

CONFESSIONS OF THE MAIN CHICK

#1

As i gently opened my eyes i noticed he was up already,stretching myself getting out of bed i could hear the water Splashing so i walked over to the bathroom.Slowly opened the bathroom door and watched...his muscles maneuvering as his arms moved around, his wide chest and well built six-pack made it hard to stop looking and giggling at the same time,he turned around and splashed me with the watery sponge.

Atang:come here

Me:why ddint you wake me?

Atang: (wrapping his arms around me from the behind,i could feel his dick on my butt)Babe i didnt want to disturb you,i assumed after such a long night you'd be exhausted.

Me:(playing hard to get,i knew he wanted some)of course im tired,from here im just gonna go home and rest.

Atang:(he leaned over and kisses me on the neck,the shower water still dripping softly, felt his strong arm grab my tinny butt)Babe seriously come on,just once..

Me:(Thinking to myself,has he lost his mind,he kept me up all night and now this?, can barely walk right now!) No Hun..no..im tired, i cant...

He stretches out his other arm and closes the shower,As if he didnt hear what i said he leans over again and plants a kiss on my lips,as i try to push him he presses me against the wall and forcefully kisses me,his breath smelt so good and im thinking to myself he must have brushed his teeth,ok focus Pretty! As i gain my senses and think i cant let him have me again, he will think im a total bitch.He reaches out for my

pently...pulls it out..with the other hand pressing both of my hands against the wall and his mouth planted on my mouth,i could hear him wheezing,his breath so warm,i knew if i made this a battle i would loose,so i relaxed my body,stopped talking and let him do his will.

Atang:(he stoppes for a sec and looks me in the eyes with visible guilt) Are you ok babe?

Me:(feeling bad for him,i could see he really wanted it,as i looked down and saw his anaconda looking upset,i knew he wasnt gonna let me go no matter what i said) Yeah babe,im good..go on.

I stretched up adjusting my height trying to kiss him,As if i was wasting his time he meets me half way and kisses me,he turns me around...stretches my arms up and from the back he pulls my long hair and turns my head around for a kiss,as im grasping for air..i could feel the anaconda.....

A few minutes later i am in the bedroom putting on my clothes and he enters the room well dressed and eating last night's left overs and im thinking to myself,what is it with guys?its like sex is an energy refill Anyways he kisses me goodbye and leaves the room,couple of minutes later i noticed he left his file,grabbed it and rushed out...too late i could see the back of his white VW Amarok disappearing. I walked back into his house,finished dressing,cleaned out the mess we made in the house and locked to live.

30minutes later i got to my house,where i found my friend Girly watching Two can play that game,set next to her with a big smile and she gave me that look..the give me the details look..

Me:(with a big monkey smile) what???

Girly:(reducing the volume) so....how is the Doctor? You should tell me everything because

its been a while since you had a boyfriend and you have been going out with this guy for months but u never share with me anything.

Me:(blushing) ok,well he is fine....and i mean fine...!he has a brother,there is only two of them and he is very humble, he is a good listener and i think i found my man,i mean the few months i have had with him are enough to say he is perfect.

Girly:(with a funny skwiky voice) girl enough about that,how is he?down there?

Me:(blushing) choma come-on you know what they say about guys with shoe size 9...(as i intensionally refuse to give more data)

After a few minutes my friend and i cleaned up the house as i accompanied her to the bus

rank,she was catching a 730 J&G bus to Gabs and had been waiting for me to take her half way,her registration time at Limkokwing university was due,i on the other hand was glad to be done with school,i was glad that i was about to finish my internship at Thuso rehabilitation centre,i knew i was about to be a real woman.After living her at the bus i took a taxi straight to the hospital,i still had that file on my hand.

As i got there,just by the nurses station i meet the skinny nice looking lady and ask for Doctor Atang David,the young lady took one long look at me and finally replied

Skinny Nurse: well u cant see him without an appointment ma'am

Me: (surprised at her words) really?? Well cant you tell him that Pretty is looking for him?

Skinny nurse:(flaming attitude increasing) i just

told you that you cant see him,he is busy with the patients

Pretty:(loosing my cool) how busy can he be this is a government hospital?

Skinny nurse:(walking away) Mma like i told you,Dr is busy gone jaana he is in the wards checking on his patients and even if i call him he wont answer.

She lives me there looking like a standard 1 student on their first day at school,as i turned around and noticed people waiting in the long que,i was so embarrassed because i didn't notice there were people on the other side.I walked out looking like a dog with its tail between its legs thinking to myself "im never coming to this hospital again, this is bad..bad..bad and before i could finish i spotted him getting in the car and i thought to myself," well this is awkward, for a guy who is apparently

busy with the patients he shouldn't be here. i took out my phone and paged him, he called back in like a second.

Atang: Babe hey..

Me: Hi im right across the parking lot

Atang: (laughing in disbelief) what are you doing here?

Me: (walking towards him) you forgot your file and i thought i could drop it off before i go to work at 10. one of your colleagues gave me one dirty attitude in there.

Atang: (Awkwardly blushing but hiding it)
Well... just ignore that, you must call me before you come here though

Me: (surprised) i didn't come here as a girlfriend i came here to give you your file and fine... i call everytime i want to see you!

Atang: (Switching on his great smile, leans over

and hugs me...ahh God his scent though,makes me forget that i was getting pissed) Babe Im sorry okay, how about we go for lunch ko Bimbos or Nandos?? Im so hungry...then maybe if you not too tired we can pass by Jet and get you something to cuddle in this weekend....haa?

Oh God why do you create such a creature,A handsome jork like this and then give him the right eyes and smile to turn a No into a Yes.How is a sister supposed to resist this....i silently get in the car,deeply happy but too proud to show it.confused he stopped the car engine and looks at me.Gently caressing my thigh and finally my jaw,then he leans over and kisses me.

Atang:Babe..please cheer up, you know i love you,please tell me you know i love you...come on...tell me

Me:(blushing) i know you love me babe

We drove off and he made my day. After such a great day of eating and shopping he drops me off at my house. I watched as his vehicle disappeared into the traffic. Walking a short distance to my house I'm thinking to myself, this guy is good, I'm the luckiest girl in Bw nxu stru. I could hear my heart beating fast as I couldn't wait to get inside and scream my lungs out with happiness.

After a long bath, I layed on the bed and as usual I watched Generations, I tried my best to concentrate on the soap but I couldn't stop thinking about him. I kept looking at my phone hoping it will ring but it didn't. My pride couldn't let me call so I continued with my soap. The more I watched the soap the more I wanted to hear his voice.....hell I decided I'm calling him. I lowered the tv volume and layed on my back

facing up,my legs flying on the air. It rang twice and then a woman answers.....

[02/25, 22:31] mca: #2

Girl voice:(with a low soft voice) Hello..?

Me:(i took a moment) may i please speak to Atang

Girl voice:who is this?

Me:(My throat was getting dry as if i swallowed a big pill) No,who are you?

Girl voice:(soft and relaxed voice) Bona Atang is sleeping okay,so call him in the morning.

She hung up the phone,i swear to God i could feel a knife slicing across my heart,i set on the floor for a moment then pased around the room confusedly.

Then immediately called Boyboy the taxi driver who always drops me when i need a ride,i explained to him that it was an emergency. Boyboy arrived within a few mintutes,i jumped into the taxi and told him to drive to Atang's house.On the way i couldn't stop the tears from running down my cheeks, the tissue i had on my hand was so wet and had shrunk into a tiny ball,Boyboy didn't know what to say to me on the way.finally he opens his mouth.

Boyboy:(scratching his head) Heish my sister tota kea bo ke tlaa reng

Me:(my voice shaking) I cant believe he is doing this to me,this will be the second time now

Boyboy:Talk to him,maybe it is just an accident.

Im thinking to my self,what??? Falling down the building is an accident, Dicks dont just trip and fall into viginas he knows what he is doing,respecting Boyboy's opinion i responded.

Me:You are right,il talk to him

We arrived and i jumped off the taxi,went straight for the door and it was locked. I knocked hard on the door.

Me:Atang...! Atang...open this door

Atang:(It takes a while to respond and then with a panicking voice) Pretty?

Me:(loosing my patience) Yes its me,can you please open this door right now

He takes a very long time to open the door then he finally opens and soon as the door opens...there she was...the nurse and the whole puzzle just completed.I could feel the second slash of a knife going through my heart again, she tries to walk out the door and i slightly push her in.

Me:(pointing at her) You are not going anywhere, what are you doing here?

Atang:(Holding my hand) Babe its not what you think,we were working,she came to drop off some files

Its not the lie that offended me but the insult to my intelligence, She was wearing short pants and he was on his boxer shorts. I suddenly lost my temper and slapped the lie out of him.He got pissed,turned around and went to the bedroom, living us standing there.I could see that this nurse was shaking,all the attitude was gone and she finally says.

Nurse:(A calm voice) I am sorry for everything but we didn't do anything, he was flirting with me at work and then we started chatting on

Facebook, today he texted me saying he is bored so i came to just hang around.

As i was looking at her i remembered one advice my friend gave me, "Never fight for a guy or even talk to the girl" all of sudden i decided to open the door for her and let her go. Soon as i entered the bedroom Atang kneeled before me, looking at me with one of those innocent kitten eyes.

Atang:(Touching my feet) Babe im sorry, i dont know what i was thinking. I am sorry, I love you and you are the woman i want to spend my life with.

Me:(Tears flowing) Did you sleep with her?

Atang:(he stood up and looked me in the eyes) I wanted to but i couldn't

Me:(Disbelief) Are you sure?

Atang:(He held me in his arms and kissed me on the forehead) Babe i didn't

We set on the bed while he wiped my tears off,he stood up to prepare bathing water for us,then he comes back with a drink and hands it over to me,i looked at him and realized i love this man,he has broken my heart but still wanted him to be a better person.He set next to me and passionately kisses me,slowly getting on top of me and sliding his hand under my skirt.I couldn't stop thinking about that nurse,he continues kissing my neck with the other hand on my panties.

Me:(tears flowing down to my ears as im facing up)Whats her name?

He pauses for a second and then layed completely on top of me,he kisses me deeply, his breath smelt difrent,now that he was ontop

of me i could tell he smelt like a woman's cologne.I signaled resistance, trying to push his huge body from my tiny body.

Atang:(he whispers into my ear) Pretty i love you and i am sorry for hurting you,be sure of one thing..i did not sleep with her and i promise il never do that.

My tears were now flowing uncontrollably the reality was sinking in now.i knew there was no way Atang would spend a private moment with a girl and not fuck her.I finally got up and left him there with a boner.

After three weeks of not talking to him,his friend Martin came to my house.

Martin:(pleading with me)Pretty tlhe mma,ke kopa le bue dilo tsa lona.Atang is a total

mess,he has been missing work for days and he drinks too much,he was given a warning for missing work when he is on duty.

Me:(Happy that he was a mess but couldnt let it show)He should have known better, he lied to me and cheated on me twice now,i want a serious relationship, my friends are getting married and im going back and forth with a stupid man who doesnt know how to keep it zeepeed.Anyway i will call him.

He left,and i called Atang over.When he got in,i could see my babe was torn,his hair wasnt neat and his mustache was grown,His eyes were watery and i could tell he wanted to cry,i welcomed him with a hug.

Me:(hugging him) I forgive you,i forgive you

Atang:(his eyes filled with tears) Thank you, please lets go see my grandma on weekend,i want to introduce you to her and my other family members.

Me:(extremely excited) Wao really?? I love you

Atang:(Huggs me)Thank you, I thought you would say no.I love you

We drove over to his house and went to the saloon where he got a defined haircut with waves,My babe had the most beautiful hair,Usher and Drake had nothing on him,we grabbed few groceries on the way back so i could cook.

Later on in the kitchen he is watching me slice onions while he is sipping wine and secretly watching Supersport,he knows i like it when he

accompanies me in the kitchen but when Chelsea is playing he gets caught in between the kitchen and the living room.

Atang:(Sipping wine) Babe dont ever live me please

Me:(with a smile) and dont ever touch another woman

The seriousness in his eyes turned me on and began biting my lower lip,then turned around to pick up the pieces of onions that had been falling on the floor.I used that opportunity to spring out my ass swinging it a bit,i knew with the hot pants i had on the WiFi was connecting. He looks at me and gallops the last wine in the glass.

Picks me up and walks to the bedroom, kisses

me deeply his hands all over my tits,he was going too fast for me and the roughness kinda scared me.

Me:Babe dont be rough,are you drunk?

Atang:(he covers my mouth with his hand and then whispers) Im not drunk,can i please enjoy my pussy...its been a while

Damn it...he was tipsy.He took off my vest kissing me at the same time,I slowly got on my knees taking his belt off,he stopped for a sec and watched..i swung down his jeans together with the boxers..and held it with my hand directing it into my mouth...soon as he feels the warmth i could hear his deep voice

Atang:(His eyes closed) Oh my God..

He started the movement,going faster and harder than the usual, i was choking a little bit, aware that he is tipsy i got up and kissed him,then he grabbed me by my hair and directed me to the wall,i positioned my hands on the wall placing each hand like i wanted a hand print to come out and placed my forehead on the wall..i could feel the anaconda struggling to get in...finally it goes all the way in..and he wasted no time thrusting,hard and deep holding my hair at the back,I swear to God i could see the doors of heaven opening...He pulled out,kissed me then bended me over for doggy style he then went for it,i felt so helpless...he was the alfa and i was obeying....not bad for a make-up sex!

The next day we went to meet his family, His grandma was so loving. She taught me how to cook Bogobe jwa legala for his grandson.The visit showed me Atang's side that i never

knew,here i was in love with a Doctor who is amazingly handsome, with a nice car and money but he comes from a humble background, i watched him blend in with the herdboy,i watched him milk the cows and help skin the goat.I was dangerously inlove with Atang.

A few weeks after meeting his family we were watching a movie and i noticed he was preoccupied.

Me:(Smiling) Babe are you okay?

He looked at me with a sad face that scared the hell out of me,i was wondering what could he have done now,It had been two months since the fight about the nurse.

Atang:(hold both of my hands and making eye contact) There is something i must tell you.....

[02/25, 22:36] mca: #3

The smile on my face disappeared, i could see in his eyes that its nothing good.I turned around and faced him.

Atang:Back when i was at school in Australia my girlfriend at the time fell pregnant and said it was mine.

Me:(shocked) what?? (I got up and faced him)is she white?so you have a kid?how old is your child?how come you havent told me all this? We have been going out for almost a year now,Atang what the hell?

Atang:(running out of words) yes..she is white but i haven't met the baby yet,i only saw the

pictures and videos of the baby, im telling you this because she is planning to bring the baby so that i can finally meet her for the first time.

Me:(i was shocked and running out of words even though i had a thousand questions) Does she know about me?Are you still going out with her?

Atang:(kissed me on the cheek)Babe...listen...chill... she and i hardly talk about our personal lives,she always tells me about the baby

Me:Are you going out with her?

Atang:Babe..

Me:(my eyes got filled with tears)and please be honest

Atang:Im not going out with her and im sure she knows i have a girlfriend

Me:(My voice was going flat) so when is she coming?where is she going to stay and does

your grandma know about her?

Atang:(he held both my hands and kissed me)Babe please stop worrying, i love you and i wont hurt you.When she comes they gonna stay at my Maun Lodge,they will be here for a week so that i can introduce the baby to my grandma and uncles.They are going to chew my behind for not telling them about the baby so i need your support.

I started wondering if she was more beautiful than me,All the stereotypes about how white women liked wild sex came to my mind,I thought of all the weird things he sometimes wanted to do on me during sex and wondered if she taught him that,i couldn't even remember the last time i watched porn to get some pointers.Nonetheless A little hope raised within me,i looked at his face and felt that as his girlfriend i was obliged to be there for him.I

decided to let it all go and accept his child. I wear a smile and acted like a real woman..I was the main chick,he was mine and mine alone.

Me:(i got on top of him and kissed him)Okay il support you my babe

He was visibly happy and although i felt he was holding something back i decided to shake it off as my insecurities, i knew that many men dont like insecure women so i just ignored the feeling

Atang:(clears his throat) Can i ask you something?

Me:(getting impatient) What now?

Atang: (he smiled)i think we should move in together if we want to be serious about this relationship.

Me:(got excited a bit but not enough to smile about) But Atang you are not prepared to be serious, cohabitation is a serious thing,it results in fights,killings and the couples that cohabite take over 10years to marry.Gake batle go ta ke nyadisiwa ke Goromente ka lenaneo la Rea nyalana

Atang:(He laughed out loud)Pretty mma do i look like ke tlaa nyala kele modala..babe im now ready to be a family man,im tired of this fights,i want to come home to somebody and i want to settle down.

Me:Babe i get that and thats what i want too..but if we move in together certain things must change

Atang:(with a smile) name them and consider them done..!

Me:(smiling) well.....You cant come home late,you cant always go clubbing with your guys living me here and you must act like a potential

husband.

Atang:(raised his pinkie)i promise

Me:(I raised mine and we crossed them)
agreed....

Atang:(excitement in his voice)wait...i havent
said what you can and cannot do

Me:(blushing) oops my bad...your turn

Atang:(He got down from the couch and
kneeled down in front of me spreading my legs
wide open,with a smile on his face he put his
head under my skirt) Hello pussy....(i couldn't
stop laughing) from now on you are mine little
pussycat...(took out his head from under my
skirt) Babe i really dont have the do's and don't,I
just want you to fuck me and let me fuck you
whenever i want if possible,that's it!

Me:(blushing) Yes..i have been planning to talk
to you about that,babe the way you like pussy is
not normal, i dont think il be able to let you fuck

me every morning before you go to work,especially when you had me all night.

Atang:(Mocking me)Are you serious?? Other guys fuck their women four times a night and then get one for the day in the morning..you complain about me wanting two rounds per night and one in the morning..haha!

Me:(i playfully jumped on his chest)I know you are saying that just so i can think you are normal but you are not Doctor, you need a prescription.. (I slowly put my tongue in his ear)

He lifted me up and walked to the bedroom, i liked the way he lifted me up as if i was a baby, I think his height and strong arms made it easy for him to just lift me without a struggle,being short and skinny has always made me feel sexy when im with him because he was just so huge to me.

A few days later we moved in together. My internship at Thuso rehabilitation center had come to an end too, i had intended on applying for a job but Atang told me it wasn't necessary because he was taking care of everything, when i insisted on finding a job he decided to open a bank account for me at FNB where he made the monthly stop order of P3500 which was just for me personally. I was comfortable with my new housewife lifestyle, Atang was doing well too because he had not acted shady or deceitful. I was living the good life.

One evening when i was watching Telemundo i heard Atang pulling over, i ran to the mirror to check out myself before he entered, i always made sure that no matter how tired i was i looked sexy in his eyes. he entered the house holding Ackerman's plastic shopping bag.

Atang:(kissed me)hey...babe

Me:(hugged him,getting the plastic bag from him)welcome home babe...i got the shower ready we can go bath..(I peeped in the the plastic bag and spotted a pink lingerie and a few g-strings,excitement covered my heart,i had been planning to buy one if those because i had a lot of full penties but Atang hated them.)
Babe...and then?

Atang:(he came over and kissed me) You are not suppose to open this,put it away you'll see it after our shower..come on(he lifted me and herded for the bathroom)

Me:(I kissed him on the way)Babe i love you so much..

Atang:(He put me down and handed me the shower cap)I love you too babe

We took a long shower, scrabbing each others

backs.Finally we finished bathing and went to the living room,we were both naked on the couch.i got the plastic bag and started fitting. I could see he loved what he was seeing.

He switched off the tv and switched on the home theater..Jason Derule's Wiggle wiggle came up..the rhythm that came from the Hooper activated my twerking instincts, I turned around and started shaking my butt,i knew i didn't have the massive ass to twerk so i switched to stripping..low and behold.. He was getting interested..He got up and kissed me then we layed on the couch kissing deeply.

Atang:Babe i love you so much,with you i found a wife

Me:I love you too honey

Atang:(whispered into my ears) Give me a child...

Me:(I paused in disbelief) what?

Atang:(laughing it away) I was just kidding babe..

Me:(continued kissing him but i knew he wasnt kidding) okay,i love you honey

He got on top of me passionately kissing me..with his other hand he spread my legs and got in between,it had been a long time since he used missionary position..

In the morning he left for work but i was still in bed because i was tired,i could feel my body telling me that it can not keep up with his sex drive,he had to have at least one round in the evening and most definitely one in the morning before he went to work.Nonetheless i was happy and that day i was going to spend it with my cousin Lora.A few hours later she came.

Lora:(she set next to me on the bed)Girlfriend how have you been?

Me:(yawning)Im fine tlhe mma Atang ke sebatana sa morobalo fela

Lora:(laughed out loud then grabbed a towel and gave it to me)He is your man,please him like he is pleasing you..isn't it that gatwe banna ba Bakgalagadi ba itse go fa lorato..

Me:(Stretching and laughing) Well if you put it like that..i might as well get a red bull or something my energy is running out,im always tired.

Lora:Girl you are not pregnant right?

Me:(brushing it off) Oh come-on wena o rata go bua dilo fela.

Lora:Im serious dont let him knock you up so soon,He is too cute and every girl wants a piece of him.

We watched movies all day and in the afternoon i took her halfway. On my way back i received a call from Atang.

Atang: Babe...the baby and Amber are at the airport so i just wanted to tell you that il be late because i have to pick them at the airport and drop them at Maun logde for check-in.

Me:(A bit insecure but hiding it very well) Oh okay,so when do you think you will be home?

Atang:(Souded very certain) i will be home around 7pm

Me:Okay Honey, please dont hurt me,i trust you

Atang:Babe i love you,i would never hurt you again remember we talked about this;With Amber I just want to be there for my daughter.

Me:Okay,see you at 7 and dont you dare touch that woman or else....(we both laughed)

When i got into the house i tried to watch Telemundo but i really missed Atang, Somehow i fell asleep on the couch. When i woke up the house was dark and the tv was the only thing on so i walked towards the wall and switched on the lights, i reached for my phone to check the time and it was 2am in the morning, Atang wasn't home. My heart was breaking once again. I decided to give him the benefit of doubt and call him.

All i could hear was THE MASCOT NUMBER YOU HAVE DIALED IS NOT AVAILABLE AT THE MOMENT PLEASE TRY AGAIN LATER.....!!!!

[02/25, 22:41] mca: #4

I couldn't believe what was happening. I set on the bed crying until morning, Even if you asked

me I wouldn't tell you the number of times i phoned him hoping this time the call would go through.

Finally hoping to talk to him from work i phoned his pharmacist friend, he was the most forthcoming out of all his friends, i guess maybe because he was the reserved one and didn't drink alcohol.

Tumo:Hello

Me:(Tried hard not to sell myself out) Hi Tumo, I have been trying to call Atang for a few hours now but his phone is off maybe its the battery, can you tell him to call me right away

Tumo:(laughed in disbelief) Atang is on leave, he took a few days off, how come you don't know?

Me:(shocked) That's news to me but anyway

thanks.

Tumo:(concerned) Pretty is everything okay?

Me:I'm fine Tumo,dont mind me

Tumo:I do mind,Pretty you are very beautiful and you shouldn't put yourself in this position, i wish you knew how beautiful you are,you can have any man you want and i mean ANY man you want

Every time i spoke to Tumo i always had to stop things from getting awkward by running off,it felt to me like he was always up to preaching and being Dr Phil.

Me:(Rushing off the phone) Oh well,thanks a lot Tumo bye...

What a complete shocker! He took a leave from work and didn't tell me,My heart was getting heavy,I knew i couldn't handle this one on my

own i would loose my mind so i called my cousin Lora and told her what was happening.

Me:(crying) Lora Atang is not home,he long left to get his baby mama from the airport and now his phone is off.

Lora: Im sorry dear, i dont know what to say,you know Atang he probably lied to you about a lot of things,you need to stop seeing this guy as an angel and accept that there will always be another woman.I hate to say this to you but maybe you are the side chick in this scenario.

Me:(i could see my future disappearing before me)Lora please dont say that,maybe he had an accident

Lora:(I knew she was rolling her eyes) Listen Pretty,If i was you i would make sure i meet that Amber lady and hear her side of the story, Atang is a pathological liar, he could be married and you wouldn't know,the next thing you will

see your face on the front page of The Voice
gotwe you are a home wrecker, White people
talk law darling if they are married she will sue
your ass for fucking her man.

Me:(I could literally hear bells in my head)Why
are you talking like that?you are depressing me.

Lora:No dear im telling you this because i love
you,He dated her for how long back in Australia?

Me: i dont know

Lora:So basically you know nothing about
her,do you think she knows anything about
you?i dont think so because if she knew you he
wouldn't have to switch off his phone when he
is with her.

Me:(I cried like a baby) please stop saying this
things

Lora:No Pretty, open your eyes when you are
messing with a fucked up guy like Atang you
need to do your research and do it well.You

must be prepared for anything with this types of guys or else you'll commit suicide.

Me:Lora stop please..

Lora:Can i come over?

Me:please do,I'll call Boyboy to pick you up

Lora came over and made breakfast for me,it was around 12 in the afternoon but i didn't feel the hunger. She spoke to me for a few minutes trying to calm me down and some where in between the advices i found the strength to stop crying.

Lora:Pretty i really think you should find a way of talking to this Amber girl and hear her side of the story,how old is their baby?

Me:(Felt very foolish) I dont know how old she is

Lora: (she was loosing her temper)Kante Pretty what do you know fela?

Me:(i ran out of words to say) i dont know a lot but i know she is white and i know he has pictures of the baby because he said she use to send him pictures of the baby.

Lora:(She went to his shelf)well lets go search his ass..

Me:(thinking to myself i must be the dummiest girl on earth, my cousin had to come all the way for me to actually start thinking, love is wicked) okay,i think we might find something in these boxes.

We both knelt down and went through some papers,then we found an envelope labelled Ambrosia. It was heavy and i knew whatever that was in there would break my heart into tiny little pieces. Lora tore it apart and photos fell on the floor.There were photos of them together

back at school,when they were in bed,she was posing naked in some pictures and the greatest shocker was a photo of Atang with the baby girl,she appeared to be around 3years old.He told me he never met the baby before so how could he be holding her here or was he talking about another one? I grabbed the ones In which he was with his daughter and noticed that it wasnt the first time that child came to Maun,Botswana. I could see pictures of him and the little girl on the banks of the Thamalakane river, In some pictures he was wearing his white coat and his daughter seating on his lap at work.The last picture that was a dream crusher was of him kissing her while holding their daughter, it was a recent picture because he was wearing a T-shirt that i bought him sometime ago when we were still new and crazy in love, I was shocked to the fullest.

Lora:(she came closer and hugged me)I am so

sorry, i feel bad because if it wasn't for me you wouldn't be crying like this

Me:(I was glad i knew the truth but i couldn't accept the idea that i might be the side chick)
No i should thank you,i have been so stupid,i clean his office section everyday but i never knew the information was just lying there.

Lora:So what are you gonna do?

Me: I need to talk to Ambrosia

Thinking to myself i can't believe he made me call her Amber when her name is Ambrosia, i was clueless about a lot of things but i knew if a man calls a woman with a nickname he still had some feelings for her.

Lora:how are you gonna approach her?because that's very important too or else you'll all fight for a guy who is playing all of you and you end

up looking like immature girls without self respect.

Me:Yes you are right but obviously the moment she hears his name she is going to blow up,all baby mamas are the same

Lora: and she is white,she might give you an attitude too

Me:Oh God please give me the strength..

Lora:(patting me on the shoulder)I wish i could say ll come with you but i think its best you do it alone,besides it wouldn't feel right to her if you came with company

Me:yeah she might feel like I'm attacking her or something

Lora:(She picked up the photos and piled them on the desk)Well..lets call Boyboy

Me:of course, he will drop you off at home then drop me off at Maun lodge

On the way there Lora held my hand,i knew she felt bad for me,She never liked Atang from the start, she sayed most of the Doctors never have one woman and they always have kids with different women who they never live.we passed by her house and she hugged me goodbye.

Lora:(closed the taxi door) Okay sweetie keep in touch, I'll be worried here and if she gives you attitude call me so i can teach that bitch a lesson

Me:(I smiled,Lora is the craziest girl ever and she always manages to make me smile even during sad moments)Okay doll...I'll call you and tell you how it went.

A couple of minutes later the taxi dropped me off at the entress of the Lodge,i could literally hear my heart beating as i walked towards the reception,I asked the nice young lady at the

reception for Atang David,i knew he would definitely book the reservation in his name. She told me to wait a moment.

Few minutes later she called for me.

Receptionist: (Holding the phone ,i could see that somebody was on the other end and i wondered who it was)Who is looking for Atang?

Me:Pretty Morgan

Receptionist: (from the distorted voice on the other end i could tell it was a woman,the receptionist responded to the call.) should i send her?.....okay ma'am il do that(she hung up the phone) okay..follow this pavement it will pass the bar then take your left they'll be seating by the pool.

Me:Thank you dear

Thought to my self, they? Who is they?I followed the directions and from a distance i could not believe my eyes,my stomach was getting sick and i was about to throw up.It was unbelievable.....

[02/25, 22:42] mca: #5

Atang was in the pool teaching the little girl how to swim,It seemed to me like he didnt know I was coming, Ambrosia on the other hand,looked ready for me,she had on a bright green bikini and a scarf around her waist. She noticed me from a distance then stood up to move Atang and the little girl's towels from the chair.

Me:(I sat down)Hi

Amber:(she took out her hand to greet me with a smile) Hello Im Amber

Me:(Seemed to me like she was too sure,i corrected her) Ambrosia

Amber:(Put back her hand)well..i guess you could call me that too if you like.(She turned around and called Atang) Atie! You have a visitor

Atang almost dropped the little girl on the water when he saw me,he was clueless and speechless.He took out his daughter and then jumped out,he walked towards me.Looking at him broke my heart, i wondered if he thought about me last night.

Atang:(Holding his child)Babe i am so sorry, I can explain it to you

Me:Please dont,dont explain because i can tell you exactly what you are going to say.

The little girl looked at me with her round beautiful eyes,she had curly hair.From her looks

I could tell she was his and i felt so jealous and helpless at the same time.

Atang:This is Jenna(he spoke to her) Jenna say hello

Me:(Nxla i faked a smile)Hello Jenna

Jenna:(She spread her arms for me to get her)
Do you work with daddy? Daddy says that if i dont brush my teeth they will fall out

I didn't know exactly how to respond to that,so i took her and just faked a smile.I couldn't even remember why i was there in the first place.There i was,after spending a lonely night I was now with Atang but he was with his family and i felt so lonely standing there.Once again i decided to put on a little strength.

Atang:(Talking to his daughter) No Jenna this

your other mommy, the one i told you about
remember

Me:(I was hurting inside,i wanted to just hit him
for switching off his phone)Can i please talk to
you?

Atang:(He held my hand and faced Amber)I
need you to meet someone

As i looked at her hand i noticed she was
wearing a ring.

Atang:Babe this is Amber shez Jenna's mom

Me:(I asked looking at her ring)Are you married?

Amber:(She smiled)Yes two years of happiness

Me:If you are so happy why are you here?

Amber:(smiling)I came with my husband, he is
in South Africa attending a conference there,so
i took the opportunity to come here with Jenna

to see her dad.

Atang:(He kissed me)Im going to put on my clothes so we can go home

He left,I understood that she was married but i could not understand why his phone was off or why he didn't tell me he took a few days off.Nonetheless i didn't want to show Amber the flaws of my relationship,So i acted very calm.

Me:(Faked smile)so how often do you bring Jenna to see her dad?

Amber:(Playing with her daughter's hair) We come every three months and i have been telling him to introduce you to Jenna but he said he wasn't ready

Me:i dont mean to pry but why did you break up with him

Amber:(She laughed)You really don't know or you want to confirm?

Me:I want to know

Amber:Dear when i met Atang my heart was whole but a year down the line it was in thousands of pieces, i couldn't take anymore of his bullshit so i dumped him,it took me a while to find a good man but when i found him,he popped the question within 3months and i have been happy since then.

Me:so how old is Jenna?

Amber:(laughed)she is 4years old, you ask a lot of questions ha?maybe we should go for coffee sometime because i will be here for a week and i dont know anybody here so it will be nice if we could talk about these things over coffe.

Me:okay that will be nice(i remembered the photos)so Amber are you sleeping with Atang?

Amber:(Speechless) what?

Me:you heard me,are you sleeping with him?

Amber:(she got defensive) Why would you say that,im a married woman

Me:Yes a married woman who sends her ex nude pictures

Amber:The only photos of me he has are from way back when we were at school

Me:what about the picture where he was kissing you holding Jenna?

Amber:That was just a photo that we took for Jenna

Me:I dont appreciate such kind of behavior, If you want us to get along please keep your hands off my man

Amber:You dont have to worry about that, I have a husband and I am happily married.I dont want Atang,i came here for my daughter and as soon as she is old enough to fly on her own i wont be

coming here.

Me:(I could see the element of truth)

Okay,(wondered to myself why he was taking so long to just put on his clothes) what's taking him so long?

Amber:I dont know,il check it out

Me:(I got up and walked towards their room it was not far from the pool.)Oh no its okay,il go check on him,you watch your daughter

Walked into the room and found Atang tacking in his shirt,i smiled at him.The sadness i came with had disappeared, although i was worried about certain things i knew he loved me.I was happy that she was married, once again i won him.I walked over and hugged him.when i turned around i saw an empty box of condoms, my eyes scanned the room then i saw a condom sachet that had been torn open.I looked at him.

Atang:(Guilt was written all over his face)Babe..im sorry,

Me:(Threw my handbag at his face) You fucked her!

I got out feeling like an idiot,ofcourse he would have sex with her they slept in the same bed,i thought to myself as i passed by Amber.

Me:You bitch,your husband is cursed,You came all this way for a dick,you are such a disgrace to the marriage institution.

I didnt even wait for her response, i just headed out.Atang followed me but i ignored him.Fortunately i saw a taxi passing by and got it.On my way i kept wondering why i allowed myself to be lied to like this. I then noticed that i

had forgotten my handbag at the lodge, my phone too. I wondered how I was going to pay the taxi, thought of Lora but I wasn't sure she was home, I really didn't want to go home to that lying heartless moron, then I remembered Tumo who I knew he was at the hospital in the pharmacy, so I told the taxi driver that I wanted 'Special' to the hospital, he wasted no time, within a few minutes I was there and I asked him to wait.

It was a bit embarrassing for me to ask Tumo for help since I have always avoided him, I entered the hospital and through the glass I waved at him and he came rolling. I explained in brief and he walked over to the taxi and paid the guy plus tip.

Tumo: can I take you home?

Me: (dropped one tear) No I don't want to see him

Tumo:well im taking you to my house,i cant have you crying in public like this,batho ba tlaa tsaya gore keago betsa gone fa(He held me by hand,his hand was warm and firm)lets go..

Me:(crying) okay

Tumo skipped work and took me to his house,when we got there he prepared me a quick meal and we both ate,then after a long session of counseling an motivation he suggested that i take a bath so i can relax.I followed his instructions.

After bathing I was applying lotion to my body seating on the couch wearing a towel, he came and sat next to me,His face looked different and suddenly I realised that i never took a moment to observe him,He had sexy large eyes and his lips were so soft and watery..

Tumo:(he licked his lips)Pretty...

Me:(i licked mine too,our eyes completely locked on one another) Yes Tumo

He leaned over..i could smell his manly scent..his firm hand caressed my thigh going to my boobs,I could feel my pussy getting wet just from his one touch.i wasn't wearing any panties. He leaned over and planted a juicy passionate one on me with his other hand he unwrapped the towel and it fell off...he took off his shirt i noticed his smooth wide muscular chest..just when he is about to land his lips on mine again,the door opened.. Atang entered the house.....

[02/25, 22:51] mca: #6

Atang was shocked,i could see his face

transforming from being shocked to getting angry, I got up hiding my breasts and fearfully moved back, Tumo picked up the towel and gave it to me then i wrapped myself. Tumo protectively stood between me and Atang as he walked closer to us.

I was trembling because i knew Atang was hot headed and very jealous, Tumo on the other hand was as huge as Atang was.

Atang:(Angry as hell,i could hear him breathing from a distance)Tumo,what are you doing?

Tumo:(He walked towards Atang) We haven't done anything

Atang:(He got on his face) What? I saw you on her,she is naked and you are half naked!

Tumo:(He was calm i on the other side was loosing it,crying)I said i haven't touched her..

Atang came charging and launched the first blow on Tumo's face,they both fell on the couch.I was trembling, i could feel a cold chill go down my spine,i wondered how i was going to stop two grown men from fighting.

Me:(screaming) Atang stop it! Stop

My screaming was useless, it was just music to their ears.They swang back and forth,then finally Tumo launched a heavier one sending Atang to the LCD TV which came crashing down, He got up and spear headed Tumo and they both came crashing on me,I swear to God i saw a few stars during my black out.I helped myself up and went for Tumo's phone. I ran out with a towel to call Atang's friend Zoski.

I waited outside afraid to get in,I had hurt my arm when they fell on me.The 10minutes Zoski took to get there were like a century to me,he came with the other friend and they got in and stopped the fight.

I tippie toed into the bedroom to get dressed and before i knew it Tumo got in and locked the bedroom door.I was confused.

Zoski:(knocking on the bedroom door) Tumo the monna bula Atang a tsamae le Pretty, re tlaa sala re bua

Tumo:(He spoke putting on a t-shirt)Get out of my house, all of you.Out!

Zoski:Nnyaa the monna you can't do that,open the door and let her out

Ignoring them he turned to me

Tumo:Do you want to go with him?

Me:(i was in decisive) Ah i dont know, should i go?

Tumo:(He held both of my hands) Dont go,you cant go with him when he is angry, what if he hits you?

Me:I guess you are right

Honestly I didn't want to go with him as a punishment for letting me spend a night alone,i intended on staying at Tumo's house until morning.I could hear Atang pleading with me on the other side of the door.

Atang:(His voice was shaking,his little heart was breaking, his ego was crushed) Babe please lets go,open this door and i promise it will be like nothing happened

Before i could answer Tumo interrupted

Tumo:I said get out of my house

Zoski:(He was loosing his temper too) Tumo
the monna you cant do that ka mosadi waga
Atang,open this door before we break it down

Poloko:(He sounded calm) Guys can we seat
down and talk like grown ups,Tumo open the
door,come seat down so we can work this out
because i am confused gore how the hell did
Atang's woman get naked in your house when
you are his friend.

Tumo:(He was getting pissed too)Banna wee
kare get out,all of you

Atang:Tumo what you are doing is wrong, you
know i love her

Tumo:I love her too and i know for a fact i can
love her better than you

Atang:(Pleaded)The monna bula lebati

Zoski:Tumo!

Poloko:Pretty?

I was just confused, i wasn't sure what to do but i knew i wasn't ready to see Atang not when he is angry like this.I was mad that he slept with Ambrosia and i intended to teach him one or two lessons about a heartbreak and loneliness. I answered Poloko.

Me :Yes?

Poloko:What are you doing to these guys?you know they are friends

I didn't know how to respond because i knew he was right,Atang and Tumo have been friends for years.I felt guilty and started breaking

down,Tumo hugged me and wiped my tears off.

Tumo:Pman dont play the emotional blackmail on her because you know what Atang is doing, You should all be glad that i haven't told her anything yet,Get out of my house

Atang:(His voice though...)Tumo how long have you wanted her?

Tumo:I said get out of my house

Atang:(I heard a big bang on the door,from his voice i could tell he wanted to breakthrough) Open this motherfucking door,Im not living without her and i swear Im gonna kill you for touching my woman.

Tumo:(He was putting on his jeans)Dude that door is mahogany, you won't break it,Get out of my house!

Finally the two friends managed to calm him

down and move away from the door then Poloko came to the door.

Poloko:(calm) Tumo i need you to open this door so that we can all seat down and talk, please. We will let her decide whether she is going or staying, whatever she decides i will take responsibility for Atang's reaction.

Tumo turned around and faced me.

Tumo:(Talking to me,caressing my neck with his hand) I'm opening the door but don't worry I'm gonna protect you,alright?

I nodded my head in agreement, it kinda felt good to be protected by a man,it was a feeling i never felt before and it was good,I could stay in his loving arms for good.....mxm! He held my hand as we walked to the living room where everyone was seating. Shocker!!the couch was

full and there was only one backless plastic chair,Tumo sat on it and put me on his lap.

The expression on their faces was sad,Atang was breaking down,I could see the pain through his eyes,they were red like he cried for hours, he had a small scratch on his forehead, He looked at me with begging eyes.

Zoski:okay,so what happened here Tumo because rona re itse Pretty ele mosadi waga Atang?

Tumo:(Defensively) Im not gonna answer that

Agang:(His voice shaking) Fine dude dont answer that,(he looked at me)Babe lets go home please

I wanted to go home now that i looked in his eyes,I could see the love and i felt that it was worth working out.I just wanted to forgive him

and give him a chance to grow up and settle down.

Tumo:(He respoded) No,im sorry i cant let you go with her

Poloko:(calm) Nnyaa the rra ako o lese Atang a tsamae le ngwanyana wa gagwe,kante why o tsaya ka dikgoka fela,isn't this your friend?

Zoski:(pissed) Kante Pretty wena whats your decision?

I wanted to go but I wondered if Atang would hit me when we got home because he never caught me with a guy before so i didn't want to judge him with his normal charming behavior(I faced down and responded)

Me:(rubbing my hands together like a child)
No,im not going

Atang came charging like the alpha lion,i found myself landing on the floor and when i looked i saw him on top of Tumo. Poloko and Zoski jumped to pull him off....there was a lot of blood flowing on the floor.I couldn't see clearly who was bleeding but a bloody knife fell on my feet when the two guys pulled Atang off.....

[02/25, 22:52] mca: #7

My jaws dropped open, Zoski and Poloko pulled Atang up and his hands were stained with blood, I crawled over to Tumo and called for him he was conscious but he was loosing too much blood,Atang had stabbed him on the chest.Tears dried up on my face,i reached that moment where you are even too sad to cry.

Zoski:(stunt) Shit..oh shit,Atang what have you

done?

Poloko:Where the hell did you get a knife? Oh my God...If I'm involved in shit like this i might as well forget about my promotion at work.

Atang:(Walked back and forth still pissed)He deserves it,I have been friends with him for years and all this time he was waiting for an opportunity to ride my girlfriend, what kind of a friend does that.

The guys were panicking,Tumo was bleeding heavily and was getting pale.

Me:Poloko? he is bleeding..

Suddenly they snapped out of it and crowded him,Poloko slightly slapped him on the face to help him gain consciousness.

Poloko:(Shouted at Atang) Dude he is bleeding..do something!

Atang:(he sat on the couch scratching his head)
No I'm not attending anyone,im on leave that means i dont touch patients

Me:(pissed) That is the lamest excuse i have ever heard,do you want to kill a human being,do you want to go to prison,do you want to loose your medical licence,do you want to loose me?(I rested Tumo's head on the floor and stood up) Nlxa I'm calling the police, i should have called them the minute you came here harassing us,(i turned to Atang) Did i hit your bitch Ambrosia? Akere you fucked her all night what do you want from me?

Zoski snatched the phone from me and spoke to Atang.

Zoski:(Made eye contact with him) Atang you broke the law,you broke into Tumo's house, attacked him with a knife and when you had the opportunity to save his life you didn't, tell me how this will sound in Court,tel me..

Atang:(He had calmed down) Its gonna sound bad

Poloko: As a police officer i can tell you this my man...this is bad for you as a civil servant and the fact that you did this in his house....they gonna use you to teach other Doctors a lesson, you'll be on the front page ya Daily news tittle ele No one is above the law.

Atang realized what a mess he had done,he paced towards Tumo and placed his two fingers on his neck to check his pulse.He gently slapped him on the face so that he can gain consciousness.

Atang:(gently slapping him) Tumo...?
Tumo...where is your first aid box? (Tumo
losing his conciseness) Dude where do you
keep your first aid box?

Tumo blacked out before he could answer,
Atang ran to his car and came back with his
first aid box,he attended him and sent Poloko
and zoski to buy an IV/cannula pack at a
pharmacy.They both left as fast as they could.

I had an opportunity to watch Atang doing his
work,i watched as he put on gloves,took out a
container,got water and cleaned the wound with
a gauze.He took out an injection.

Atang:(Spoke to Tumo) Im giving you an
anaesthetic shot,this wound is deep then im

gonna give u a couple of stitches.

He injected the shot,we waited a few minutes then he took out the stitching needle.It was disgusting i didn't want to watch.I faced away as he gave him the stiches within a few minutes he was done,then he injected him with an antibiotic.He gently arranged his tools in their box..I was just impressed.

The guys came back and handed him the IV. Atang held Tumo's arm and tied it with a glove then he inserted the needle connecting the IV to the veins, He controlled the water path to maximum.Handed me the IV then he went to the bedroom to get a hanger,grabbed a small rope:He tied the rope on the curtain rail,hooked the hanger on the rope,then took the IV and hanged it on the hanger.Atang put back his things and closed the box,he looked so sexy

doing his Doctor stuff...damn!

We silently waited, None of us was speaking. After a few minutes Tumo gained conciseness.

Zoski:(wiped blood on the floor with a kitchen cloth) So what do we do?

Poloko:We cant all live,somebody has to sleepover

Atang:(Threw his First aid box on the couch)
Pretty is not sleeping over here,just incase you'll thinking about her taking care this filth,Tumo has a maid let him call his maid.

Tumo:(Softly spoke) Im fine,Get out of my house

Poloko:(Took control of the situation) Okay,Im a police officer and we have just sealed a crime if we all get caught my ass is on the line and my

baby mama will skin me alive if i loose my job,listen to me and do as i say.Atang take your woman home and talk your things out not fight..talk! Zoski you dont have a girlfriend so you'll sleepover here with Tumo and im going home its late Masego is gonna kill me for coming home this late.Atang stitched you up so i see no need for the hospital. End of the story

Zoski:Tumo le wena Atang,after everything has settled down,we need to talk.You both acted immature, we are friends kana

Tumo:Im not pressing charges, but this is just round one,He better pray that he survives what il do if he ever touches me

Atang:Don't worry there wont be a second round because you will never see her again.

Tumo:(smiled) Really...

Poloko:(Raised his voice) Okay Atang and Pretty out,Kgang e will not stop if i don't intervene. Go!

Atang held my hand and pulled me as we walked out. There was silence in the car all the way home. I kept glancing at him to read his emotions but i couldn't get anything. He was holding the car steering wheel with one hand, the other one trying to turn on the car radio but his hand was shaking too much he missed the power button over and over finally he violently landed his fist on the radio and it crushed, small pieces fell on my feet.

We got to New mall, he parked in front of liquor rama and took out his wallet as he left.

Atang: Stay here

My heart was beating fast but words couldn't come out of my mouth, I knew he was buying beer. I sat there looking like a lost puppy. Finally he got out holding the black plastic bag, I could tell he bought two six packs. He got in and threw the heavy beer on my lap. After starting the car engine he got one bottle and started drinking. He took the longest route to Disaneng, from New mall he used the Matlapana road which is roughly 30km instead of just using the route of 10km. He drank the whole six pack and four more on the way.

When we got home, he opened the door for me and I silently entered. If there is one thing I have learnt is that as a woman you must know when to shut your big mouth and when to run it. I wasn't gonna piss him off more than he was.

He locked the door and followed me to the

living room,i turned around to face him,He put down the Heineken bottle and slowly walked towards me,I was shaking like a leaf on the wind,I swear to God i was about to piss on my pants.....

[02/25, 22:53] mca: #8

He walked over and kissed me on the neck,The smell of alcohol was disgusting.I stood there and showed no response because i wasn't going to have sex with a drunk person. He stopped kissing me and grabbed his Heineken.

Atang:(He took a sip and walked to the bathroom to take a piss)Take off your clothes, everything!

I went straight for the door, it was locked and the key was no way to be found. I went back to

the living room,took of my clothes and waited for him.I could hear him sneezing in the bathroom, Then i thought to myself maybe i could reason with him,after all he is my man.I walked over to the bathroom.

I entered the bathroom and found him shaking his D dry.I cleared my throat.

Me:Babe...

Instead of answering, he responded by kissing me hard, I could smell the alcohol.His hands started moving up and down on my body,I pushed him back.

Me:Babe no,i can't...please don't

Atang:(He said kissing my neck so hard) You

want it rough?cause i can play rough too...

He dragged me to the living room,when we got there he threw me on the couch and rubbed his dick against my pussy as his hands groped my tits.

My nipples were hard and sensitive, and when he rubbed his thumb over them I practically became wet right then. He sucked one of my nipples into his mouth. I gasped and felt a flush rising up me, as he sucked and tongued my nipples, biting them gently. My pussy was vibrating.

He stopped sucking my nipples and looked at me for a minute, staring into my eyes. He stood up and pulled his t-shirt off. The look of lust in his eyes was unmistakable.I knew he was going

to ravage me in every possible way.

He pulled his pants and boxers off too, and I saw the biggest, hardest cock I had seen in a while, I swear to God at times I felt Atang's dick was growing 2centimeters each day.

I noticed he didn't have a condom.

Me:Babe put on a condom

Atang:(He whispered into my ear)

Shhhhhhhh....(he kissed and tongued my neck,sending signals to my pussy,It responded well and I groaned a bit)

Me:Babe please put on a co.....(He inserted the anaconda, I gasped for air...felt a mild pain and pushed his chest.

Atang:(He pushed away my hands and went all the way in,I screamed his name) That's right..now you getting there....(He responded

pounding so deep and hard,pain combined with pleasure, I wasn't sure how i felt but from his face he was enjoying himself)

After a some minutes, He grabbed me and turned me around. I layed on my stomach and he inserted a pillow below my belly..I felt the dick slide in,he continued to savage me,i was screaming and breathing so fast,He was pounding too hard.Before i knew it he pulled out,i thought he was camming but i was wrong....

He lifted me,my legs hanging on his arms..He pressed me against the wall and started pounding, The whole thing was in there,i was loosing my breath..i had no where to move since i was between him and the wall.I was tired and praying for him to cum but he wasnt I could feel my pussy getting numb.

He moved away from the wall, still suspended on the air he pounded me on the middle of the room. I could hear him roar and i got excited that he was Cumming, he pounded so deep and hard.. then he pulls out and put me down, He grabbed the back of my head and put his dick inside, He pounded a few times then he sprayed on my mouth.. He was breathing so fast, i could see his chest expand for each breath. He exhaled and took it out of my mouth.. He turned around and walked away.

I stood up and ran to the bathroom, i spat on the toilet and grabbed the toothbrush to clean my mouth. When i finished cleaning my mouth i turned around and found him staring at me, he had not wiped himself because i could see semen drops falling. I got the towel and handed it over to him then i walked to the bedroom.

He followed me and stood by the door

Atang:(He was serious) Did you fuck him?

Me:No,i didn't,Did you sleep with Ambrosia(he just stared into my eyes) Yeah that's what i thought..

I walked over to the kitchen to prepare us supper, I was hurting inside but i knew it wasnt the right time to talk about it so i kept quiet, I kept wondering why he kept on hurting me so bad.He came over and hugged me from behind, I cried on his shoulder and he held me tight.

Atang:I'm sorry about everything, I shouldn't have spent a night there then all this wouldn't have happened, Im sorry about what went down at Tumo's house,i will never scare you like that

again

Me:(crying) I didn't know you could stab a person with a knife

Atang:(He stared into my eyes) Babe i can never do that to you and i didn't stab him too deep babe i knew it would be fixable..

Me:(I pulled away from him)Is that suppose to make me feel better? Cause it doesn't...

Atang:(he smiled and hugged me again) I'm kidding babe..come on..what are you cooking? (He asked kissing me on the neck)

Me:(Facing away trying to dodge the smell of alcohol) Im making fried eggs and sandwiches.. I cant make anything heavier than this im tired;my legs hurt,my arm hurts and i cant feel my pussy right now.

Atang:(He opened the other bottle) That's too bad but i want anal...

Me:(shocked)what??

Atang:(He walked away to switch on the TV)
You heard me...

I walked over to him and took his bottle.

Me:(emptied the bottle into the kitchen sink)
You are too drunk.. (I stood in front of him)
where are the house keys?

He grabbed my ass and flipped me around,
throwing me onto the couch on my back then
he got on top of me.

Atang:(he kissed me and his breath was filled
with alcohol) I love you Pretty Morgan, You are
my wife.

From his voice i could tell he would soon be asleep so i went along with his bullshit, I listened to him confessing his love for me and how he wanted to have kids with me.Finally he was down.I went to the bedroom to get a showel and covered him with it.

I went on and continued making a sandwich for myself.I took a drink frim the frigde and sat next to him on the couch. I ate while watching The Mentalist on DSTV.I was so complete, my babe sleeping next to me.

Then his phone rang, I felt like the doors of heaven were calling for me.I gladly went for his jeans and took it out.

Me:Hello

Voice: May i speak to Atang

Me:who are you?

Voice:Mxm goa bonwa go araba phone ya monna

I must admit that statement crushed my soul

Me:what do you want?

Voice:Are you dumb or what akere ke rile ke batla Atang (She hung up)

I was so devastated, It was a voice i never heard before.The sandwich i was eating suddenly lost its taste,my drink tasted sour.My mood was spoiled, Then i decided to open his phone and see what's going on in there.....

[02/25, 22:53] mca: #9

I layed back and pressed unlock,then it

requested the pattern,I had no idea what his password was,i guessed but it didn't unlock. Although i was disappointed part of me felt that maybe it was for the best,after all they say what you dont know can't kill you.I fell asleep next to him on the couch.

The next morning i woke up alone,he was up early as usual. I could hear him showering and I wanted to join him for a bath but i really wasn't in the mood for Sex.Not after last night,i couldn't stop wondering what could have happened had he not fallen asleep.. The "I want anal" statement was ringing in my mind.A recap of yesterday's events came to me,i was hurting.He slept with Ambrosia the whole night and then me the following day,i felt powerless and worthless.

He finished bathing and walked in the living

room in his boxers,He sat next to me,leaned over and kissed me his other hand touched my pussy under the showel, I knew he wanted it but i was too tired and too sad.I knew no matter what i said he was going ti fuck me either way, tears just rolled down my cheeks. He continued kissing me,he took off the showel i was wearing his other hand rubbing my pussy.When he kissed me again he noticed I was silently crying, he stopped and stared at me.

Atang:Babe im sorry..

Me:(wiped my tears off) I cant do this anymore, you have to stop.This is too much sex for me

Atang:(He rubbed my cheeks with both of his hands) Okay,no sex this morning.. Im sorry

Me:This morning? What about in the evening

He walked away,I really wasn't feeling good,

depression had covered my every part of my the body. A few minutes later, he walked in through to the kitchen, I watched him slice veggies and fruits, he spread mexican salad dresser on top and walked over to me. he leaned over and kissed me on my forehead, he went back for a glass of water.

Atang:(Lowed his voice) Babe Im sorry about last night, are you okay?

Me:Im fine babe, what about you?

Atang: I'll be okay, i had a glass of water and i want you to have one too before you do anything

I got up and had a glass of water and then he looked at me and panicked.

Atang:(Covered his mouth with his hand) You

have been bruised

I looked at my hand and noticed the small patches, I walked over to the mirror and took a look at my neck, it had love bites all over. He walked over and hugged me from behind.

Atang: Babe im sorry

Me: (I kissed him passionately, i could see he felt bad.) Its okay, as long as you reduce your drinking and stop having extra friendly relationships

Atang: You are right about the drinking

Me: and about women?

Atang: Consider it done

Me: Im serious babe, it hurts me to know that im sharing you with other women, imagine how you felt when you thought i slept with

Tumo,remember how you felt?

Atang:I remember

Me:(Tears came flowing) That's the pain i live with everyday,It hurts so much

Atang:(He wiped off my tears)Im sorry, i have said I'm sorry too many times that it seems like im just saying but i really mean it.

Me:That's exactly how i feel,You say you are sorry then you turn around and do the very same thing you apologized for,look what you did with Ambrosia

Atang:But it meant nothing to me babe,i dont want her and she is married

Me:It means something to me,it makes me look like a fool to other people because they Wonder what i see in you,You didn't have to sleep with Ambrosia at all in fact you should have never stayed there that long.

Atang:You are right,i understand. Im sorry i

haven't been paying attention to you and your feelings.

Me:Tell me about that nurse

Atang:We have been chatting on Facebook and at work occasionally

Me:Did you sleep with her?

Atang:(He stared at me) Im sorry

Me:Did you use a condom,what's her name?

Atang:Babe come on, of course i used it,how low do you think i am?Her name is Lebogang

Me:Its not that, a condom can burst you are a doctor and you act like you know nothing about health and sex issues

Atang:(He smiled)My love,I'm sorry for everything, please watch my steps I'm gonna make some changes

I finished the green salad he made me.He

silently watched me as i ate.

Atang:You are such a good woman and at times i feel like you are too good for me,I have put you through a lot and you still love me the same way.

Me:(i smiled) you are such a charmer...

Atang:No babe im serious, Im going to change things

Me:(I laughed) Okay Superman but set realistic goals so you can achieve them

Atang:(he kissed me)okay my love,here is my plan for today,im taking the car to the car wash then im coming back to get you so that we can take out Jenna, i really think we should do it together.

Me:(I smiled) that will be nice, She must be an adorable child

We both laughed,A couple of minutes later he got my handbag from the car and handed it to me.He kissed me goodbye and left for the car wash. I phoned Lora.

Lora:(angered) Oh my God Pretty,you never answer your phone, what happened?

Me:(i was sobbing) Please come here..

She hung up the phone,i knew she was on her way.I cried more and more.Atang was sleeping with everything in a skirt,I was deeply hurt by the fact that he slept with Ambrosia and fucked me the next day.I wanted to check on Tumo but i dared not,Atang would kill me for that.I used the time i had before Lora came to chat with him over the phone.

Tumo:Babe...

Me:How are you feeling?

Tumo:I'm fine my girl,i was worried sick about you,did he hit you?

Me:No he didn't hit me

Tumo:He fucked you,didn't he?

Me:(crying)He did...

Tumo:(heard him curse)That motherfucker...did he use rubber?

Me:No

Tumo:Come over,i have morning after pills on my box.You have to live this guy he is not good for you.

Me:He didn't ejaculate inside

Tumo:Where did he ejaculate?

Me: My mouth (i felt sick just thinking about it)

Tumo:(angry) Atang o toga a ntena waitse..why didn't you refuse?

Me: He was drunk, and it happened so fast i didn't have time to say anything. We talked about it so don't worry, also what happened between us was a mistake on my side, its wrong you are friends with Atang and now i feel bad for turning you guys into enemies.

Tumo: What? Are you kidding me, you really think I'm gonna let you go just like that, Atang can have any girl he wants but i can only have you. All the times he hurt you, i was there watching and hoping that you will get back to your senses but i see now that, I'm your senses. I'll make things easier for you

Me: Please don't complicate my relationship with Atang, i love him dearly

I hung up the phone then Lora entered the house and i ran to her crying like a little girl.....

[02/25, 22:54] mca: #10

I cried hugging Lora, she walked with me to the living room. She sat down and I got undercover.

Lora:(Wiped my tears) What happened?

Me:He slept with her

Lora:Ambrosia?

Me:Yes, they are not together cause she is married but I don't get why he is still sleeping with her

Lora:Because he is a whore, that's why

Me:After I found out that he slept with her I went to Tumo's house, where Atang caught us kissing. He threw a tantrum

Lora:(Shocked) Oh my God, what did he do?

Me:He attacked Tumo with a knife, but his friends got him to stitch him up so we didn't go to the police

Lora:Oh God Atang is a pig,what did i say?didn't i tell you to live this guy?

Me:But i love him

Lora:(angry) What? have you lost your mind?so what happened then?

Knowing Lora i couldn't tell her what type of sex i had with Atang,She would throw a fit and pack my bags for me maybe even include our parents. So i decided not to tell her about the rough sex.

Me:Then we came home, he apologized and i forgave him.

Lora:You what?Pretty waitse ke eng?o mphetsa pelo labohelo kante this guy ogo jesitseng?why do u love him?

Me:Lora you don't understand...I love him

Lora:Pretty tell me cousy,what is love?

Me:I know he is not perfect...(she interrupted me)

Lora: ah ah He is worse,who stabs his friend ka thipa?seriously he doesn't have the right to even question you because o robala le basadi botlhe,wake-up now before you get malwetsi from this guy

Me:(I started crying again, i felt as if she doesn't understand my feelings for him) I love him

Lora:I asked you gore love ke eng?

Me:Love is what I feel for Atang

She got mad,grabbed her handbag and left.10minutes later she came back found me crying.I guess she changed her mind and felt bad for me.

Lora:(she hugged me)Modimo wame gatwe ke reng ne bathong,Pretty lhe mma didimala,should i call aunty Tebby?

Me:(I didn't want her,she hated Atang and wanted nothing to do with him)No,don't please

Lora:(Wiped my tears away) Nna kana Pretty nkase kgone,You need help.I cant stand seeing you cry every day for a worthless piece of shit like Atang.Mascom offered you a job and you rejected their offer only because Atang doesn't want you to work,You need to have your own house,where we can visit you and feel free.I dont even get why you moved from your house because he had bought you everything. You must spend time with your friends o lese go thola ole nosi mo ntlong e kanakana,ke gone fela gore o akanye dilo.O tlaa felela o ikaletsa gone fa.Since you moved here we dont see you,you never go out with us yet Atang goes out all the time.Pretty kana you are not married waitse tota?We use to listen to music and

dance but nowadays you are always tired, You are either tired or depressed, I hate that. He is fucking you every night he drains your energy that's why you are always tired, Pretty please take a break from him if you can't live him, I'm begging you. I know he is cute dear but he is an ass, Even if he tried to be faithful he won't succeed because girls are throwing themselves at him and being an ass that he is, he will never say no. Please live him

I heard what she was saying but I could see she had no idea of the love I had for Atang, to her it was like I made a decision to love him but I didn't, I also wished I didn't love him but I couldn't control myself, In my mind the problem was that he drank too much and that he was too cute so girls threw themselves at him.

Me: I hear you, I'll start going out with you guys

more

Lora:Lets start now...Go take a shower,put on some nice clothes then we go out le bo Chedza,the whole crew..(she smiled) like good old times girl!

Me:(I remembered)I made plans with Atang..

Lora:(Pissed)Okay you know what,Live your life with Atang,I'm an inconvenience kea bona,Im trying to cheer you up wena o mpolella Atang,Atang ke setotwane sa maoto ale kae,nna monyana ke toga ke tswa mogo wena,ija!

Me:(I gave in) Okay,i heard you lesa go nthogela monna,I'm going to shower

We both went to the bathroom, she closed the toilet seat and sat there waiting for me to finish bathing. She noticed the love bites on my neck.

Lora:(she was Saddened) Did you'll have sex last night?

Me:(faked smile)yes,why?

Lora:How was it?

Me:It was fine

Lora:Was he drunk?

Me:No,he was sober

Lora:You are lying to me,Atang leaves bite marks only when he is drunk,why are you lying to me,you never keep secrets from me?

Me:(Dried myself with a towel) He was a bit tipsy..

Lora:How was the sex,did you enjoy it?

Me:I really dont know, but he enjoyed it so...

Lora:(She rolled her eyes) Oh my God,wena o tlaa kgonwa ke Tebby,nna waitse gakena bopelotelele le motho a tshwana le wena.What happened?

Me:About what?

Lora:The sex ya last night

Me:(I lashed at her)What do you want me to say?Kare we had sex and it was fine

Lora:Okay doll,fetsa re tsamae but make sure you wear a long sleeved t-shirt or poll neck because you have marks all over your arms and neck,re tlaa bona gore letsatsi la Maun lele kanakana o tlaa le tshabela kae..ija

I finished applying lotion,fixed my hair and put on my clothes.We left and took a taxi to big tree.

We met our friends Chedza and Gaone.They had already spread some showels under the big tree,Lora and I took off our shoes and joined them,we helped our selves with some twizzas.It was a feeling i had not felt in a long time.Across the Thamalakane river was the Maun

Educational park,from where we were seated we could see some zebras drinking water,it was a beautiful sight,the smell of nature,the sound of a flowing river and all the combined sounds made by the water creatures; frogs and birds on the trees.I felt so free..

Gaone:Pretty how have you been bubu?

Pretty: Been surviving dearest..

Lora:Okay today no talking about guys,lets talk about Young Farmers Fund or CEDA..

We all broke down in laughter.

Chedza:That's so not possible...I love men!(She laughed, She was the talkative one and very funny too)

Gaone:Okay so personally i think you should

dump Atang,ke raa fela legale..

Pretty: Guys dont put me on the spot,come on

Chedza:Pretty you are the one who told me to dump Eric when he use to hit me,now Atang o dira noga fela so i think you should dump him

Pretty: (laughed) Oh my...Chedza that was different, Eric was violent and he use to beat you,Atang doesnt beat me

Gaone:(laughed)Oh no honey he beats you...with that anaconda!!

We all broke down in laughter, It was nice meeting the girls after such a long time.We have always had each other's backs and when they said something it was because they cared.We spent hours at the big tree then we decided to go swimming at Sedie hotel.My phone was ringing off the hook and the girls told me not to answer it.Atang was calling time

and again. I was freaking out but i shook it off and ignored the calls.

Chedza was driving and she drove all of us around to collect our swim suits,when we finished collecting our swim suits we headed for Sedie hotel.

When we got there we walked in through the reception and towards the pool with our flip flops and towels.As i looked further I could not believe my sight.All my friends were frozen too.....

[02/25, 22:55] mca: #11

There were so many handsome men on the pool roughly 8 and another 8 on the chairs around the pool.They all had on boxer shorts and for a moment there Atang wasn't the most

sexy man. Those brothers were fine. We sat on the long bar chairs waiting for Lora to talk to the waitress about whether we could go on the pool. The other two men came and sat next to us putting us in the middle. Before they could speak Lora came with the waitress.

Waitress: My apologies ladies you cant use the pool, it has been booked by those gentlemen.

Chedza: Uhu ele gore why cant they share a pool like everyone else, isnt it that we always share the pool?

Waitress: They booked it, its a bachelor party.

Gaone: Ijoo Lets go try Alfa maybe we will be able to swim there

The guys who were seating next to us heard the conversation and interrupted.

The muscular one: You dont have to go.. You are

here already.

The guy with the dimple on his chin:(Dammit he was cute,white teeth and a dimple on his chin)Yeah you are all invited..

Waitress: If they dont mind,its fine you can go.

The muscular one:(spoke to the waitress) so you'll add their experiences to the total

The waitress walked away,Chedza being the crazy one she ran into the pool and splashed the water all over,The guys on the pool welcomed her with a cheer.Gaone and I went and sat on the chairs,i was reluctant to put on a swim suit because i had lovebites and as light in completion as I was I knew I became even lighter when i took off my clothes.

Gaone and I chatted while the girls were having fun in the pool.I really wanted to swim.The

other guy came and spoke to us.

The tall guy:Ladies please join us,don't be shy

Gaone wasted no time,i could see she wanted him.I sat there alone then I thought to myself "this is crazy I came here to have fun and I'm seating on a corner watching people have fun? No way." I took off my clothes and put on a swim suit, When i turned around the cute guy with the dimpled chin was standing behind me.

I carefully examined his face,He had a cute haircut well shaped, clear eyes and a stuck up nose,brush cut mustache that went down his lips and all the way to his jaws.His lips were slightly full: the kind that end in a cute little smirk at the corners. He had a dimple on his chin...Lord Jesus when he smiled the white teeth made his entire face shine. His chest was wide and and looked very stiff, his belly button

had shrunk inside making his six pack more visible and he was putting on the navy blue boxers which just happened to be my favourite colour on men. He stretched out his arm to me, i looked at it and Oh my..I noticed his hairy skin, the veins though...he was wearing a water proof watch, Hallelujah....I went for his arm like one of those princesses on Disneyland movies.

He escorted me into the pool, He jumped in and pulled me inside. I enjoyed myself, We played on the water and suddenly we found ourselves secluded on the corner of the pool.

The Dimpled guy: You are the most beautiful woman I have ever seen in Maun

Me: (For the first time i laughed a genuine one) so you say.....

The dimpled guy: My name is Tim and you are

Me:(I smiled)Pretty

Tim:Yes i know you are pretty but whats your name?(we both laughed about it)That's the most beautiful name aswell your mom knew what she was talking about when she named you Pretty.

Me:(Okay..my heart melted) Thank you
Tim...Timothy?

Tim:(He tickled me) Yeah and you are intelligent too...

Me:(I really didn't want him to stop tickling me)
Stop it...

Tim:(He stared into my eyes..leaned over me..He was panting,then he breaks the moment)
So where is the lucky guy?

Me:(Thought to myself "How dare he stop"
)Lucky guy?

Tim:(played with my bra straps) Your boyfriend the most blessed guy in the world and I hope he

knows that...

Me:(wasn't sure exactly how to answer)Well I don't know about that

Tim:He should cause i would if i was him

Me:So where is your lucky girl?

Tim:I'm not that lucky, all the good ones are taken

Me:(Laughed) you know that statement makes you look bad cause you are not taken that means you are bad....(We both laughed)

Tim:Okay,you caught me...I dont have a good punch line,so il just say it.I really want to get to know Pretty,I like you and I think we can be happy together.

Me:wao..Happy is a general word but i guess we can try

Tim:Good

Lifted me and threw me on the water and we played on the water for hours,His friends and the groom left us there,My friends left too.We got out of the water and sat next to the pool.He covered me with his big towel.

Me:So tel me about Tim

Tim:(Deep voice,it turned me on each time he spoke)Well...Timothy Is a detective at Maun police station. From Rakops.I have 3 siblings, only two of us are working.My mother is a sickly woman and i check on her often.I got dumped a month ago for a rich guy.that's my story. What's yours?

Me:Pretty Morgan is unemployed but I did my Business management at Limkokwing university , I have 1brother,My mother was quiet a busy woman,she was never there so i call my aunt mom,she raised me.I am currently in a rocky relationship that i do not know where its headed.Im dealing with a lot of emotions at the

moment.

Tim:nice meeting you

Me:nice meeting you too

We both laughed,Nothing can ever explain the feeling of happiness when you have been sad and bottled up for so long.The excitement and curiosity just makes your heart feel like a high school crush.

Tim:(He noticed the lovebites on my neck) Can i tell you something?

Me:Yes sir!

Tim:I can tell he is insecure and he is the type that would loose his temper like a little boy

Me(Impressed) Really? Explain....

Tim:Lovebites on your neck and arms.

Me:(Embarrassed) meaning?

Tim:Little boys mark their territory using lovebites,they do this because they don't believe they are good enough for the woman and believe anyman is a threat,so they use bite marks to say..'She is mine'.A sexually experienced man never leaves a mark behind no matter the pleasure because you know how to control yourself when you reach that moment,the only mark you leave behind stays in the heart of your companion.Lovebite is not a sign of love but a sign of insecurity.

Me:Wao...thats quiet a lesson there..

Tim:(smiled)So from this marks here I already know I'm a threat to his ego and it makes me wonder what he did

Me:Ok mr CID,its enough.. Oh my God

Tim:You are very beautiful

Me:Thank you,You are intriguing. I could learn a

lot from you

Tim:I will always be here waiting

We looked at the time and noticed we have been chatting for hours, it was dark.We put on our clothes and walked over to his car.He wanted to drop me home but i didn't want him to drop me at the gate.

Me:You must live me here then I'll walk to the house,I dont want him to see you

Tim:I understand that but I cant drop you this far,its dark.At least let me walk with you,will leave the car here then,right?

Me : Okay..

We walked holding hands.I had not felt that feeling in a long time.We arrived at the gate and

he pulled me closer to him,he unexpectedly kissed me, I felt his tongue push in a whole peppermint bubble gum and i gladly received it,his lips were so soft.I wanted more but he pulled away.

Tim:(He walked backwards facing me) Are you gonna call me or should i call you?

Me:(closed the gate) Wait for my call

Tim:Goodnight Angel

Me:Night

I chewed that Orbit gum like there was no tomorrow, you could hear it popping Kilometers away...Joo! The lighness of my heart was a new thing to me,I wished that little kiss could have lasted forever, Tim had no much money but boy he was my new idea of what a real man should be like.I really wanted to get to know him and i was going make sure i do.

As i walked closer to the house i remembered that I haven't checked my phone,I found 64missed calls from Atang,my heart skipped as i opened the door,he was seating on the couch. I got in and walked towards him.....

[02/25, 22:56] mca: #13

I looked at him as fury brewed inside, My medulla oblongata was working at a maximum speed.

Me:When i finished with the girls I called Boyboy but he said he was too far then he sent some guy named Tim to take me home.

Atang:(Doubted) Really? Don't think about cheating on me

Me:I I'm not

Atang:Okay,(he kissed me) Be careful...

My heart was beating so fast,I wondered what he could have done to me.I was getting confused because I thought I understood Atang,but hitting me?I truly loved this man but he was so dominant. We said our goodnights as i rested my head on his chest.

The next morning i found myself alone on the bed again, he was up early as usual. I wanted to hide in bed but nature was calling, I tried to hold myself but my bladder felt like its about to burst.I got up and went to the bathroom, I sat there and relieved myself. He was done bathing and shaving his beared with a machine.

Me:Morning

Atang:Morning babe,how did you sleep?

Me:Good

Avoiding too much conversation with him I walked out,I took a shovel and sat on the couch to watch TV my favorite show Trisha was on.He came and sat next to me.

Atang:I think we should go together when I visit my grandma to introduce Jenna

Me:Is Ambrosia coming too?

Atang:yeah,She will be looking after Jenna

Me:(I sensed the awkwardness) okay,I'd love to

Atang kissed me for over 5minutes,I knew it was a desperate cry for sex.I stopped kissing him.He stared into my eyes.

Atang:Are you serious?

Me:Babe I'm tired

Atang:You don't have to do anything, you dont even have to spread your legs il spread them for you.

Me: (I didn't mean to laugh but it just came out)
Don't play dumb

Atang:I'll be gentle

Me:From the start yes, you'll be gentle but torwads the end you are going to break me apart

Atang:(He laughed) I wont,I promise. Please.....

Me:Okay

He jumped on top of me,kissing me so hard,then he lifted me and walked to the kitchen and put me on the counter. I was confused, he took off his t-shirt and kissed me again,his hand taking out my panties. I was getting so wet,the thrill of not knowing what he was going to do

next was pleasurable.. He rubbed his hand on my pussy while he was tonguing my nipple...my whole body was covered with pleasure, i groaned.I was breathing so hard..then I felt his two fingers getting in..he sucked my pussy at the same time for a moment. I let out a scream I couldn't hold myself, He stopped..and slid in the anaconda, I could feel my pussy running out space,It felt as if a big bus was going through my pussy.I murmured his name.

Me:Ataaaang....

Atang:(he slowly pounded) Look at it babe...open your eyes..look at it

I turned my face down and looked at it as it went in and out..in and out...he kissed me while he was still pounding. His speed was increasing with the pleasure, I felt my soul connect to his.He took me down from the counter and

turned me around, he made me hold the counter with both hands, anaconda came in from the back,for a moment it felt as if i was breaking my virginity.

Me:(I murmured) Attiiii.....I loveeee youuuu

Atang:(Pounding and panting) I love you too babe

Then i remembered that Ambrosia calls him Ati,Everything went down the hill,I started thinking and wondering how he was having sex with her..I wonderd if i was doing all the right things and if it was good, I imagined him fucking her from behind like he was doing to me,tears came running.He noticed I was crying, Still thrusting he held me with my hair and pulled me back gently twisting my head to face him,I was grasping for air and he kissed me.

Atang:(panting,he whispered into my ear) I love you and I'm sorry for everything...

He let go of my hair and held my buttocks, with both hands on each butt he gently pulled them apart...I felt my pussy open and He went all the way in,i could feel the balls at the entrance on my pussy, he thrust fast and deep.I couldn't breathe anymore i was just whizzing...I started crying again this time tears of joy,I had mixed emotions. I heard him roar..I have always liked looking at his face when he is Cumming,it gets ugly and funny too.He pounded the last deep one and pulled out,I knelt down and gave him a blow job..he was Cumming,i watched as he closed his eyes,sweating and roaring like an injured lion.I rubbed his anaconda faster and faster and his semen sprayed my tits and the floor.

I got up and grabbed the serviettes on the counter and wiped myself, he walked to the bathroom. I used the serviettes to wipe the tile and took them to the toilet, found him washing his Anaconda on the bathroom sink, he grabbed a towel and wiped off the sweat then he lifted me up and walked to the bedroom with me. He put on his boxers and i a simple dress, we both rested on the bed.

Atang:(He ran his fingers through my hair)
Babe,why were you crying?

Me:(saddened) Nothing, I just wondered how your sex with other girls was

Atang:(Ran out of words for a moment) The truth is when you are cheating you dont enjoy the sex because at the back of your head you know its wrong,you feel guilty so at the end of the day you dont enjoy it that much

Me:(laughed) You have a conscious?

Atang:(laughed) Babe come on,I'm a human being

Me:But you hurt me everyday

Atang:That is in the past..I'm working hard trying to save this relationship because I can see I'm about to loose you.I need you to meet me half way,I know I have discouraged you by sleeping around but I'm done.I want to make you happy

Me:Reducing your sex drive may help too..

Atang:(Laughed) I am not the problem, you are...cause you are too damn hot!

He tickled me ,we both laughed and then we heard a knock at the door.Atang lifted me and walked to the door holding me.He opened and Tumo was standing at the door.....

[02/25, 22:56] mca: #14

Atang put me down,we all silently walked to the living room.We sat down,Atang was a little tensed, I really wasn't looking forward to another fight.

Tumo:I came to apologize to both of you,Atang you are my buddy and I was not suppose to have feelings for your woman,I should have brought her home that day and not do what i did.Pretty you are a very beautiful and tempting woman but I should have respected the relationship you have with my friend, I shouldn't have kissed you and I feel guilty for everything that happened.

Atang:(Pissed) Its too late now,you have already kissed her

Me:(Held Atang's hand)Babe please listen

Tumo:I understand if you never want to see me

again but Before i leave i want to tell you that you have a good woman, If i was you I would be married with a child by now but you can't marry because you are busy searching for an illusion, I pray for your own benefit that by the time you get your head out of the gutter she would still be around.

Me:Tumo,I forgive you but really there is nothing to apologize for but anyway Im sorry for getting you in trouble,you got stabbed because of me,Im sorry for that.

Tumo:(He stared at Atang)Im sorry

Atang:(He Left)Its cool

Me:Give him time,he will be fine

Tumo got up and left,When i closed the door he looked in my eyes and spoke to me.

Tumo:I'm sorry for kissing you that day but It

was the happiest moment of my life.

Me:Please don't be sorry for something i did,I put you in that position, How is the wound?

Tumo:(Noticing Atang coming, he left)Its healing...

I closed the door and went back inside.

Atang:(Pissed)What the fuck? Somebody kisses their friend's girlfriend and thinks sorry will fix it,This guy takes me for a fool.Im done with him

Me:(I hugged him)Babe you need to learn how to forgive, I forgive you everyday.I guess if you were me we would have long parted ways?

Atang:Its different, He broke our code

Me:and you break your promises everyday

Atang:(Laughed) Stop blackmailing me

Me:Im being reasonable and you know deep

down he is a good friend, I know there are things he knows about you but he never told me because he cares for you even though you are a scumbag..

Atang:(Laughed)Babe im a scumbag? You gonna pay for that...

He chased me around the house and finally caught me in the bedroom, we both fell on the bed and he kissed me.

Atang:Babe I'm sorry for the things i have put you through

Me:Its fine,I forgave you.stop talking about it

We went to the living room to watch TV,He sat on the couch and I layed my head on his chest.We were watching the show 'Who wants to be a millionaire' Atang is the noisy kind,the

kind that talks throughout the show or a movie,He was screaming all the answers not giving me a chance.

Me:Babe stop it..give me a chance to answer

Atang:If you know the answer you scream it out,what's there to think about...

Me:(We both laughed) Okay watch me win

We watched TV until we were bored.

Me:When are we going to Ghanzi to introduce Jenna?

Atang:(Uncertain) I don't know if i want to go,My parents are going to kill me

Me:If you dont do it now you'll never do it,the more time passes the more it will be difficult,

Atang:We will go tomorrow then

Me:(smiled) Goodboy

We both laughed, then his phone rang.

Atang:(Guilty face)Yah.....(He sounded shocked) What? Are you sure?....I'll call you back.

He seemed distracted

Me:Babe who was that?

Atang:Poloko

Me:What did he say?

Atang:Its nothing really

Me:Okay....lets watch a movie then

Atang:Babe Im going to see Poloko about something

Me>About what?

Atang:Just guy stuff

Me:(I lost it)You are starting right? Cant we just have peace

Atang:(Putting on his clothes) Babe come on,Im just going to see Poloko

I was getting angry,there is nothing upsetting like being with somebody then they get a call and leave immediately without a better explanation. I could feel my head hurting.He finished putting on his clothes and got the car keys,kissed me on the lips and left.I was just shocked. I phoned Lora.

Lora:(laughed)Hello?

Me:what are you laughing at?

Lora:Nothing, Im with a friend, what's up?

Me:(I sensed she was with a guy)Just checking

on you

Lora:Oh yeah girl did i get you in to trouble last night?

Me:You almost did,but its good.I'll call you later

Lora:Bye

I phoned Gaone.

Gaone:Hey girl

Me:Hi,what are you up to?

Gaone:Nothing, I'm so bored, can i come over or you can come over?

Me:Great,please come over,im so bored

Gaone:I'll be there

While waiting for Gaone,i cleaned the house and

put things in order, I tried calling Atang but he wasn't picking. I was going crazy. Then finally he answers.

Atang:Babe

Me:Where are you?

Atang:Im with Poloko,I'll be home soon..

Me:(Doubted)Can i speak to Poloko?

Atang:(Laughed) Babe come on..Hold on(He gave him the phone)

Poloko:Pretty hi

Me:(Ashamed) Hi

Poloko:How are you? my boy loves you.please relax

Me:(Laughed)Take care,bye

I hand up and then Gaone entered. We sat down

and watched a movie.

Gaone:Hows is everything with Atang

Me:We are getting there,he has changed

Gaone:Men never stop cheating honey,they just take a break and Atang is the type that takes a short break

Me:(laughed)why does everyone say that?Atang is a goodman

Gaone:okay Pretty,Do you know why you cry a lot?because you see him as perfect, Atang is an ass.What worries me is that you are letting good guys pass for him.

Me:He made mistakes

Gaone:I would like to differ from everyone,I don't think you should leave him cause you love him but I think you should find a job so that you can have something to do when he is at work.women who dont have jobs bear children,

very soon you'll be pregnant and Atang will run around like wild animal. You need to have your own house because this guy is way too dominant. He controls everything about you and then he cheats on you

Me:Atang is my man,He has weaknesses that im sure he can get over

Gaone:Nna tota,I'm not judging you.Atang is cute its reasonable that you'd loose your mind but as a friend, I'll always tell you what i think and i think he is a dog but he is your dog so train him but expect the worst,nna tota if it was me I would have dumped him a long time ago cause gake kgone go itshokela ngwana wa mosimane a tshameka mhele ka nna.

Me:Gaone mme Atang has potential to change

Gaone:He does....if you castrate him he will be faithful

We both laughed then my phone rang

Me:Hello

Lora:I just saw Atang in Spar with a pregnant girl,who is she?

Me:(shocked)What?

Lora:They both saw me and walked out without buying anything, I tried talking to him but he drove away.

Me:(shocked)what?

Lora:Lesa gore what,ngwanyana ke mang?.....

[02/25, 22:57] mca: #15

Me:(shocked) what?

Lora:Pretty?

Me:Oh God how am i going to deal with this one?

Lora:Pretty talk to me,say something.Kare he drove away a bona gore kea mmita,ask him

Me:(shocked and speechless I hung up the phone) Gaone,that was Lora.She says she just met Atang at Spar and he was with some pregnant girl

Gaone:(shocked) Oh crap,how far along is she!

Me:I dont know

Gaone:what are you going to do?

Me:I really don't know

Gaone:Call him

Dialled his number and It rang

Atang: Babe

Me:where are you?

Atang:Told you babe,Im with Poloko

Me:Can i talk to him?

Atang:Come on now

Me:I'm serious let me talk to him

Atang:Not again babe,no

Me:why not?

Atang:You are acting like a child, stop doing that.You spoke to him earlier,come on now

Me:Where are you?

Atang:Are we seriously going to fight over the phone?

Me:Its okay,I'll just call Poloko

I hung up the phone and dialed Poloko's number.

Poloko:Hello Pretty

Me:Where you guys at?

Poloko:(took a moment) We are in Boseja

Me:Where in Boseja?

Poloko:Mo Maun Senior re chekile mthaka yo mongwe jaana

Me:Okay,shapo

I thought for a moment, Poloko is lying for him.I was so confused. I spoke to Gaone who was also speechless.

Me:I think he is lying for him

Gaone:,These guys are crazy of course they would lie for each other

Me:Im calling Poloko's girlfriend she might tell me where her man is.

Gaone:Yoo..Poloko has a girlfriend?

Me:Yes

Gaone:That bitch,He has been flirting with me on Facebook

Me:Joo (I phoned Masego)

Masego:Hello

Me: Masego hi

Masego:Oh hey girl,how are you?

Me:Im good,listen where is Poloko?

Masego:What did they do this time?

Me:I was talking to Atang saying he is with Poloko and Poloko told me they were in Maun Senior checking on a friend

Masego:(Laughed) You still haven't matured if you believe the things they say. I told you gore o tlhwaafalele Atang if you love him,beat his ass,deprive him sex,threaten him and let him follow you not you follow him.Poloko o tshwana fela le Atang ka bobete but oa itse gore if he gets home late there will be trouble, He knows gore I want to know everything.O fokoditse but Atang ene ekare motho ele gone a bonang

kuku. Train that little dog of yours ibile a tshaba stress jaana nna kene ke tlaa mo gatisa legala. He must never know whether you would forgive him or not, tsenya mosimane yoo letsatsi tlhe mma. Poloko o bua matlakala fela, Im doing laundry outside ene o lebile game ya Chiefs le Rollers mo ntlong.

Me:(shuttered) Are you sure?

Masego: Hold on...(She walked inside and handed him the phone)

Poloko:(Confused) who is it?

Me:Poloko ware le mo Maun Senior fo kae?

Poloko:(Ashamed) Aish....tota im not sure gore Atang o kae

Me:(laughed)Poloko go siame rra

I hung up the phone. I wondered who that girl could have been, knowing Atang the way i do i knew it was his chick, The pain was

unbearable, felt my throat dry up. I already felt like I'm a side chick when it comes to Ambrosia but I put those feelings aside because it was a child he had before he met me. Above all the doubts I wanted to confirm because a little part of me believed it wasn't his baby.

Gaone: Pretty what if it's his?

Me: It's not his

Gaone: You never saw anything in his phone, nothing at all? I'm telling you if this guy managed to conceal a pregnant girl he is dangerous, I would walk away without turning back, I could tolerate his sex drive and anaconda but another woman's child? Hell to the no

Me: Atang would never do that to me

Gaone: Ene ga ise a batle ngwana?

Me: He has been saying it but in a joking manner, He wasn't serious

Gaone:Atang le ene has a lot of money at a young age,ba tile go tshola le ene banyana gore abo o kgothege sebetse

Me:(pissed) You are not helping with those statements, Atang loves me he would never do such a thing to me.

Gaone:But dearest prepare yourself for anything, yo gatwe Atang tlhe mma

Me:Stop talking like that

Gaone:Start thinking gore what are you going to do if he got somebody pregnant

Me:(Heard Him park outside) He is here....I'm freaking out!

Gaone:should I go?

Me:Go,I'll call you

Gaone:(kissed me on the cheek,I could see she felt bad for me)Okay bubu,call me when you are done,I'm certain he is going to lie this motherfucker thinks life is a game.

Me:(I smiled) Thanks girl

She walked out and greeted Atang as she went out.I watched Atang get in with his hands on the pockets, he sat on the couch and stared at me with a guilty look on his face.

Atang:Hi

Me:The pregnant girl.Explain now.....

[02/25, 23:41] mca: #16

He knelt down and stared into my face.

Atang:(Teary eyes)Babe...

Me:(I bursted into tears) Ataaang nooo

Atang:(he hugged me)I swear to God...I would never do that to you

Me:(crying)Who is she?

Atang:Babe that was my cousin

Me:Stop lying to me

Atang:I'm not lying

Me:I'm giving you one last chance and if you lie to me I'm leaving you,for good

Atang:(He stared into my eyes) I swear that's my cousin,you can confirm it however possible but that's my cousin

Me:Atang why did you run off if its your cousin?

Atang:I panicked, Lora is crazy I didn't want drama in public

Me:You are talking as if Lora is a lunatic, Atang be honest with me.who is that girl?

Atang:Kare that's my cousin

Me:How far along is she?

Atang:I dont know,babe please stop interrogating me for something I didn't do

Me:If i find out you lied to me,im going to killl
you

Atang:I know

Me:I'm serious, give me your cousin's number

Atang:why?

Me:So that I can check on her akere go raya
gore when we visited your family ene she didn't
come so I want to say hi

He scrolled through his contacts and spelt it
out,I looked at his eyes trying to find out how he
feels about giving me her contact,He was
emotionless. I couldn't read anything.

Me:What's her name?

Atang:Brianna

Me:Your cousin's name is Brianna?

Atang:I just told you

Me:Her parents named her this?

Atang:(Pissed)Pretty enough of this bullshit,
You accused me of getting somebody pregnant
and now u accuse me of lying, what do you
want from me?You have the motherfucking
number why don't you ask her

Me:(I walked away)God!

Atang:(Pissed) Pretty what did i say about
walking away from me when im talking to you?

Me:(spoke from the kitchen) Deal with it

He came and stood before me invading my
space

Atang:You need to change your attitude
towards me

Me:I dont know where you coming from,why
were you with your pregnant cousin anyway?

You said you were going to see Poloko and you got him to lie for you. I know there is something going on here and once I get to the bottom of it I'm deciding about my future

Atang:What do you mean your future?

Me:I need a job,I want to start working

Atang:why do you need a job?

Me:I cant seat here doing nothing all day,My peers are working and enjoying life and I'm busy playing wife to a guy who doesn't even bother to play hubby.

Atang:(pissed)Fuck that Pretty you are not getting a job,If you are bored maybe we should have a baby

Me:I also want to move out

He punched the wall unit and bent it,I fearfully walked away to the bedroom and he followed me there.

Me:Another thing if you ever hit me,I'm gonna report you

Atang:You are moving out?

Me:I'm thinking about it,I'm tired of your bullshit Atang,you are a liar and a cheater.The most painful thing is that you refuse to use protection, You are too damn controlling

Atang:(Calm)But babe we can talk about all these things and find a way around them

Me:I don't understand, if you dont want me to leave why dont you marry me instead and stop lying,sneaking around and doing all the childish things you do.It makes me look stupid to people you know

Atang:(He sat down)Babe I have changed,I'm not cheating on you.You are the one doubting every step i take.

Me:I don't trust you anymore

Atang:But i have changed, Stop accusing me of the things I didn't do,right now you want to leave the house because you suspect I got somebody pregnant, you don't have any proof and already you wanna pack your bags and go.I get that I fucked up things by cheating but does that mean I dont love you?No

Me:I don't trust you Atang,I love you and you are taking advantage of my love for you

Atang:(He came over and lifted me up walking to the living room) Babe Those are the things i did in the past,Im a changed man now,change takes time and i know you need time to regain your trust on me but seriously babe I love you.

Me:So you think you have changed?

Atang:(smiled)I dont think I know...

Me:Okay...hand me your phone then

Atang:what?

Me:Atang a changed man doesn't have

secrets,give me your phone Mr Im a changed man

Atang:(Smiled)You gonna have to put on an agreement of the things i benefit every time i prove you wrong and post it on the fridge door

Me:(I laughed)Put me down lets do it now

He put me down and i grabbed a pen and a paper.

Atang:(cleared his throat smiling) Every time you ask for proof and I hand it over,I want you to suck me until I camm or surprise me with pussy at an unexpected place or time

Me:(Smiled in disbelief) Okay...

Atang:what do you want to gain wena?

Me:If i prove you wrong I want a five days break from sex or you dont go anywhere without my

permission

Atang:Babe five days? Eseng 2days bogolo?

Me:Oa simolola wa ipona?

Atang:(He kissed me)Okay cool 5days it is..eish
hope it doesn't happen ahh!

We both laughed

Me:Okay hand over that phone and the pin
please

He handed it over

Atang:The password is your name

Me:(Smiled) Your password has been my name
all this time

Atang:Yeah well I knew you would never think I

can put your name as my password cause you think I'm a jerk

Me:You are right,I do think you are a jerk but my name? gosh....(Okay now he was charming me and it was working)

Atang:Another thing babe,you can't crucify me for anything you find in my phone,we can work around it but you cant dump me for whatever you see in there and when you forgive me,you must really forgive me cause I'm gonna need it,Im just taking a chance of being a good man and all that shit

Me:Well I'll only forgive you if you tell me the truth, you answer every question honestly then I'll forgive you so we can move past it

Atang:Cool...

I went through his gallery and upon opening, a cold chill ran down my spine all the way to my

knees.....

[02/25, 23:42] mca: #17

I saw pictures of me sleeping, Some of the days I couldn't even remember. My heart just melted, He had captured all my sleeping moments. I looked at his face and i remembered the first time i met him,when he was fresh from Australia. He trembled and struggled to propose a date with me.He was still the best but by then he wasn't sure of himself.

Me:(I covered my mouth with my hand)Babe what's this?

Atang:(He took a look)Thats my secret album, Every morning when I woke up I take a snapshot of you before i shower,Its so perfect. I can tell you all your sleeping positions and what they mean.

Me:(smiled)You lie!

Atang:(took the phone and scrolled through the pictures) When you sleep on your tummy its usually because you tired or we had a tiresome sex...(opened another photo)Mostly when you sleep on your side is because you are on your period or you are upset with me (opened another one) You sleep at the edge of the bed when you are trying to avoid sex.Babe I love pictures of you sleeping, your peaceful face...You are my sleeping beauty and your face gives me pride...I love you Pretty, I'm jealous of you and i dont want to loose you

Me:(Tearful eyes) If you could stop cheating everything would be perfect

Atang:(He kissed me on the forehead) Cheating is in the past babe,Im done with that give me a chance to mend your heart

Me:I love you,Im happy and by far this is the sweetest secret i have ever found about you, i

dont want to go through your phone beyond this,I dont want to spoil my mood so here you go...(I handed him the phone)Delete whatever you think is not necessary.

Atang:(Shocked) Shit..babe..

Me:what?

Atang:I can't believe what you just said

Me:Sutlha dinepe tsa banyana kwa..you know you want to do it

He deleted some pictures.

Me:I know for sure you have been cheating but I'm deciding to let you off the hook,but I just want to know the girl you were with,is she really your cousin?

Atang:Babe..

Me:Just tel me,You have no reason to lie

Atang:She is my distant cousin

Me:Did you sleep with her?

Atang:(laughed)No

I couldn't pin point it exactly about this cousin that made my blood boil but i was determined to work on my relationship. I had decided that I'm going to trust him even if i didn't have a reason to,I was gonna give him my heart again regardless of my fears.

Atang:When are we going to Ghanzi to introduce Jenna?

Me:About that,I really don't think i should be there,things are going to be awkward for me and I don't want to put myself in that vulnerable position again. I think you'll should go,A day is enough for your grandma to see Jenna and I hope you wont be sharing a room with

Ambrosia, If you appreciate me and love me you wont touch her but if I'm just a girl you'll do as you want,Im tired and I just want to be loved.If you disappoint me again it will be my fault for giving you another chance to break my heart.

Atang just stared at me in disbelief.I felt so light after sharing that with him.The cheating had destroyed my heart,it killed many things except my love for him,sometimes i wondered if I loved him or the Idea of him which ever way i wasn't happy but i could sense happiness just that i couldn't reach for it.

We watched a movie together,then we went to sleep, Before i fell asleep for the first time in my life i found myself taking a short prayer.I was running out of options to deal with my heartaches.I layed my head on his chest and fell

asleep.

The next morning, I helped him pack his bags for the Ghanzi trip, he passed by the lodge and collected Ambrosia, then they left. I cleaned the house and then phoned my friend Girly who was in Gabs.

Girly: Hey girl, long time

Me: loooong time..

Girly: Areng fela Maun?

Me: Maun ke stress fela at times i want to come up there to clear my head, Atang le ene ke ngwana fela I'm considering to dump him if he hurts me again.

Girly: Heela ngwanyana being single is painful, dont be fooled by people bare they are happy

cause they are not,ba lonely.Dont leave your man for another woman, there is no perfect man most men fuck up like him just that some women have true hearts of wives.Nna mma you know how Tonny is but tlhe mma ke tlaa itshokela rre yo,gone jaana maloba his uncles called him ba botsa gore o nyala leng.Please Pretty there is no one perfect, Atang to me is fine...He is responsible because he looks after you without even complaining, Besides fucking other girls he respects you,He is very romantic and at times i wish he could teach Tonny how to do the things he does.Lets face Pretty what are the chances that you might meet a guy better than him?Just give him time he will learn,men are like kids and my grandma told me that most relationships become strong if the woman is strong and has a stand,by stand I dont mean gore if Atang comes home late you do the same,no.I mean showing him that you are a wife and making him realise he needs to

grow up. Being good to him such that when he hurts you he cries because he knows you are good, over time that guilt will grow and stop him from doing anything. WHEN YOU ARE IN A RELATIONSHIP DON'T TAKE ADVICE FROM SINGLE PEOPLE, RATHER GO ASK AN ELDERLY OR MARRIED PERSON. you'll get a better advice.

Me:(Intrigued) Wao Girly.....

Girly: The fact is men get tempted easily and even if you dump Atang believe me sweetheart you won't find the one that won't make you cry, Let me be honest with you. I'm a woman and Tony being a man is always asking for sex and sometimes kea gana ke ngadile but he pressurise me or even just gets it, single inexperienced people call it rape when I spoke to my mom about it she called it Sex, she said when it's like that he had sex with you as your

man and when you are both feeling it its called making love. Its not right but its the reality of serious relationships. Now i really understand gore Atang can be a handful when it comes to sex but then you dont know how many times other women get fucked by their men. If you leave Atang ke gagago but nna Tonny kea mo aga, Banyana ba rata banna ba basadi ba bangwe and you need a stand, Nna tthe mma ngwanyana o kgona to wink at Tonny rele mo shopong...sheh ke leba fela ngwanyana a ipharasa. Some girls ke matimone fela and you need a lesson wena Pretty on how to be an emotionally strong person. Nna mma wame monna gake molese ke tile go nyedisa Tonny until a itse gore mogo Girly gago ingwaelwe matsetse. Ke tlaa tholwa ke lekile....Wena you want to let go of Atang? Hee monyana thwaala the ruri..nna the mma monyana le ha aka iteseletsa a ima ngwana waga Tonny, ke raa waitse..o itse gore ke raa....tabo a bata go

ichetisisa hela mogo nna cause ke tlaa bua le
Tonny forgive him and tell him gore I'll be the
one talking to the baby mama and that girl tlabo
a utlwa ka nna fela,At times the worst thing you
can do is give up....Nna I would rather be fucked
by one man everyday than be fucked by
different men in the name of
Independence.....

[02/25, 23:42] mca: #18

Me:(Intrigued) Girly thanks for the motivation
girlfriend

Girly:I know that you are getting a lot of advices
from everyone but thats my advice gore hold on
a little longer,Nna tota I'm old school. No man is
going to marry you asa go itse and you can't
certainly marry a man you dont know, the devil i
know is far much better than the angel i dont
know,call it stupidity I call it patience. You cant
walk around looking for a garden with fruits to

eat,you need to know that you cultivate your own garden,water it and manure with patience knowing that at the end of the season, I'll be reaping my fruits.

Me:Ke utwile Girly,oa bua mme

Girly:Let me go for my lesson re tlaa bua

She hung up the phone,She left me with a lot of thinking to do.There is no doubt in my mind that I love Atang and i was wondering if really i was strong enough to take his bull,Girly is a strong woman,hell she beats her boyfriend with wooden spoon until he tells the truth but was i that strong? I wondered what would happen If I dump him while i strongly love him like this, would i be strong enough to watch him with another woman?My head was spinning. I went to the bathroom and took a shower and came to bed.My phone rang.

Atang:Hi babe,how are you?

Me:Im fine,how is the trip?

Atang:Its going well,I miss you.wish you could be here..

Me:(laughed) Next time..

Atang:(Jenna spoke from the background) I love you,Jenna says she wants to speak to you

Me:(laughed) She doesn't even know me

Atang:She is crazy this one,hold on(He gave her the phone)

Jenna: (Toddler voice)Hello?

Me:Hi Jenna how are you?

Jenna:I'm fine,I ate pap

Me:That's good did you enjoy it?

Jenna: Yeah

Me:okay Jenna give Daddy the phone

Atang:(laughed) Jenna oa balabala

Me:(Laughed) Are o jele papa,o dira ngwana dilo.Where is Ambrosia?

Atang:O teng,o tsentse di headset

Me:Are you gonna fuck her?

Atang:Babe tlhe mma o seka wa bua jalo,I love you and Ke tlhwaafetse ka wena.

Me:Ehe rra

Atang:You see that's why i wanted you to come,gore oseka ware ke dirile sengwe.Its not late you can still fly over here

Me:(knock at the door) Iyoo rra go shapo,somebody is knocking at the door.

I hung up and went to the door.Lora came in with a big bag.

Me:(Shocked)Uhu...

Lora:ushu monyana kii,o hakgamatswa kii

Me:(Laughed) Okay that accent first of all and whats up with the big bag?

Lora:I came for a sleepover, Atang left with his other girlfriend so i came to keep his other girlfriend company

Me:(pissed)Okay stop saying that

Lora:(She went to the other bedroom) Ijoo nna kea itshamekela mma,sorry..

Me:(I followed her)Lora I need to admit that I'm feeling left out.. I feel like a third wheel

Lora:(unpacked her clothes) well sweaty truth be told you are a third wheel right now,Tell me the truth..Do you think Atang will not touch her tonight?

Me:I trust him

Lora:(she turned and stared at me)You sure?

Me:I dont know

Lora:Atang is an ass he is going to fuck her

freely tonight ale sure gore you are far,digest it
akere you made the choice to stick to him.I
wish you could dump him,Leha o bona ke rata
madi a gagwe jaana ene mme nnyaa...

Me:(laughed)Aeh mma lesa go ntsenya stress

She put on some pajamas and walked to the
kitchen, I followed her.

Lora:(opened the fridge) Go jewa eng ne
bathong...(she grabbed a
drink,polony,banana,apple and put them on the
counter) Mm I like...

Me:(laughed)Its funny how you eat like a
donkey but never gain weight

Lora:(Threw me with a banana peel) Ke slender
by nature mama!

Me:(walked to the living room)Mxm ke nale
stress waitse gone mme,Im so jealous right

now

Lora:(chewing) Atang wago tlwaela why didn't he take you and Jenna instead of going with that whore,Im telling you he is going to fuck her and I'm sure he is going to get anal too

Me:(Disgusted) Eww Lora mma o lesa go bua dilo,kante do you ever listen to your self speak

Lora:(widely opened her eyes)You wanna know something crazy? I think that Amber girl taught him anal,I hear white women are very generous with it

Me:Okay just stop it with that stereotype,gape you are depressing me

Lora:(she walked into the living room chewing) Okay bubu,on a serious note.I want you to find a house and a job,believe me when you are working you won't think about him so much cause you'll interact with other people.Atang kana doesn't have challenges because you are home,he doesn't want you to work because he

is insecure, do you remember Tim's words?
(She opened her eyes wide open) Oh my God
where is Tim?

Me:(blushed)I haven't spoken to him since the
kiss

Lora:And he didn't call?

Me:I had told him not to call

Lora:And he followed your instructions, wao..he
must be a nice person

Me:I dont want to be involved with him anymore

Lora:why,he certainly has a heart bigger than
Atang's

Me:If I do Atang is going to trouble him,he
seems like a reserved kind of a guy,i mean look
what Atang did to Tumo,nna i dont want trouble
gape dilo tse dingwe gadi nne sentle mo
mathong a batho,imagine gotwe banna bane ba
lwela nna,That will be a disgrace

Lora:Okho lesa Atang a fotsekele koo the,He

sleeps with girls all over o tlabo a surprisiwa ke eng.Anyways Tim is a detective aka mo shimega gore,ekare a tswa foo abo a ipha di stich tseneng adi fa Tumo.Nlxa waitse Atang oa ntena tota

Me:(Laughed out loud) Atang is my boo tlhe mma,tota oa moreng

Lora:O bona Atang ke ba ereng ago tshwara le monna o mongwe abo a ikaletsa,kana that day ago fitlhela le Tumo one a akanya gore ke gore Tumo ogo jele di size tsea tholang adi ja banyana ba sele.Motho wa teng o bolaisiwa pelo ke dibe tsa gagwe.ijaa

Me:(laughed)Wena kana..

Lora and I chatted for hours,she just had a way of making me laugh. I started wondering how things would be if i had my own house and working, for goodness sake I wouldn't be bored with my life but i also remembered Girly's words

and my dream of having a family. I have always wanted to be a mom. Things were so complicated for me, I was in a dilemma. But if there is one thing for sure I knew was that if he cheated again I would find my own house and a job.

After hours of chats and movies with Lora, I noticed that time had passed and I got my phone and called Atang, He wasn't answering his phone.....

[02/25, 23:42] mca: #19

I called him twice and he didn't answer then I threw in the towel, need I admit that my insecurities were getting hold of me, Lora noticed I was absent minded.

Lora: Stop calling him, you gonna make him

panic cause when you call him so many times he is going to be afraid to call back thinking that you gonna be on his case.

Me:Maybe something went wrong

Lora:Atang? Heeh?

Me:I dont think its anything negative

Lora:Iyo I dont know about that,all i know is that you need a break from him,He is not good for you

My phone rang.It was Him

Atang: Babe sorry i missed your calls,I was taking a bath.

Me:Okay,how is your grandma?

Atang:She is fine,she wanted your number i guess she is going to call you.Soon after we arrived I went to the kraal and saw a few cows

that looked good for bride's price...(laughed)

Me:(laughed) Stop fooling around,you are not ready for that

Atang:Babe come on,How are you anyway?

Me:I'm good,earlier on I missed you so bad and i felt lonely but its not that bad cause I'm with Lora

Atang:(Shocked) Whats she doing there?

Me:She is just keeping me company

Atang:Why her of all your friends?

Me:Babe come on,You know she is my cousin

Atang:I know that,I don't like that girl

Me:Why? because she saw you with your pregnant so called cousin?

Atang:Babe don't start, can we drop it?

Me:Where is Ambrosia sleeping?

Atang:She is using Tee's room, Im using my

room,We can chat all night until you fall asleep if you dont mind.

Me:Okay,call me after 30minutes So i can brush my teeth and get undercover.....

I hung up the phone.I left Lora on the living room to brush my teeth and came back to say goodnight, She was a late sleeper.

Me:Lora,Im gonna chat with Atang so if i fall asleep goodnight

Lora:Atang is a liar, I hope you dont believe all the lies he tells you.Im sure he is going to sleep with her,Atang sleeps with any woman he comes in contact with

Me:(walked away)Atang is trying..(I remembered and walked back) Hey when i spoke to Atang about the girl you saw him with he said he walked away cause he was trying to

avoid drama,what does that mean?

Lora:I don't know,i wouldn't disrespect him I know he is your man,but of course I would have asked him who that girl was because im tired of seeing you hurt and cry,I still dont believe that girl is his cousin

Me:Okay but really thats for me to decide, I believe him when he says its his cousin but i dont get why he felt he had to avoid you by driving away

Lora:I dont believe its his cousin, he is lying to you Pretty.Atang is a liar,you need to dump his ass,get a house and job.He is not worth it

Me:I love Atang and I'm going to give this a try,if it fails then i will know gore mme gone i tried and i wont ask myself bo what if

Lora:There are men out there who are worth a try..just think about it

Me:(walked away)Okay night sweaty...

Lora:Night love..

I got undercover and dialed his number. It rang and was picked immediately i couldn't hear him speak but i heard some funny sounds from the background, I thought to myself since his phone is a touch screen it might have accidentally picked when I called,Just when i am about to hang up i clearly heard her.

Ambrosia:(Screamed in pleasure) Ohh Atie..I loove youuuuu.....

[02/25, 23:43] mca: #20

Before I could make sense of everything the phone hang up,I felt dizzy and screamed in agony. Lora came bursting through the door.

Lora:(hugged me,i was seating on the floor)Pretty whats wrong?

Me:(crying) He is sleeping with her

Lora:How do you know that?

Me:The phone accidentally picked and i heard her screaming his name

Lora:This is not right,it doesn't make sense

Me:(crying) Lora he is sleeping with her...

My heart was beating fast and making it hard to breath, Lora ran to the kitchen and brought me a glass of water,I tried drinking but the water tasted salty and i spat it out.

Lora:(got impatient) Pretty stop crying I cant hear myself think,This doesn't make sense, you were just chatting with him just now now...Atang is a kisser and does a lot of

foreplay, he wouldn't be fucking her to an extent of her screaming his name this fast, this is cocky. This bitch is faking it maybe he forgot his phone and she got hold of it, You know how this people are, I don't even believe she is married, what husband would allow his wife to visit her ex alone, puhliccce!

Pretty: I was just talking to him, he knew I was gonna call back cause I clearly told him I was just going to brush my teeth. This bitch

Lora: And you are so stupid cousy why did you hang up?

Pretty: I didn't hang up, she must have

Lora: Lets call him

I dialed his number and there was no answer, I kept on calling and he picked up on the 3rd call.

Lora: (whispered and left) I'll be in the living

room

Me:(I nodded)Hello?

Atang:Hello babe,How many calls did i miss from you?(laughed)

Me:why do you say that?

Atang:I was fixing Grandma's bulb,are o nale kgwedi a robala mo fifing(laughed,I could hear from his voice he was walking around)

Me:(Laughed) Ao shem thank God my babe was there for the rescue

Atang:Was telling her gore oa ntia ka bulb ke batla go bua le wena mo mogaleng,ke fa are kea thapelesega ke bontle jwa gago..(laughed)
Hold on for her

Grandma: Hello

Pretty: Dumelang

Grandma: Lea tsoga?

Pretty:Rea tsoga

Grandma:Ke sale ke batile gogo leletsa ke go thola,ke thokile di units

Pretty: (laughed) Ke tlaa bua le Atang ago batela airtime,O kabo o sendile le fa ele callback.Atang one asa romela madi?

Grandma: O rometse, jaanong akere go padile gone go ikgogela ko semausung

Pretty: (laughed) O nne o senda callback,re kgona gogo romelela airtime

Grandma: Gone oa tsoga ngwanaka,O kae mmangwanaago,o gone ko sekgweng?

Pretty: (laughed) Emma,malatsia o tla ka di Christmas fela...

Grandma: Ehe,Mosimanyana yo gaa go tsenye dingalo?

Me:(laughed)Atang ke mathata fela nkuku

Grandma: Ako nako nngwe o palame bese otle kwano ole nosi,Ke batla go go bona

Pretty: (laughed) Emma ke tlaa dira jalo

Grandma: Nnyaa go siame,mma ke robale

Pretty:Go siame

She handed him the phone.I heard him say
goodnight to her.

Atang:Hello babe

Me:Hey boo

Atang:Gatwe ote go dira eng mo Ghanzi,are you
two plotting something against me?

Me:(laughed)lyoo rra

Atang:How are you my love?I'm now getting in
bed,Eish basadibagolo baa lapisa kago bua

Me:Areng?

Atang:O ne a nkomanyetsa dilonyana fela,don't
worry

Me:(laughed)Hope you heard what she said though, elders have a way of knowing these things

Atang:I heard and it got me thinking,I really love you

Me:I love you too,Babe where was your phone when you were fixing the bulb?

Atang:It was in the living room,why are you asking?

Me:I called you and heard Ambrosia screaming your name,like you too were having sex or something

Atang:(laughed) Are you sure?

Me:Im serious, what's going on?

Atang:Babe i don't know why she would want to convince you that i slept with her

Me:The next time she pulls a stunt like that,Im going to punish you for it. Stop playing games with my heart, Why does she have the audacity

to even answer my calls

Atang:Babe,I didn't know but I'm sorry, I'm gonna have a serious talk with her in the morning,This is just disrespectful, I thought this night will end well

Me:Talk to your bitch because if i talk to her o tlaare gakea siama

Atang:Babe please I'm sorry

Me:It's fine

Atang:Pretty Atang oa go rata,why o mo dira jaana?

Me:(laughed) Mxm

Atang:(lowered voice)What are you wearing?

Me:My PJs

Atang:Under the PJs?

Me:Nothing

Atang:Shit...I want to touch that pussy and kiss those tits

Me: Too bad you are far..I wanna suck that dick too..

Atang:(He was getting tempted) Babe tlhe mma o mpolaisa nopa

Me:(laughed)sorry boo

Lora walked in the room and sat next to me.

Atang:I want you so bad..I want to tap that butt

Me:(laughed)give yourself a blowjob..

Atang:(laughed)Babe tlhe mma lets continue till I camm

Me:(laughed)Okay,you need a glass of water.please get up and have one now..then call me re bue about us,hao phone sex bathong
Atang

Atang:(Laughed)Nlxa oa baesa tlhe ngwanyana ke wena...o batla go mpolaisa H2O when there

is something you can do about it..

Me:Atang ako o lese go iphemisa,tsamaya oe go nwa metsi monna,I'm hanging up

We both laughed and i hung up,then faced Lora.

Lora:Hey

Me:Hey,what do you want?

Lora:Cant find the TV remote

Me:check on top of the fridge, i sometimes forget myself and put it there..

Lora:What did Atang say?

Me:Ambrosia faked that orgasm, that bitch

Lora:Mxm so you forgave Atang?

Me:Yes, it's not his fault.He should be more careful but I'm sure he didn't know she would do that

Lora:You are too soft on this guy,hope you know that he is a good liar,fine maybe he hasn't touched her yet but believe me you....he will

Me:(Pissed) Oh my God Lora,why are so negative? Seriously I know he made a lot of mistakes but damn,why do you hate him so much?

Lora:(She had this look...like she is about to cry)
Pretty there are things you dont know

Me:What are they?tell me.....

[02/25, 23:43] mca: #21

Lora:(puffy eyes) Atang o kile a mpata

Me:(disbelieved) Lorato don't..what are you trying to do?

Lora:I'm not lying to you

Me:And when he said it what did you say?

Lora:Pretty mma you know what I would say to

such a thing,we were raised together, why would i betray you like that.I told him that I couldn't do it and he didn't persuade me beyond that, so we never did anything

Me:Lora why didn't you tell me all this?

Lora:It was around the same time he was cheating on you i didnt want to stress you

Me:So all of you knew about this except me?

Lora:Ao mma Pretty, I felt that it wasn't necessary because he wasn't saying anything to me

Me:Do you have feelings for him?

Lora:He is your boyfriend Pretty come on

Me:You come on,My boyfriend says something like that to you and you dont tell me,You are worse Lora,what exactly did he say to you anyway?

Lora:He said that he likes me and would like to go out for drinks just me and him

Me:(Disbelieved) No that doesn't sound like him
you are lying, tell me the truth

Lora:I'm telling the truth

Me:(screamed)NOOOO you are lying Lora,Atang
is action orientated he would never say he
wants you,he would have kissed you or hugged
a little longer or touched your thighs or
something, you are lying to me..

Lora:He kissed me

Me:(pissed) Fuck you,now you are lying to
me,you betrayed me.All this time I thought you
cared for me you were pretending

I walked to the main door,locked it and took the
keys.I was loosing my mind,I felt like such a
fool,ofcourse she slept with him,the hatred and
the 'dump him',as far as i could remember Lora
repeated the same words over and over again
'dump him,get a job and move out' now it made

sense, All of her funny comments just made sense.

Me:(Dialed Chedza's number)Hello

Chedza:Hey you,how are you?

Me:Did you know that Atang o ne a batla Lora?

Chedza Panicked and hung up without saying anything,I dialed Gaone's number.

Gaone:Hello?

Me:Hi Gee

Gaone:How are you?

Me:You knew Atang o batile Lora and you didn't tell me?

Gaone:Oh God,she told you?

Me:She just told me now

Gaone:She told you everything?

Me:Yes

Gaone:But i don't think she did because ware a re Atang o mmatile,its the other way around

Me:(Shocked) Why didn't you tell me?

Gaone:Pretty didn't she tell you that I have been telling them both to tell you?I told them both to Tell you or else i would tell you

Me:No,she hasn't, so you also have been chatting with Atang?

Gaone:What?Iyoo nna mma ke nale monna,I mean ene Lora le Chedza

Me:Whats Chedza's play in this,im getting confused

Gaone:Then i guess Lora has not told you the everything

Me:Gaone what is going on?please tell me,you have a boyfriend would you like it if i kept a

secret about him?

Gaone:Call Chedza and Lora together then ask them what did they do

Me:Gaone please...

Gaone:Chedza and Lora have been lying to you,Nna i didn't know anything about it until I met Atang and Lora at a pharmacy,I asked her and she told me

Me:(My heart was crushed) Gaone please come over here I dont understand what you are saying, you are talking in riddles

Gaone:I'll be there,I'll also try to come with Chedza if a dumela,Don't let Lora go because there is a lot she hasn't told you,they both owe you information.....

[02/25, 23:44] mca: #22

I sat on the couch trying to make sense of everything, Lora came and sat next to me.I

swear to God i wanted to give her a bloody nose.

Lora:Can i tell you everything that happened?

Me:No,dont.You have lied to me so far and i can't take anymore lies or else I'll punch you in the face

Gaone and Chedza knocked and i got up to unlock for them,we all sat on the couch.

Gaone:Let's make things easy by starting from the day you'll started flirting with him.

Chedza:No o seka ware "you'll" as if ke nna ke simolotseng

Lora:Ke wena o simolotseng ee akere you came up with the idea yago sendela Atang SMS

Chedza:Who sent him a nude photo?

Gaone:One whore at a time please

Chedza:(pissed)Heela dont call me a whore

Me:(pissed)Chedza you are a whore,autlwa? A whore!

Gaone:Buang bo mma

Chedza:Lora stole Atang's wallet from your bedroom and went to my house with it,from there we took the money, bought Internet bundles and junk food.Then she said we should call over Atang to get his wallet.

Lora:Waa yaka Chedza you told me to call him over

Gaone:Lora no interruptions you had a chance to tell Pretty but instead you lied so let Chedza tell Pretty

Chedza:Then Atang came over,Lora took off her clothes and remained with the panties, She opened the door for him

Me:And where were you at this point Angel girl?

Chedza:I was seating on the bed

Lora:You were naked aswell

Me:(Shocked)Hee my friends calling over my boyfriend bale naked,what happened next,wena Lora dont interrupt again

Chedza:Atang came over,I guess he thought it was a prank. Lora gave him the wallet and he left,He sat on the car and phoned Lora,he asked her where you were and Lora told him gore you were home,she also told him to come inside and have a drink. Atang came back in,Lora started kissing him,i was just seating there then Atang came over and kissed me too.He kissed us and rubbed our pussies with his hands.

Me:(I wanted to burst in tears but my pride couldn't let me)Please cut the story short,Did you'll have sex?

Chedza:No,he got called at the hospital gotwe emergency so he left

Me:He left with a boner?

They both stared at their nails,acting shy.mxm
bitches!

Me:Please dont pretend to be shy,you'll had fun
and weren't shy,tell me...he left with a boner?

Chedza:We both gave him a blowjob then he
left

Me:(I turned around and stared at Lora)Blood is
thicker than water my foot,Lora you called over
Atang and gave him a blowjob?

Gaone:Pretty wait there is more,Chedza
continue

Chedza:The next day he came over and we had
sex

Me:How do three people have sex?on the
second thought don't tell me thats

disgusting, did he use protection?

Chedza: We used protection but after a few weeks he took us for HIV testing at Tebelopele, we all tested negative so he didn't use protection afterwards

Me: (shocked, i stood up) wait did you say after a few weeks? how long have you been doing this?

Chedza: Over 2 months

Me: (I sat down, I wasn't gonna let them think they destroyed me) This is like a movie you know, I didn't know we had professional whores in Botswana. Continue mma

Chedza: A month later I missed my period and told him, He gave me a pill for that and I got my period then I told them that I didn't want to be part of it anymore, Atang wanted to end everything also but Lora refused to drink the pill even though she missed her period too

Me: (shocked) wait... what, you were pregnant

Chedza?

Chedza:I took a pill for that Pretty because i felt guilty for what i did,Atang also freaked out and ended everything but Lora doesn't want to end it,she is pregnant as we speak and she has been blackmailing Atang and also trying to convince you to move out

Me:(Tears flew uncontrollably) Lora!you are pregnant?

Chedza:Atang tried to convince her to take the pill because she is only 2months but she refused

Gaone:(shocked)Oh my God, ga lo a mpolelela the part ya pregnancy, Lora you told me that you took the morning after pill, you lied to me?

Lora:I told you what you wanted to hear,one o batla gore ke reng

Pretty: So Lora you are pregnant,what is your intention?

Lora:I'm not doing abortion its a sin..Forget about abortion.....

[02/25, 23:44] mca: #23

Lora's statement pushed me to go for her face,I slapped her with all the power I had,she fell on the floor and I sat on top of her,I thought Gaone would hold me back but she didnt so I continued punching her on the face and body,Lora wasn't punching back instead she was protecting her tummy with both hands.

Lora:(screamed) Pretty I'm going to tell my mom

Me:(angered) You bitch,you think just because i am an orphan and you grew up having everything you deserve better? (I kicked her on the back,she had curled herself into a ball) Lora you had everything when we were growing

up,they bought you everything with my late father's money,your mother used my inheritance money to build that house,If your mother defends you in this matter I'm going to kill you. You all destroyed me,you and your mother spent my inheritance money,your mother sold the plot that my parents left behind for me,you were mean to me and I found a little happiness with Atang and you destroyed it,He was cheating on me but he was my bitch,somehow he completed me,No one is perfect and when he made me happy he really did,Its over a year now and i bet you didn't want to see me go beyond that. You just couldn't stand seeing me happy. Damp Atang my ass!!!! What the fuck?(I spat on her)

Gaone:Was there a pregnant girl at all?ke raya the day you said you saw him at spar with a pregnant girl kana you wanted to get him in trouble fela kana it was you o ne o batla Atang a

bua gore o imile?This is too tricky for me

Lora:foesek Gaone,from here ke ya police

Me:(pissed) If im going to be reported then it better be worth it

I kicked her face and she spat blood then Gaone held me back.Chedza was hitting the main door trying to get out.She was shaking,Gaone went there and pulled her back to me.

Me:So how many times did you all have sex?

Chedza:(trembled) I dont remember, He controlled everything

Me:Everything?

Chedza:He would call us and tell us he was coming,he controlled positions and those kinda things,we just did what he told us

Me:(panting)can you please explain to me how three people have sex cause i still cant see it..even when i close my eyes i can't picture it

Chedza:(frightened)He bended us over next to each other then he would just thrust each one of us taking turns,while he was thrusting the other he would be rubbing the pussy ya the one waiting, at times he would tell Lora to get on top of me then he would stand behind us and go from one pussy to another until he camm from there we would turn around then he would ejaculate on our mouths and faces.....

I felt sick and vomited right there,I really wanted to hit Chedza too but I felt weak,the house moved in circles, the dizziness increased, I also felt a sharp pain just below my left breast, My throat was dry and when i swallowed saliva it felt as if my throat was cracking. I lost my hearing, I couldn't hear what they were all

saying, all i could hear was a distant ecco. Then I blacked out.

When i opened my eyes, i was in a hospital. My head was heavy and I couldn't breath properly, I tried to speak but words couldn't come out, I couldn't understand what was happening then everything went dark again

[02/25, 23:44] mca: #24

I opened my eyes and saw my uncle standing by my bed. Next to him was Gaone and other relatives. It was awkward because it was the first time i was admitted in the Hospital. I couldn't remember how long I had been there.

Uncle: Mankhibidu?

Me: Rra?

Uncle:O ikutlwa jang?

Me:Ke siame

Uncle:Good,When you get better we need to have a discussion and solve these conflicts,Never feel alone.Your parents left you with us so that we can be here for you.I feel very useless when I find you here in the hospital.Ke tile go bua le Mmagwe Lora le ene Lorato ke tsile go bitsa botsadi jwa rona a kgalemelwe,Mosimanyana yo o katswa asa go nyala mme fela mo lwapeng la rona maitseo aga Lorato gake a letelele,Le tlaa nyalwa jang ere lo tisa batho mo lwapeng yo mongwe ene abo a senya le ene mosimane yoo ke tlaa rata gore ke utlwe gore mathata a gagwe ke eng a itirile phoko mo sakeng ka bongwanake. Gake batle go bua thata,re tlaa go bua ko lwapeng o sena go tswa mo sepateleng.

Me:Ee rra

Before they could all talk to me the nurse came in and warned them that visiting time was up, Gaone took my phone from the shelf next to my bed and put it in my hand. They all bid me goodbye and left. I tried to remember how long I could have been there but nothing came to my mind. I switched on my phone then Tumo came in.

Tumo:(He held my hand and smiled) Pretty..
Hi..how are you?

Me:(smiled) Im fine, how long have I been here?

Tumo:(laughed) 3 months!

Me:(laughed) Liar!

Tumo:(smiled) You came here yesterday, heard what happened.. Sorry

Me: Did you know about it?

Tumo: Not everything, I just knew that he was messing around with your cousin

Me:Why didn't you tell me?I'm mad at you

Tumo:You love Atang too much,I would have hated to see you forgive him for it then I'd look like a fool that is trying to break you too apart.

Me:Mxm

Tumo:(Smiled)How do you feel?i understand you had a minor heart attack, please stop hurting.. Please

Me:I'm done getting hurt

Tumo:Really?

Me:Yes,I have been strong for too long I even forgot who i am but all these drama reminded me of what i wanted before I met Atang.

Tumo:And what's that?

Me:I wanted to be happy but after meeting Atang,I wanted to make him happy so that he can make me happy and it didn't work so I'm gonna try to make myself happy.

Tumo:(smiled)That is the sweetest thing You have ever said,not so coherent but I like it.

We both laughed then Atang came in the ward and Tumo let go of my hand.

Tumo:(stood up)I'll check on you later,let me get back to work

Me:(smiled)Okay,thanks for dropping by

Atang stood by my bed.

Atang:Morning

Me:Morning Doctor

Atang:Babe how are you?

Me:(serious face)Please dont address me like that Doctor

Atang:(He whispered)Im really sorry you misunderstood everything

Me:(I boiled) Please leave my bed before i scream

He silently walked out.Everything came back to me,all the lying and cheating.I thought to myself if ever there was a trophy for loving anyone, I should have hold of that trophy because in the whole year and few months we have been together i have never allowed any man to have sex with me but I bet he could never say the same.I hated him but above everything I hated that he slept with my friends,He was dirty to me,he was no longer my other half. I felt so much anger towards him.

A nurse came in and pushed my bedroom out of the ward i was sharing with the other patients.

Me:Where am i going?

Nurse:You need to see a Doctor

I kept quiet and watched as he pushed my bed into Atang's office, he closed the door behind him as he left.Atang stood up and walked towards me,He cried before me,I waited for him to say something but he just cried holding my hand.

Me:(I couldn't hold my tears)Why?

Atang:I dont have a better explanation or excuse, I felt so guilty but I couldn't tell you because I was ashamed, I'm sorry

Me:(sobbing) I loved you and gave you sex everyday even when I was tired

Atang:Babe I know

Me:Is there anything I was failing to do as your girlfriend?

Atang:No,you did everything right and you forgave me for so many things, I failed you but please remember, I have sworned to you that i have changed and i meant it.

Me:Can you tell me what happened? Everything.

Atang:I dont think this is the right time

Me:Really?

Atang:Okay,They called me over and when i got there i found them naked,i got my wallet and left.The next day we had sex.Im sorry. Chedza told me she missed her period and i took care of that but Lora wasn't willing, she told me that she doesn't mind us hiding behind your back,I told her that I loved you and couldn't do it anymore, then she started acting up .I personally dont think she is pregnant because she refused for me to test her and I dont remember ever ejaculating on her.She is not

pregnant.

Me:Atang?

Atang:Yes babe

Me:Its over between us,I did my best to make you happy but i wasn't enough, I'm meant for somebody else not you.I am somebody's main chick and that guy is not you. Please take me back to my ward

Atang:(crying,held my hand) Babe no please...

Me:Dont touch me,I'm done trying to please you because I am not good enough for you.I'm sure there is a man out there who wouldn't mind being faithful to me.Im done with you,Its over and don't waste time begging me cause i made up my mind.....

[02/25, 23:45] mca: #25

Atang cried holding my hand but for some reason It didn't touch me,I got up from the bed

and got out. I passed by the nurse station and spoke to the nurse that pushed my bed in to Atang's office.

Me: I need my bed please

Nurse: (he stood up and went to get it) Okay, I'll bring it.

I waited by the ward entrance and the nurse came with my bed, he looked at me like somebody trying to figure out what I'm thinking. Every time I remembered what Chedza told me, I boiled up and remembering that I didn't get a chance to hit Chedza made me even angrier. I also wondered if leaving Atang unpunished was a good idea, I felt used and worthless, all my forgivenesses, patience and tears all went to waste. I got my phone and went through my contact list and reached Tim. I texted him.

Me:(Text)Hey stranger

Tim:(Text)Can I call?

Me:(text)Sure

He called and I answered

Me:Hello

Tim:Long time,I have been desperately waiting for your call.You have no idea how it feels to wait for something special, do you?

Me:(laughed) Tim...

Tim:(laughed)How are you?

Me:Im fine,how are you?

Tim:Can i please just see your face,nothing else..motho wa modimo kana I only saw you once and up to now,I still can't believe you are

real

Me:Come see me,I want to ask you something also

Tim:What is it?

Me:Its work related,Im in the hospital

Tim:(shocked)What happened?

Me:I had an encounter with the devil himself

Tim:(laughed) Pretty come on,what happened?

Me:(laughed) Its a long story,I'll tell you all about it someday

Tim:Okay,Il come by at lunch

Me:Thanks bye

Okay I really like the way he talks.I went through my phone contact list again, Saw Girly's number, I was reluctant to call her because I knew what she would say but I called her anyway.

Girly:Hello?

Me:Hi

Girly:Iyoo Gaone told me what happened, girl are you okay how do you feel?

Me:Im actually fine,hopefully when the doctor sees me tomorrow morning he will discharge me.

Girly:Im speechless ka bo Lora

Me:Me too hei

Girly:Nna gao bona ke tshaba ditsala jaana ke gana gone mo,kana Tonny ke Atang fela If ke tisa ngwanyana oka mo ja gore,Dont stress ne.Hope go tlaa siama

Me:I'm fine really, I told him gore it's over between us and I'm planning to move on with my life,not necessarily to find a new guy but taking time off relationships and then let God decide who my man is and I hope it will be

Tim:For now I just want to mend my heart and build my self-esteem,I think Im a wreck

Girly:You seriously dumped him?

Me:Yes and I feel so free,i dont have to wonder whether he is fucking somebody wherever he is

Girly:Okay that's a huge decision

Me:I just want to start my life again

Girly:Why dump him now,after he has changed?

Me:(laughed) Changed?

Girly:Yes changed,Atang changed bo Lora were just skeletons in the closet,Tell me what did he did ever since he promised to change?

Me:Im not gonna stress myself ka Atang,I'm young in fact im way younger than him and there is more to life than crying over a guy who doesn't give a damn about me

Girly:Okay love,I won't judge you and whatever decision you take I'm with you but since we on

that topic Tonny got some girl pregnant

Me:(shocked)what, What did you say?

Girly: I chased him away and cried all night, the next day i called him and beat his ass with a frying pan.

Me:Oh my God,O tlaa bolaya Tonny

Girly: Ke a lofa from work thogo e betsa

Me:The girl ke mang?

Girly:A student wako Ledumang

Me:(shocked)Sheh Tonny o jola le bananyana?

Girly: Ngwananyana wa teng one a nkadile ka sekale sa manoko tthe mma,she calls at night are o batla Pizza, ka padimola Tonny for that and since then she hasn't called at night.Since ke tserere his ATM cards the girl o tshetlhile makgwafo

Me:(laughed) Gase gore kea tshoga but why didn't you tell me all this,when did all this

happen?

Girly: Found out last month, the girl wa teng is 6 months now and I told her gore I'll give her money for pumpers and baby stuff on the 8th month. Gatwe she tells people that Tonny ke letlakala o controlwa ke ngwanyana

Me: Yooh! Girls though.. So she wants Tonny?

Girly: It appears so but Tonny is useless to her now because I took his ATM cards, so o borwa ke motho o chonetseng ruri, she thought gore ba tlaa thuba marato like before when he use to buy her clothes and Debonairs Pizza..

Me: (Laughed) Girly tlhe o sephiri why didn't you tell me, no wonder maloba you said even if somebody gets preggy with Tonny's baby you'll stick by his side.

Girly: (laughed) Wasn't ready to share but Pretty I'm happy for you and I hope you made the right decision, I would hate to see you cry when Atang a tlhanya le Lora or any girl, you wouldn't

mind right?

Me:I'm done ka Atang,I love him but apparently love isn't enough,If that was the case he wouldn't have wrecked me like this

Girly:Personally I think you gave up too early, Atang had changed.For God sake he didn't sleep with Jenna's mom.I mean If you look at it,its been a while since he has been trying to show you he changed it's just that Lora was creating some lies to make him look bad.

Me:(laughed)Esh Girly wena mma Im done with Atang,I want to test the waters..

Girly:(laughed) Girl girl...heedu! Im happy for you sweetheart but my heart tells me that the poor boy had changed, I feel for him because I think he finally realized how much he loved you and now its too late,hope he doesn't do anything stupid though, breakups are never easy especially when the guy has a temper like him

Me:Hee mma ,my airtime is almost finished,

you never stop talking

Girly:Ao mma ke didimetse jaana?

Me:Okho...cheers love!

Girly:Love you !

I took a nap and woke up to Tim patting me on the shoulder,I looked at him..He smiled at me,the dimple flashed at me,I swear to God.....He leaned over and hugged me,his scent...so manly! He packed the small food packs he had brought me on top of the shelf.

Tim:(He took my hand)What happened?

Me:I heared bad news and had a minor heart attack but im good

Tim:He didn't marry someone right?

Me:(laughed) Tim stop...

Tim:Did you break up?

Me:Yes

Tim:(laughed)Good,those lovebites didn't look good at all!

Me:(laughed)That's not funny Tim

Tim:But you need time to make sense of it all,Once you sure and have done some soul searching please allow me to take you out for a drive to Moremi game reserve.I'll wait as long as you need me to

Me:(smiled)I'll let you know when I'm ready

Atang came in and stood next to me.Tim was so relaxed when Atang entered the ward to him he was just a Doctor. Tim was casually holding my hand playing with my fingers.

Atang:How are you feeling?

Me:Im feeling much better Doctor

Atang:(Looked at Tim)Who are you?.....

[02/25, 23:45] mca: #26

Tim:(confused) Am I missing something?

Atang:(walked over to him)No,I just asked who you are and you haven't answered me

Tim:(laughed) I'd be damned...You are the lovebite nigga?

Atang:(Pissed)I asked you who you are

Me:Atang please you are disturbing my visitors

Atang:Why are you doing this to me Pretty?

Tim:(He left)I'll call you

Me:Okay,bye

Atang:(boiled up)Who is that?

Me:Atang please stop doing that, other patients are looking at you,this is not professional and I'm not your girlfriend, do you ask all your

patients these funny questions?

Atang silently walked out, I knew he was going to punch something in his office. Tim was such a gentleman, He impressed me by walking away from a brewing fight. I really think a real man, walks away from a fight. I took a nap.

I opened my eyes and found an Indian doctor and his assistant doctor together with the nurse standing by my bed, i looked over to my neighbor's bed and the lady was packing her things. The Doctor was discharging patients, I got excited.

Doctor:(Indian accent) how are you feeling?

Me:much better

Doctor:(He checked my breathing) You are breathing just fine, try hard to stay calm, its not

common for a woman your age to have a minor heart attack. Avoid stress and work hard to keep your stress levels low, I have referred you to a social worker for counseling.

Me: Okay

Doctor: You have been discharged, see a social worker on your way to the pharmacy

He handed me my medical card, I started packing my stuff. The excitement was too much, Then I remembered that Atang chased Tim before I could ask him what I wanted to. I took my things and went down stairs to the pharmacy, I planned to see a different social worker not the one who worked with Atang, for heaven's sake he could have slept with her too. Through the glass I could see Tumo helping a patient, His smile was so welcoming, I really and truly liked Tumo but I hated the fact that he was Atang's friend from childhood, I didn't want

to turn them in to enemies. He was the most calm and collected guy I ever knew, No drinking and no girls.He watched Football on his free time,he had a garden at the back of his house. He took care of it like it was his baby, He also fixed his own car.Tumo just knew all this manly chores and it made him more attractive than anyone but I couldn't bring myself to get involved with him.I valued our friendship more than anything.

He saw me and came to me.

Tumo:(smiled)Discharged?

Me:Yes

Tumo:let me see your card,what did they prescribe for you?

Me:(Handed him the card)Its all in there,I cant read the handwriting its a mess

Tumo:(laughed)I'll be back with your pills,(handed me his car keys)Wait for me in the car I'll drop you wherever you are going

I took the keys and walked to the parking lot,I unlocked the car from a distance with a sensor.As i walked closer to the car,I noticed Atang taking off his white coat preparing to get in the car,he turned around and saw me getting in Tumo's car.I put the plastic bag i had in the trunk and closed it.He walked over,There were 2cars in between his and Tumo's car.I was freaking out.

Atang:(Angered)You are not leaving with this guy

Me:(Pissed)Atang dont touch me

Atang:(his eyes were filled with jealousy,he grabbed Tumo's keys from my hand) Pretty you

are not gonna leave with this guy

Tumo walked on the argument.

Tumo:What's going on?

Me:He wont let me get in the car

Tumo:(Ignored him)Pretty get in the car and lets go.

Tumo grabbed the door handle to open then Atang pressed lock on the sensor and locked it.Tumo got pissed,He just realized that Atang took his car keys.He walked over to Atang's side.

Tumo:(pissed)Atang bring my car keys

Atang:You are not leaving with her,(turned around and faced me)Pretty get in our car I'll

take you where you wanna go

Tumo:She doesn't want to go with you,Hand over my car keys I want to leave

Seriously I could smell adrenaline flying on the air. Tumo walked closer to Atang and Atang couldn't resist but walked closer too.I felt that cold chill again going down my spine,I got scared and confused.I ran out of words to say,I looked at the entire parking lot and not a single person passing by.

Tumo:(Pissed as hell)Hand me my keys now,im not gonna say it again.....

[02/25, 23:46] mca: #27

Me:Atang can you please give Tumo his keys,Keep harassing me and I'll report you.What's wrong with you?

Atang:(put Tumo's keys on the pocket) Pretty you not leaving here with Tumo

Me:Tumo let's go

Tumo turned around and walked away.We walked together towards the hospital main gate.

Tumo:So where are you going?

Me:I wish I could go home but I'm not in the mood to see my bitchy cousin, I need somewhere I can sleep for tonight only. I'm sure tomorrow I'll find a house to rent

Tumo:Yeah accommodation is easy to find in Maun,Do you have enough money for the rent and other small things?

Me:Yeah,I'm sorted

Tumo:Are you sure?please don't be afraid to ask me for help if you need it,I know you don't

want me I'll be helping as a friend, I expect nothing in return, okay?

Me:(laughed) Im serious Tumo I'm sorted,Atang was giving me money every month and I never really spent it cause i never went anywhere

Tumo:okay

Atang passed by us with high speed, We got in a taxi.

Tumo:Where are we going?

Me:Gaone's house

Tumo:Okay

Me:(Texted Gaone) I'm crushing in your house tonight, just got discharged. On my way

Gaone:(Text replied) Sure love but you'll be alone,I'm sleeping over at Eric's place

Me:(Text replied)Okay,the keys?

Gaone:(Text replied) Usual place.I'll drop by with Eric to get a few things.

Me:(text)Sure boo,just warn me before you come so that i can dress properly

Gaone:(Text)You know the drill.wink!

I gave the taxi driver directions to Boseja,I accidentally touched Tumo's hand and noticed his hands were sweating, I held both of his hands open.

Me:Why are your pulms sweating?

Tumo:(Smiled)Nothing, it's normal for me

Me:You are lying Tumo,I have never seen you sweat like this before

Tumo:(He dismissed the conversation and got busy with his phone)

I noticed that he had an erection...From the look of his trousers seemed Tumo had one hell of a package. It was funny to me,i seriously smiled on my own.I remembered that I wasn't wearing any bra and as i looked at my chest I could see my tits pointing out through the silky night dress and the nighty its self was too short.

The taxi arrived, I got out and Tumo left with the taxi. I unlocked Gaone's house and got in.I took a long bath,ate some junk food then got my phone and layed on the couch.

I posted on several Maun Facebook pages that I was looking for a house to rent.I got a fast response, I actually thought I would find a house the next day but somebody inboxed me the number of the Landlord to contact. I phoned and he said the house was still unoccupied. I phoned Tim.

Tim:Hello?

Me:Hi

Tim:Hang up so I can call you

I hung up and he called

Me:Hi Tim,are you busy?

Tim:Not too busy for you,Still at the hoapital?

Me:No,I got discharged a while after you left.Can we go somewhere together, I wanna check out a house to rent in Sedie

Tim:Okay no problem, where can i pick you?

Me:Im in Boseja, I'll wait for you by BMC

Tim:Okay,I'll be there in 10minutes,what drink should I bring you?

Me:Guava juice, what are you having?

Tim:Im having coke,why do you ask?

Me:Thought you'll be drinking beer

Tim:You are so forgetful I told you that I don't drink alcohol

Me:Oh I remember. Bye see you!

Within a few minutes he was there,we left for Sedie.He got the number of the landlord and called for directions, we arrived: I fell inlove with the place before I could see the house inside, The yard was neat and next to the road.There were tenants only,The landlord stayed somewhere else. We got inside with the landlord, I loved the house, It was a 1room that had a shower and a toilet.

Landlord: If you pay the rent on time we wont have any problems, but if you know you have some emergencies you need to tell me so that I

can understand what's going on. Besides paying rent, you will have to pay the cleaner. He cleans the yard. It was a decision that was taken by all the tenants at our monthly meeting, the payment is P25 per month.

Me: No problem

Tim: This is a very nice place

Landlord: Thank you

Tim: So when can she move in

Landlord: You have paid and I gave you your keys, what you do is non of my business

Me: Thank you, I'll move in right away

We locked the house and got back in the car.

Tim: Lets get you curtains mo machineng ba ise ba tswale

Me: Of course, thanks, can you come with me to

get my things at his house? I dont think he'll let me out if I go alone

Tim:sure,we'll pass by the office and get kolo
ya police.Mthakanyana wago o lebega ale
boshidu moo maswe,phakela nea botologa mo
ekare aka mpalama

Me:(laughed) You dont know the half of it,by the way thanks for walking away earlier

Tim:sure,nna ke godisitswe ke mosadi feisi was never my thing even during my childhood

Me:Rakops o ntse jang fela?

Tim:Its small but very nice,Almost everyone knows one another, we should go there someday after you have sorted out your issues with that doctor, whats his name?

Me:Atang is his name,I'd love to see Rakops

We got the curtains,passed by the police station and drove to Atang's house in Disaneng.

Me:(text)Are you home?

Atang:(text)Yes babe,are you coming home?

Me:(text)Sure

Atang:(text)Thank you so much,will never disappoint you ever again

We arrived and I jumped out to open the gate.I got inside the house,Tim waited by the door.Atang was surprised to see Tim but he was more broken, I guess it sunk into his tiny little mind that i really made up my mind.For the first time he was powerless and speechless, I could see he was torn apart.

Atang:(crying) Pretty please dont do this..

Me:(packing my clothes)Its really too late

Tim removed the key from the door and went back to seat in the car. Atang ignored him and continued begging me, he knelt down and begged me but I made up my mind, I really was thinking about my new house the entire time when i was packing.

Atang:(crying) I have changed, why can't you give me one last chance? Please take everything I own, I'll put my car in your name and you'll control our finances, You'll have access to my phone, please Let me prove that I have changed

I took my bags to the door, Tim got out and loaded them at the back of a police car. He then handed Atang the house keys. I got out

Atang: I'm better off dead...

Me: I'm sure Lora is waiting for your call ya the good news

Tim drove off,I watched on the mirror as he sat down on the ground breaking down.

Tim:You know what he meant, right?

Me:what?

Tim:He is going suicidal.....

[02/25, 23:47] mca: #28

I thought about Atang committing suicide and it really didn't bother me that much. Tim went with me to my house where I unpacked my things. We then went to his house in Matshwane at the Police quarters. When we got there he went to bath I remained in the living room, watching TV. His living room had a lot of paintings framed on the wall, On the middle of the room was a huge brown fluffy mat, A big couch faced the big LCD TV surrounded by A huge LG home theatre.

He came in the room smelling fresh,He grabbed the car keys and escorted me to the car.We drove off to Gaone's house.

Tim:How are you?

Me:(laughed)Im fine

Tim:No you are not fine,If you are worried about your ex,you can call his friends to check on him,You are not with me...your mind is somewhere else.

Me:What? I'm not worried about that person

Tim:Dont lie to yourself,I went through a breakup before, call his friends and check on him,seemed to me like he was a little too desperate, you never know what he might do

Me:Talking from experience?

Tim:(laughed)Yeah...

I took out the phone and called Poloko.

Poloko:Hello?

Me:Hi how are you?

Poloko:Im good

Me:How is Masego?

Poloko:She is here,hold on(He gave her the phone)

Masego:Hey girl!

Me:Hey wa reng?

Masego:Sepe,sheh heard what happened, sorry tlhe mma.I hope Atang leant his lesson now

Me:Not sure about that, can I ask you two for a favor?

Masego:Sure hun

Me:Can you drive by Atang's house just to

check on him?but don't tell him I sent you

Masego:(confused)Whats going on?

Me: I dumped him and moved out today,he said something about its better he is dead bla bla...

Masego:Oh my God,So you really dumped him?

Me:Yes,I'm done but can you check on him?

Masego: sure(Poloko took the phone from her)

Poloko:Did I hear that right,you dumped my boy?

Me:Dont even call him that, you are always lying for him

Poloko:Do you have any idea what Atang was planning for you?

Me:what?

Poloko:Shit He must be so damn crushed,Hope he doesn't do anything stupid

Me:(kgm the "planning" part caught my attention)So ware he planned what for me?

Poloko:He invested time and money on this thing and you dump him three days before he could execute his big plan?

Me:(Desperately curious) What the fuck did he plan?

Poloko:It doesn't matter now.I have to go find him,I'm sure he is going crazy,mxm girls though!

He hung up on me,I wondered if I really made the right decision but then what choice did I have?it's not everyday your boyfriend sleeps with your friends and knock them up.God knows I tried to be patient with Atang but he just wouldn't control his dick,I let him fuck me and use me to please himself and still it wasn't enough. I did my best..but Lord Jesus what did he plan for me,he had been doing some planning and spending money for what,Thought to myself if he had been doing so much planning then the breakup could have crushed

his soul a million times more than intended.

Tim:(His hand waved before my eyes)Hello?

Me:(snapped)What?

Tim:Sorry,What's wrong?

Me:Just take me home already

Tim kept quiet and continued driving, I thought to myself Atang can kill himself because I know how crazy he can be.I was freaking out. Poloko's call snapped me from my deep thoughts.

Me:Hello?

Poloko:(freaked out)Shit what the fuck? He is not here the house is unlocked and the door was open,his car is not here,we found his phone on the ground outside,Its broken

Me:Did you call Zoski?

Poloko:He is here with us

I was loosing my mind,I remembered one time when we were watching channel 171 Investigation Discovery,He made a remark about how stupid it is to hang yourself when you can inject yourself with one or two shots to get the job done.I couldn't deal with loosing him let alone be the cause of his death.....

[02/25, 23:47] mca: #29

I looked at the time and it was past 9,I wondered where he could be this late,I phoned Tumo.

Tumo:Hello

Me:Hi

Tumo:what's up?

Me:Have you seen Atang?

Tumo:Why is everyone looking for that scumbag?

Me:He said something suicidal and now he is MIA

Tumo:(pissed) That motherfucker better not hang himself holding my car keys, when you find his ass tell him to give me my keys and then go straight to hell.He disrespected me,Im using a spare key without a sensor and its pissing me off to unlock the car manually.

Me:(Not surprised by the response) Okay Tumi,bye

I hung up the phone and broke down,Tears came rolling, Tim parked outside Gaone's house.I got out and went straight into the house. Tim got out of the car and spoke to me

standing by door.

Tim:Call me if you need anything

He left,I was crying out loud like a little girl,The pain was unbearable.I reflected back to the night Lora said Atang is a kisser and takes time on foreplay and then I remembered; that night Atang spoke with me the entire time.Lora knew Atang was trying and she came there with the intension to stress me and make me doubt his actions, for God sake he begged me to come along and after his arrival he still begged me to fly over there. I remembered all the times she pretended to care when I cried while the entire time was the one fucking him and then turned around to say dump his ass.Anger coated every part of my heart. I was pissed beyond words,I called Boyboy and he dropped me home.I got inside and found Lora sleeping on her bed.I

locked the room and put the key in my pocket. I slapt her across the face and she jumped up confusedly.

Me:(screamed) Get up!

Lora:(confused) What's going on?

Me:Are you pregnant?

Lora:(Makgakganyana ka molala o kare kalakungwa) Yes I'm pregnant, what?

I slapt her across the face,she lost her cool and jumped on me but I pushed her skinny ass on the floor,she hurt her arm upon falling.

Lora:(screamed) What do you want from me?

Me:Prove to me that you are pregnant and if you are pregnant,Im hanging you tonight

Lora:Bitch move on,you failed to give him a

child but now I'm doing it,I'm going to take him,we are going to be a family.

I went crazy, I lost my temper and grabbed her neck with both of my hands, I sat on top of her and exerted pressure on her neck,she struggled trying to push me off and grasping for air at the same time.I watched her eyes rolling around, she spat foamy saliva and it came out through corner of her mouth. After a while she stopped trying to push me and just melted.The anger that possessed me couldn't let me stop although she had stopped moving I continued exerting all my body weight on her neck.

A few minutes later the anger veil weared off,suddenly i realized what i did,I kicked her to wake her up but she didn't move,thought to myself she must be pretending so I released a powerful kick on her buttocks and she didn't

move.

I got frightened and called Tumo

Tumo:(Sleepy voice) Hello

Me:(crying) Tumo please come here... I killed her...she is not moving

Tumo:Where are you?

Me:(crying) Im home,please come with your Hilux reye go mo lathela ko Dipo(FYI:Dipo is a common name for maun's biggest official dumping site)

Tumo:(laughed)Okay now you talking shit...you are obviously going into shock or a panic attack just seat there,dont move I'm coming...just watch her and please don't call anyone else.....

[02/25, 23:48] mca: #30

I opened my eyes and felt too much light get in to my eyes,I even closed them for a while and then opened again.I noticed I was in a hospital, I remembered what happened last night,I broke down.I screamed. I noticed I was tied to the Hospital bed,Thought to myself If I was under arrest wouldn't they use the cuffs instead of a bandage? Regardless I screamed uncontrollably, I couldn't imagine killing a human being, my cousin for that matter, She wronged me but we also had our best moments where she had my back,Atang is too damn tempting, So she fell hard for him,was that enough for me to kill her?

The nurse came in and tried to talk to me but i was screaming at the top of my lungs that I didn't even hear her and she left.

Me:(crying)I killed her.....I killed her....I killed her!

I regretted ever meeting Atang,I knew even if i went to prison for him it wouldn't make him change, I reflected back and the love wasn't even worth it.I thought to myself I could have found somebody who would have loved me better but I was afraid to love again. God knows Tumo was always there for me and I loved him dearly but I couldn't love him because I had Atang's best interest at heart. I wondered where I got the strength to kill a human being.

Me:(Crying) I killed her.....I killed her.....I killed her....

I cried for hours until i had no tears at all,I was just screaming. Then I remembered that Atang was no way to be found too.I loved him too deep,I thought about it if he was a sex addict then somewhat i was too because I enjoyed the

look on his face each time he came. I found it better for him to be alive than dead. I hated what he did to me and I loved how he loved me also. It was at that moment that I realized there is a very thin line between love and hate.

The nurse came in again and behind her was Lora, I screamed and shook the bed trying to release my hands from the bandage but I couldn't, Lora was crying uncontrollably, It made me scream even louder. I couldn't believe I killed her

Me:(crying) Lora I'm sorry....I'm sorry

Lora:(Knelt down and cried) Pretty I'm sorry..I was never even pregnant..I'm sorry..please get well soon..you never came home to kill me..You didn't come home all....please get well soon

Lora walked out of the room,I cried for her not to go.Then my aunt,uncle,Poloko,Zoski and Gaone entered the room.The look on their faces was sad,I felt bad and screamed even more,I saw Atang slowly walk in,he was in tears.. He passed all of them and held my hand crying.I cried even more.I was convinced I'm seeing a ghost.

Atang:Babe I'm sorry...please snap out of it

Me:(Crying) I'm sorry for everything..

When I apologized Atang cried more than I have ever seen anyone cry.A nurse walked in with an injection.

Atang:(Crying) This will put you to sleep for several hours again..

After the injection, I felt a huge urge to sleep. I tried to fight it but my eyes just closed and everything went dark.....

[02/25, 23:59] mca: #31

I felt a hand applying lotion on my hands, It smelt like a Nevia for men lotion. The hands were big like a man's hands but he was doing it gently. I opened my eyes and saw Tumo. He smiled at me.

Tumo: Oh God, please don't scream again.

Me: (shocked) Why would I scream at you?

Tumo: (He smiled and leaned over for a kiss, his lips were so soft) I'm sorry, I just have to kiss

you...

Me:Can you please talk to me Tumo

Tumo:(Laughed) Girl you have been hallucinating, Depression had the best of you

Me:(saddened) So I'm crazy?

Tumo:No,You are not crazy you just slipped into a state of shock,Tell me what you remember that night

Me:Well I remember Tim dropping me home,then I remembered how Lora betrayed me so i decided to call the taxi guy and he dropped me off at home where i struggled that whore to death and then I called you and you said you are in your way. From there i remember nothing

Tumo:You dont remember the screaming?

Me:what screaming?

Tumo:You dont know how you got here?

Me:No really

Tumo:Okay you'll regain your memory as time goes on

Me:So what happened?

Tumo:The last person you were with is Timothy,he safely dropped you home that night as you remember but it ends there.You slept and never woke up.Gaone knocked at the door trying to wake you up but you never did,she got frightened and called the neighbors,they removed the door lock and found you sleeping on the bed.Gaone called me there,you had pulse but you wouldn't wake up we took you to the hospital,They admitted you and soon after arrival you started screaming "I killed her"

Me:Oh my God so I was insane?

Tumo:No,Please stop saying that

Me:So where is Atang?

Tumo:That night he went to look for you,he searched the whole of Maun looking for you,He

never wanted to kill himself.

Me:So how long have I been here? I cant believe stress can hospitalize

Tumo:Four days

Me:(shocked)four days? So I guess Atang and Lora are going out

Tumo:No,Lora lied about being pregnant, Poloko told me that Atang tested her and it was negative.Please dont consider taking Atang back..Look where you are!Hospitalised twice for Minor heart attack and now depression, This guy will kill you

Me:Im done with him,please dont even mention his name

Tumo:Good

Me:(Laughed) So why are you applying lotion on my hands?

Tumo:Your hands were rough but They are usually soft so I started applying lotion on

them.(laughed)And dont ever tell anyone I did this...its so freaking gay

We both laughed about it,I felt so fresh,Like I woke up from a long nap.All those injections had exosted me.

Me:I dont think its gay,I think its romantic

Tumo:(laughed)No way...that's why I did it early in the morning so people wouldn't see me

We both laughed,Atang entered the ward.He looked at me with puppy dog eyes,I could see the guilt but I had more hate within me.

Atang:Hi

Me:I don't want to see you please get out of my face

Tumo:(Stood before him)You heard her,please leave, This time I'm not letting you do anything stupid, She said its over and she doesn't want to see you.

Surprisingly Atang just turned around and left,I felt bad for him but really I needed a break from everyone except Tumo.I felt as if my life had been turned upside down.

Tumo:I'm going back to the pharmacy but I'll keep checking on you.

Me:(Smiled)Thanks so much dear

Tumo left,I reached for my phone and switched it on.

Girly:(shocked)Pretty oh my God,how are you

feeling?

Me:Im fine

Girly:Jesus Christ, Pretty get away from that toxic relationship, I never thought things could go this far

Me:I'm done,I need to live and get out of Maun to clear my head. Things are getting crazy,I need to leave before i loose my mind

Girly:Waitse Lora messed up your life,Im not surprised gore you hallucinated o mmolaile,I would loose my mind too,I mean your cousin...the one you grew up with sleeping with your boyfriend. Ahh!

Me:Atang wa teng was never meant for me,Regardless of the fact that she is not pregnant she destroyed whatever I had with him.

Girly:Banyana ba tricky ka modimo

Me:ke mathata,Re tlaa bua later boo

Girly:Okay love

I texted Tim

Me:(text)Hi

Tim:Hey how are you feeling?

Me:(text)I'm good, I wanted to let you know that I want a break from everyone else until I can make sense of everything.

Tim:(text) Did i do something wrong?

Me:(text)No,You are a nice person but I want a break from everything else, hope you understand

Tim:(Text)I understand, I'll be waiting for your call then

Me:Thanks

Went through my contact list,My hands smelled so nice,Thought to myself This Tumo guy is

such a darling. Then I remembered him saying I shouldn't tell people he applied lotion to my hands every morning because it's gay, I laughed on my own. I called Gaone.

Gaone: Hey girl

Me: Hi

Gaone: How are you?

Me: Feeling great

Gaone: You scared the hell out of me

Me: I'm sorry for everything that went down in your house, Did you fix the lock?

Gaone: Don't worry about that, Eric took care of it. Atang was having a nervous breakdown down too

Me: Well his wasn't that serious because mine landed me in a hospital bed

Gaone: You still don't want him?

Me:Then I wasnt sure but now,Im 100% sure that i have no desire to go insane again

Gaone:I understand

Me:Okay,nice talking to you

Gaone:Sure love,bye

I still couldn't believe what happened, It made me realize how careless I have been with my heart and i was determined to work on my happiness. Atang was a part of me that was and I was looking forward for my future.

Three days later I got discharged, Gaone helped me move my things from my aunt's place. Two months after that My house was a complete house packed.I was still struggling to find a job but my friendship with Tumo was impressive, We could chat all night until 3am.He would send me the funniest videos via WhatsApp and I

would laugh my lungs out

He had spent roughly four nights at my house and on all occasions we didn't have sex. He was afraid to make a move and I wasn't going to be the one to start. He called.

Me:Hello?

Tumo:Im getting a 5days leave of absence,I planning for us to go to Okavango,what do you think of the idea?

Me:(I jumped for joy)How dare you ask me,Of course i want to go,lets go now now...

Tumo:(laughed)Thought you'd say so,I packed already so you have 30minutes to pack your bags

Me:Tumo you are crazy...

Tumo:You make me go crazy

He arrived at my house where he loaded my bag and we hit the road, He had a memory stick full of music, We listened to the song "country road" we sang along with it. I swear to God if anyone had told me there was a guy out there who could make me feel this way I would have laughed at them, I mean the whole hospital thing happened over two months ago but I felt as if it happened last year.....

[02/26, 00:00] mca: #32

We listened to some good tracks, I was singing out loud and he was doing his own little tjovitjos.. We had a cooler box full of drinks at the back seat and we stopped every few kilometers to pee. We arrived, Tumo's friend directed us to Mohembo primary school that's where his friend was staying. We arrived there in the afternoon then Tumo left me in the room

to prepare bathing water, he walked back in the room.

Tumo:The water is ready, ladies first

Me:(got up and grabbed a towel) Thanks Tumie

Tumo:(spanked my butt when i passed by him)Make it snappy señorita!

I laughed and got inside the bathroom.I immersed myself in the warm water and held a sponge up dripping water on my nipples, I liked the sensation it gave me,each time the sponge got dry I would immerse it on the water and do the same thing again,I would do this inserting my toe on the tap.I dont even know why I do that but I know the warm water from the tap gave my toes a sensation aswel and I remembered how Atang likes to kiss and slightly bite my toes..

I finished my bath, drained the water and got out. I layed on the bed naked then my phone received a text

Atang:(text) Please be my wife

Me:(text) Lol

Atang:(text) I'm serious

Me:(text) say that rubbish to my uncle and he'll skin you alive

Atang:(text) Lets elope then

Me:(text) wtf?

Atang:(text) Lol kidding

Me:(text) Lol

Atang:(text) did you know that its been two months now and i haven't touched a bottle of beer or had sex

Me:(text) I bet anaconda is wondering what's happening, why are you not having sex?

Atang:(text)Waiting for my ideal woman

Me:(text)lol

Atang:(Text) send me a photo of your tits

Me:(text) You are nuts

Atang:(text)please

Me:(text)bye

Atang:(text)

Me:(text).....

Tumo got in the room and soon as he noticed I was naked he panicked and went back.I got up and put on my night dress.

Me:Come in

Tumo:(He was wearing boxers shorts,He sat on

the bed)Sorry about that

Me:It's okay

Tumo:(he took out the laptop and opened the movie folder) Choose a movie,Im going to get something for us to eat while watching.

I went through his movie folder, he had very nice movies The Marine caught my attention, I then opened other documents on the laptop,His laptop was full of football photos and business plans. He got back and I played the movie,we layed on our stomachs watching.

I dozed off towards the end of the movie.He slowly and gently ran his fingers through my hair gently.

Tumo:You are slippy,im switching the PC off we will continue tomorrow, right?

Me:(yawning) yeah

He closed the laptop and switched off the lights. He put his arms around me,I could feel his dick on my butt it was as hard as a rock.we fell asleep.

The next morning we headed for Okavango river,from a distance I saw the true beauty of Botswana; the biggest greenest trees and when i looked carefully the same trees reflected on top of the flowing river,Okavango river streched itself and spread it wings,on the banks of the river layed small boats for most of the safari companies in Shakawe then right in front us was a blue big ferry It was by far the biggest I had seen,It carried big trucks together with people....my eyes were just all over the place, Tumo held my hand as we got in the ferry.we took a selfie.When we were on the middle of

Okavango river I felt as if we were on the middle of an ocean,the smell was fresh and the breeze blew hair on my face,Tumo faced me and gently pulled my hair to the back,I looked into his eyes and I was drawn unto him.

Tumo:How is this place?

Me:Its amazing, Okavango river is 10times bigger than Thamalakane river,This is just amazing.....

Tumo:Im glad you like it,We are crossing over to Mohembo East

Me:Thank you so much for this trip,I really needed it

Tumo:(smiled)We should make this a tradition maybe next time we can go to the Tsodilo hills or Khama Rhino

Me:(laughed)I dont wanna be eaten by lions

He hugged me and smiled, Tumo really had gentle hands, I liked that when he hugged me his other hand would touch the back of my hand and caress my hair, It felt good.

The ferry stopped and we jumped out, we took a walk around, There air was different and I felt like i was in another world, Tumo held my hand as we walked around.

Tumo: Pretty I know you are going through things but I want you to know that I'll patiently wait for you, I desire a woman of your status, your patience, your ability to forgive and see the best in people, That's the kind of a wife I want

Me: (Smiled) I also want a man like you, You are so reserved and you do your own things, you dont get easily influenced by friends, A mature man spends time with his family and I think you'd make a good husband and father.

Tumo:I want to have three children, how many do you want?

Me:Two,but i wouldn't mind to have three

Tumo:Do you ever miss your parents?

Me:When im sad I miss my mom, I wish she could tell me more about men and what i should do,At times I feel like i get betrayed because I lack knowledge of the opposite sex,What about you?

Tumo:My mom passed away when i was a teenager, she was a single mother and struggled to raise me,The reason I got hurt when I saw Atang disrespect you Is because it reminded me of the type of men my mom dated,they mistreated her but she submitted to that bullshit,she died of internal bleeding after her boyfriend beat her up.I wish many women could walk away from such relationships while they still can,a real man never hits a woman.

Me:Wao that is deep,I'm sorry about your mom.

Tumo:Nah its cool,I'm over it,for now I just want a woman i can love and build a family with but my job is so demanding I rarely have time to chill like other people.

Me:(I pinched his hand) Your searching journey is over...

Tumo:(laughed)Dont you love Atang?

Me:I'll always remember him but he is not part of my future,he is immature

I turned around and hugged Tumo,he hugged me back caressing my hair. I felt safe in his hands, He wasn't the cutest guy in the world, he didn't make much money, he didn't have the best childhood and didn't come from a perfect family but I enjoyed his company, I felt safer in his hands than anyone else, I knew he would always be there for me.I wanted a future with him.My biggest prayer was that I don't break his heart.....

[02/26, 00:00] mca: #33

We walked back holding hands, On the way we met young boys selling big bream fishes.

Boy:Ke P5

Tumo:Ao monna tlhapi e tona jaana ke P5,lo di tsaya kae?

Boy:Ke rona nere di tsoma

Tumo:Di fresh ditlhapi tsa lona mathaka,mpha tse 3

Me:Galo tshabe metsi?

Boy:Waii na raa tsena hela

We all laughed,They gave us three fishes hooked on a string,Tumo gave them P40

Tumo:Shap malaiteaka

Boy:Tanki

They excitedly walked away and we walked towards the ferry.

Tumo:Do you know how to cook fish?

Me:yeah

Tumo:Thank goodness, I dont know how to cook

Me:Really, you dont know how to cook?

Tumo:Ke apaya dintota fela

Me:(laughed) I'll cook it

We crossed the river with the ferry again.I was so excited. When we got home i went straight to the kitchen to cook while he went to take a

bath. The friend wasn't home so I put his fish on the microwave and carried ours to the bedroom. While putting things in order, I heard Tumo's phone ringing I picked it up and noticed It was Atang calling, I took it to Tumo, who was done bathing, he answered it on his way to the bedroom, I eaves dropped on him.

Tumo:(calm)Hello.....No ke tserere 5days.....Ke kgakalanyana waitse.....(laughed) Waii all the good women are taken, When i find one kea nyala with immediate effect.....(laughed) Sure nyala laiteaka.....so o batla go nyala mang?.....Ene a reng?.....No, why not talk to her instead of asking me to talk to her?.....You have hurt her bad dude...Bona re tlaa bua ke dira sengwe, go shapo

Tumo hung up the phone and grabbed a body lotion, I went to the kitchen to get salt and

entered the room like i havent been eaves dropping, the look on his face was sad.I sat on the other side of the bed.

Me:So you are talking to Atang?

Tumo:He started calling a few weeks ago talking about he wants to make peace between us

Me:And you think that's a good idea?

Tumo: Not really but I don't know how to turn him down

Me:Does he know about us?

Tumo:No,he doesn't know anything about that

Me:So gaa leditse o ne a reng?

Tumo: He needed a favour but I told him It's something I can't do.

Me:What favour?

Tumo:Are we gonna spend the whole day

talking about Atang?

Me:(passed the fish) Sorry,here is the fish

Tumo:(smiled)Mm it smells nice,you are a great cook..

He went to wash his hands then we ate and had some drinks, We finished last night's movie. He stared me in the eyes.

Tumo:Do you love Atang?

Me:(laughed)why would you ask me that?

Tumo:Come to think of it,You have never said you dont love him,its always he is that or this..

Me:I dont love him,he has put me through hell and I have no desire to be hurt again,Im done with him

Tumo:I'm not putting you under pressure,I just wanted to know.I know you still need time and I

have all the time in the world.

Me:Thanks,you don't have to worry about Atang

Tumo:I'll take your word for it.Lets watch Prison break

Me:(smiled) Nice ibile I have a crush on Michael

Tumo:(laughed)Nxla oa simolola..

We both laughed and watched the series.I felt at peace with Tumo.

Me:Tumo?

Tumo:(he faced me) Yes

Me:Can i kiss you?

Tumo:(smiled)You can do whatever you want with me..

I closed the Laptop and sat on top of him,I

slowly went for his lips,I could smell his breath..
His soft lips turned me on,He touched my
boobs,I touched his package and it was so
hard.I took off my T-shirt and he saw my tits

Tumo:(muttered) Oh man.....

I stood up on the bed and took down my jeans,
he was laying helplessly on the bed,I sat on his
stomach and continued kissing him,He flipped
me over and got on top,he kissed me on the lips
and went down to my tits,he sucked my
nipple..he was so gentle and i loved it,my
panties were soaking wet..he turned and
unzipped the bag to grab some condoms,I
wanted him so bad.I watched as he put on a
condom..his veins were so visible and I got
turned on as his muscles maneuvered when he
rolled the condom on his dick,he turned and
kissed me..I wanted him so bad my pussy was

calling for his dick..then he stopped kissing me.

Me:What?

Tumo:Shit....I cant do this

He got up and removed the condom,I was shocked and confused.....

[02/26, 00:01] mca: #34

I got up and stood in front of him.

Me:Now you are acting like a little boy

Tumo:Pretty you are not ready for this

Me:(shocked)I started this...

Tumo:Why do i feel like I'll be using you

Me:(smiled in disbelief)Tumo I cant believe you going Jesus on me, you are such a pussy.No

wonder you dont have a girlfriend

Tumo:Im waiting for you to finish your business with him,I didn't bring you here to use you,I wanted you to breath a different air and get to know each other more

Me:How many times do I have to say I'm done with him? Its been over two months,Another thing..you are not using me,i want this...I want you(i touched his dick and gently sucked his ear)

Tumo:(He was in a dilemma) Why are you doing this?

I kissed him and ran my fingers on his back,I knelt down and kissed his hairy thighs.. He was loosing control...I shifted his dick and kissed his balls..it was shaved and i kept kissing and tonguing them,my other hand was busy rubbing his dick,He was circumcised and his dick looked so cute.

Tumo:(murmured)Come here....

He held my chin and pulled me up to his lips, He kissed me, sat me on the bed and he knelt on the floor.

Tumo:I know I might never forgive myself for not taking this chance but I....

Me:(I interrupted) Forget about yourself, I'm never gonna forgive you for this..you are such a pussy!

I walked to the bathroom, filled the tub with water and got in. I took a long bath and wiped myself dry then walked to the bedroom, he was gone. I applied lotion to my body and took a nap.

After a while Tumo got in and woke me up.

Tumo:Hi...

Me:Hi

Tumo:You look so beautiful when you are sleeping, I took a few pictures of you,take a look..

He handed me his phone he had three photos of my face and another one that showed breasts.

Me:(smiled)Nice....(I handed him his phone)

Tumo:Are you still mad at me?

Me:No..actually I'm glad we didn't,Im glad I met someone like you.Thank you for caring about me(Really I was ashamed dammit what the fuck was I thinking)

Tumo:I love you

Me:I love you too

Tumo:(laughed)Don't give me so much credit cause if you put me in that state again I'll jump on you

We both laughed,I could feel that my soul was slowly connecting to Tumo,I felt like my life was finally getting back on track.My phone rang.

Me:Hello

Voice:Am i speaking to Pretty Morgan?

Me:Yes

Voice:You are speaking to Taboka ko Rainbow preschool,Can you come for interview on Thursday at 10am?

Me:(excited) Yes ma'am

Taboka:Thank you,have a nice day

Me:You too(I hung up) Oh my God I have an

interview on Thursday at Rainbow preschool....

I screamed out loud and jumped on Tumo, He swang me around, we were both so happy.

Tumo:(kissed me) I know you got it already, that's how powerful you are

Me:(Excited) Wao Im finally going to work

Tumo:Im happy for you, Hey lets pack our bags Maun is calling

Me:(danced around) Oh yeah

We packed our bags and threw them in the boot, my mood was so high. He called his friend and to let him know that we were leaving, we passed by choppies to fill the cooler box and buy a few things. The drive to Maun was so exciting, We played loud music on the way and i

felt like a new person.

We finally arrived and went to my house. I unpacked my bags and put all the left over drinks on my fridge. We watched TV for a few hours then Tumo left for his house. Few minutes after he left Girly called

Girly: Mosadi wa reng?

Me: Im good, how are you

Girly: Wena mma ke nale le stress, I think I'm pregnant

Me: (shocked) What?

Girly: I don't know how it could have happened

Me: (laughed) Well Tonny inserted his dick and ejaculated on you, that's what happened..!

Girly: (laughed) Eish tthe mma wena ke tshogile ke gore wago ratana Tonny gore

Me:Ignore his stupid actions and focus on your baby.. If you start wondering you will be hurt

Girly:Im so scared

Me:People change, maybe having a child will change him

Girly:Kae? Akere ngwanyana yoo maswe yole ke motsetsi but he is still the same Tonny

Me:Ah just pray he changes, For me it wasn't easy to dump Atang but I'm finally moving on and my life is good,I'm actually happy

Girly:But nna I cant leave Tonny,ke fitlhetse ele pampiri fela e fofang abo ke mo ruta gore monna waa tlhapa,buys households, gets a haircut and taught him how to love,I cant give up on him now,because the minute i do that another woman will come reap my fruits, I'll keep trying..If go pala tlabo ke lekile gone mme

Me:Good luck on that,Nna tota my mission is to be happy whoever makes me happy I'm gonna

stick on him ,cant waste my energy trying to teach a grown man how to love,been there done that and it didn't work.....

Girly:But the funny thing about you is that you did your part and you walked away from Atang a setse ago tlhaloganya gore o batlang gao batleng,Now I think you are just bitter

Me:(laughed)Im bitter?

Girly:Yes,dont do whatever the hell you are planning to do,swallow your pride and take back Atang before somebody else shows him mercy

Me:Nna ke nale boyfriend

Girly:Ene Tumo,girl wake up.If you like Tumo leave him alone and stop dragging him in this whole thing,you know how Atang is what do you think will happen when he finds out gore lea jana ka koo?

Me:Seriously Atang o tlabo a nnyatsa if he even dares,Im done with him and I'm moving on with

my life,he doesn't choose who i can or cannot
date gape I haven't slept with Tumo yet

Girly:My point exactly, Gao thomolwe pelo ke
gore Tumo o nna a lwantshetswa kuku e lego e
jang a ise ae je

Me:Ijoo mma go shapo,let me clean my house

Girly:But you heard me,shap

I hung up and continued watching TV then I
heard a knock at the door.....

[02/26, 00:01] mca: #35

I opened and Atang was standing at the door,
My heart skipped because he was the last
person I expected because I thought He didn't
know where I stayed. I was frozen..He stared
into my eyes..Oh Lord his eyes were so
mesmerising.. The way he looked at me
reminded me of how a dog looks at a piece of

steak.....He bit his lower lip and I watched his Adam's apple move as he swallowed..His brownish lips...God!! He slowly walked in and closed the door behind him ,He leaned over and kissed me passionately then he sat on the couch.

Me:(cleared my throat) What do you want?

Atang:(He stared into my eyes) I want you

Me:(Avoided eye contact)Get out

Atang:(He stood up and walked towards me)I want you Pretty

Me:(moved back a little) Get out Atang

He walked towards me and kissed me again, He hugged me and whispered into my ear

Atang:We belong together and you know

that,Stop resisting..you cant mess with fate

Me:(I moved away and opened the door for him)Get out,How did you know I stay here?

Atang:(He walked over and closed the door) I asked your friend,Pretty can you please give me a chance

Me:(pissed) Im done with you,You betrayed me,why did you sleep with them?

Atang:(knelt down)Babe words can not explain how sorry I am,Give me a chance to prove myself, I love you..I admit that I wasn't the best boyfriend but I'm willing to change and be a better man.Believe me I love you

Me:So where is she?

Atang:I don't know,I want nothing to do with that girl,I hate her

Me:Where is Ambrosia?

Atang:She left,Babe can we talk about us

Me:There is no us, there wont be us and there will never be us,please leave..Get out before my boyfriend finds you here

Atang:(saddened) Who is your boyfriend?

Me:It's non of your business, please leave

Atang:Do I know him?

Me:Get out

Atang:(Crying) Pretty please forgive me,I'm sorry for everything. Give me a chance. Let me love you better than I did before.

Me:(crying)I forgave you,but I don't want you.You destroyed me,sleeping out, drinking then being rough on me during sex,Girls calling day and night, password protected phone and sleeping with your coworkers.. Worse sleeping with my friend and cousin,Tell me how do i get over that?

Atang:(stood up and hugged me crying) You dont get over it..We get over it,lets do it

together please, we can go for counseling together. Please lets get over it together

Me:(crying, I hugged him back) You have hurt me a lot,I dont trust you and I'm afraid to get hurt again

Atang:(crying) Please let me mend your broken heart,Give me that opportunity and you will never regret it,I promise...just say yes

Me:(crying) Atang..

There was a knock at the door, Atang hugged me and whispered

Atang:Please don't open that door,let's solve our problems

I pulled away he cried,I wiped my tears and slowly opened the door. My heart

skipped.....

[02/26, 00:02] mca: #36

Lora and Gaone were standing at the door, Looking at Lora I could feel anger being awakened, I wanted to jump on her but I remembered that hallucination I had about killing her, Felt as if maybe God was preparing me for the moment i meet her again. I let them in. Atang got angry when he saw Lora.

Atang:(angered) What the fuck do you want, haven't you destroyed enough?

Lora: I came here to apologize

Me: Atang can you please go, your time is up

Atang:(He left) I'll call you

Me:(Sat on the bed) What you want whore?

Lora: I deserve that and more

Me:You still haven't answered me

Lora:I'm sorry about all the evil I did on you,you are my cousin I shouldn't have done that to Atang,I should have respected you.I'm sorry for destroying your future with him,I know there will never be peace between us and that's fine but Can you please forgive him

Me:(smiled in disbelief) Can't wait to hear this one....why forgive him?

Lora:Because he loves you,He has told me that countless times when were together, All the times i was blackmailing him,he told me he loved you.He was doing everything he could to dump me,I feel bad for putting the two of you through that.Ke ntse ke biditswe ke our uncles ba nkomanya and it opened my eyes,To me this was just a joke but i noticed I have hurt you deeply, seeing you on that hospital bed killed me,I miss you and the times we had.

Me:I long forgave you

Lora and Gaone were shocked

Lora:(smiled)really?

Me:Yes,I forgave you but I'm not taking you back into my life

Lora:I understand

Me:So Lora get out

Lora:(she left)

I closed the door behind her.

Me:Gaone kante wena why are you showing people where I say without my permission?

Gaone:Atang blackmailed me with his crying abo ke iphithela ke buile,I'm sorry.Please take him back he wants to marry you

Me: Marry me my foot, I don't want to marry a guy like that, I would be trapped in that marriage ke tshaba go bitswa divorcee while he is sleeping with my family and friends

Gaone: Pretty you need to learn to forgive, God forgives people for a lot worse than these, who are we to say we can't forgive

Me: I forgave these people, didn't you hear me say I forgive her. Forgiveness doesn't mean you become friends with that person again, I forgave them but I'm wiser now

Gaone: I understand

Me: Imagine what could have happened if Atang came here and found Tumo, you need to think before you act, Atang gaa tshwane le Eric yoo tenegang then walks away.

Gaone: About that girlfriend, I think Tumo is a wrong move

Me: If I got P10 each time I heard that I would be

a millionaire

Gaone:Please just think about it,These guys will kill each other, Tumo is not that innocent because o dikgoka le ene,so even if Atang doesn't intend on starting a fight Tumo will provoke him ka dikgoka tsa gagwe tse

Me:Do i need to take a break from you too?

Gaone:Can you please stop joling hela tuu,Honey if you are doing what they call 'The best way to get over a man is to get under a new one' you're wrong because you will never get over him,gape you are using the wrong man to get over Atang,When you're with him you'll always remember that they were friends, If you could be intelligent enough to choose a complete stranger who doesn't know Atang le ene Atang asa mo itse..maybe it could work

Me:Listen Mrs Dr Phil I have an interview kamoso,I need to sleep and stop showing people where I stay

Gaone:(smiled)How did you feel seeing Atang?

Me:(Blushed) It was just fine,he was fine..whatever!

Gaone:(laughed)Good luck on the interview but i know you got it,I like that it's a walking distance , you wont spend money on a taxi like me,Taxi e ja madi

Me:Taxi yone is a huge expense

Gaone:yeah

She left and My phone rang,It was my uncle and I picked up.

Me:Hello?

Uncle:Mankhibidu?

Me:Rra?

Uncle:Sale kego biditse kana

Me:Ke ntse kele busy malome mme this weekend ke tlaa tla gogo bona

Uncle:Ke ne ke batla gogo bolelela gape gore maabane re letse re nnele le baeng gotswa Gantsi,bare ba batla go batla mosadi jaanong kene ka tsaya sebaka seo to tell them that I don't like the way their son behaved in my family, It seems they had no idea he did that because his uncles were not very happy with his deeds,I told them that I will not allow the bogadi negotiations to go on until they have spoken to their son,I also want to have a meeting with all of you to solve this thing.Ka segarona kgang e ga ea fela go fitlhela e kgalengwa ke bagolo eseng jalo kamoso tlabo go lela yo mongwe gape are yo mongwe omo tseetse.Ke matlhabisa dithong,ekare le mo lwapeng lele senang molao

Me:(Shocked) Malome jaanong le e feditse jang ya batho ba Gantsi?

Uncle:Ke rile ba boe bae go laya ngwana wa bone pele before a nyala ka gore nyalo gase diketo,ke ba reile gape gore ke tlaa nna le bokopano ke kgalema bana mme ke kopile gore ba nne teng le ngwana wa bone.Gake batle go go nyadisa motho asena botho jaaka moshimane yo wa Gantsi yoo

Me:Ee rra

Uncle:Matlhatso abo o tsena fa,wa utlwa Mankhibidu?

Me:Ee rra

Uncle:Ke batla o tle o ntlhalosetse gore ene moshimane yoo o bata ago nyala kana jang,Ka ke utlwa mabarebare a gore le kgaogaye

Me:Ee ke taata malome

Uncle:Gone wa tsoga?

Me:Ke botoka fela thata.

Uncle:Go siame

Me:Ee rra

I hung up the phone,My head was all over the place...God Atang was serious about getting married.He sent his parents.I started wondering if Its really over and each time i came up empty.I couldn't bring myself to a situation where i leave Tumo then Atang destroyed me again, I would regret it for the rest of my life.Tumo loved me a lot.

I took a bath and went to bed.My phone received Text.

Atang:(text)Thanks for the kiss

Me:(text)I didn't kiss you

Atang:(text)You looked beautiful

Me:(text)lol

Atang:(text)Please be my wife

Me:About that, WTF were you thinking?

Atang:(text)??

Me:sending your parents?

Atang:I'm desperate, desperate times call for desperate measures

Me:Did you forget you fucked Lora and everyone knows?

Atang:Didn't think about that, My uncles were very angry about it,they almost killed me bare ke ba sutisisitse batho

Me:Lol akere gaba go laa

Atang:Babe tlhe ke laegile mma ao

Me:Lol Nkabo bago isitse ha Kgotleng hale wa tsaya tse pedi

Atang:Lol if you are willing to take me back then I'll gladly drop my pants and let them beat me

Me:Lol

Atang:seriously Pretty marry me

Me:You are not ready babe

Atang:Fuck!!!!!! Im happy you
said babe.....

Me:Mxm ke auto correct kwa meant to say boy

Atang:Maaka! Im happy dont spoil my mood

Me:mxm goodnight

Atang:And she wished me a Goodnight!

Me:WTF?dude i say that to everyone

Atang:Night babe,Love you

I hung up the phone and slept.I woke up in the morning feeling so good,I played loud dancehall music and danced wearing my T-shirt and panties I was excited about the 10am Interview I was going to.Somebody knocked at the door.....

[02/26, 00:03] mca: #37

I opened the door and found a beautiful complete stranger, This girl had marble eyes and long natural hair. she gave a beautiful smile that challenged me, I mean how can another woman be so beautiful like that.

Beautiful woman: Hi

Me: Hi

Beautiful woman: I'm Palesa, I stay over there in room 8.. Just wanted to welcome you

Me: I'm Pretty, please come in

She walked in wearing blue hot pants and a black t-shirt, She was slightly tall and had average body size, She was seriously beautiful, her eyes were so clear and her smile was just perfect, I wondered why people like this never enter the Miss Botswana beauty pageant. She

sat on my little couch and I sat on the bed.

Palesa:So where are you from?

Me:Im from around here,what about you?

Palesa:Im from Ramatlabama

Me:Wao...you are a long way from home,what brings you this far?

Palesa:Jobs jobs jobs..

Me:Where do you work?

Palesa:I'm currently in between the jobs right now

Me:Must be tuff,lets hope you'll find something soon hei

Palesa:Yeah..Do you go out a lot?

Me:Not really, why?

Palesa:(laughed) You get a lot of visitors

Me:I know right....

Palesa:Well..just wanted to say hi

Me:Thanks so much for dropping by

I walked her out and came back to prepare myself for the Interview.When I got to Rainbow preschool the lady presented me with the job description and salary offer of P1500.I accepted the offer and promised to come with the acceptance letter on Monday when I start.I texted Tumo on my way back.

Me:(text)Just like you said,They hired me already...

Tumo:(text)I knew it,you are a power girl now...kgm you gonna take me out month end,right?

Me:(text)Most definitely boo

Tumo:(text)Good,Lets go celebrate

Me:(text)Ok,where are we going?

Tumo:(text)Choose between My house and KFC

Me:(text)I'll go for your house

Tumo:(text)I want KFC,you dont want to be seen with me in public?

Me:(text) Fine lets go to KFC

Tumo:(text) was just kidding, you give up easily

Me:(text)lol You jerk

Tumo:(text) My house then,Im going out to get food for us then I'll pass by your place

Me:(text)Will be waiting

I walked back to my house and waited for Tumo.Soon as he arrived i grabbed my handbag and jumped in the car,He Looked at Palesa from a distance.

Tumo:Who is that girl?

Me:Palesa

Tumo:She is so familiar, I swear I saw her somewhere

Me:Really?

Tumo:I'll tell you when I remember

Me:What are we gonna watch?

Tumo:Prison Break

Me:No today,how about a ladies movie?

Tumo:No problem

We drove off to his house and had a great time.After watching a movie we took a nap.We woke up late in the afternoon then headed for the bathroom. He kissed me and I resisted.

Tumo:What's wrong?

Me:Nothing

Tumo:Please tell me

Me:Nothing, I just dont feel like kissing

Tumo:Did you talk to Atang today?

Me:Why would you ask that?

Tumo:Just,did you?

Me:Yes

Tumo got pissed and walked to the bedroom, I wiped myself dry and joined him,Found him seating on the bed,I stood next to him and put his head on my chest.

Me:You know I love you right

Tumo:No,I don't, What are you two talking about, marriage?

Me:He wanted to apologize

Tumo:This is the third month now,Hasn't he said all his sorries

Me:I told him im done talking to him

Tumo:Did he kiss you?

Me:why do you ask?

Tumo:(pissed)Tell me

Me:Yes he did

Tumo:(pissed)Put on your clothes and leave,I dont want to share a girl.

Me:(shocked)What are you saying?

Tumo:I can't compete with Atang,I would fail horribly.Go be with him

Me:(shocked) Tumo please don't....

Tumo:Admit you love him,why let him kiss you if you don't want him,I don't blame you though, He has always had that effect on women no one wants to let him go.

Me:(putting on my clothes)I cant believe you are

doing this

Tumo:This doesn't change how i feel about you
I'm just choosing not to share a woman with my
friend, If he fucks up you can count on me and if
you need anything you know I'll help.

We heard a car door close

Me:Are you expecting anyone?

Tumo:(freaked out)Did you lock the door?

Me:I didn't lock it,I dont even remember closing
it..

I fumbled trying to put on my jeans,Tumo put on
his boxers and hurried to the door but Atang
and Zoski were already in.

Zoski:Monna you are sleeping at this time of

the day?

Tumo:(Cleared his throat) What's with the surprise visit?

Atang:Dude you were not picking your phone

Zoski:(laughed)Handbag.....monna o tlhatlhetse?We wanted to watch the game

Tumo:Now is not a good time

I was freaking out in the bedroom, I finished putting on my clothes. From their conversation i could tell things were getting serious.

Atang:Isn't this Pretty's bag?.....

[02/26, 00:04] mca: #38

Tumo:That is not Pretty's handbag, it wasn't custom made for her other women buy there too.

Tumo got in the bedroom holding my bag, then he handed it over. He then walked out, Atang called my phone... The ringtone volume was so loud he heard it from the living room. Before I could react he pushed Tumo and entered the bedroom. He was visibly disappointed and powerless

Atang:(angered) This is the boyfriend you meant?

Me:(stood up and grabbed my bag) I don't have to explain myself to you because you are not my boyfriend, I have told you countless times that I'm done with you

Atang: So you sleep with my friend?

Me: Well a friend is better than a family member, judge me after I have slept with your big brother

I could see he was way too angry but he tried

his best to control his temper, He kept folding his fist and biting his lips. Atang turned around and faced Tumo.

Atang: I thought we were back in action?

Tumo: I didn't touch her

Atang: This is the second time i come to this house and find you naked with my girlfriend

Tumo: Im telling you for the second time that i haven't slept with her

Atang: (pissed) For how long are you gonna have my sloppy seconds, is it so difficult to approach a new girl?

Tumo: If only there was a girl you haven't touched in Maun that would be possible, Get out of my house, I have nothing more to say to you

Zoski: Gone mona why is it that we always find you half naked with Pretty, We will be idiots to believe that you haven't done anything with

her,What you are doing is stupid, breaking the code for the second time?

Tumo:(shocked)The code, Kante this code applies to who?

Zoski:No lets drop it then

Tumo:No,Tell me who it applies to because the last time i checked a girl was shared amongst the three of you

Me:Which girl?

Tumo:Ask them or ask Atang he says he is changed lets see if he can be honest about his past, I haven't slept with Pretty because I love her which is something that non of you know nothing about,Is it so hard to believe that a man can spend time with a woman and not bend her over?

Atang:(laughed in disbelief) Im sorry ware you what her?

Tumo:I love her

Atang:(laughed)You are sick,I'm outta here...(He took me by hand)Let's go

Tumo:(he blocked the way)Can't let you go with her,she said its over so why are you taking her with you?I'll take her home

Zoski:Can we not do this again,Pretty can you please make up your mind

Pretty: I already told Atang that I don't want him,he wanted my cousin so I'm giving him the space to love her, Tumo is a friend of mine and no one should control how we relate

Tumo:(He opened the door)You'll heard her,out..

Zoski:Atang lets go

Atang:Pretty lets go

Me:I'm not going with you

Atang:(crying) Babe please lets go

Me:Im not going

Zoski:Atang let's go o bitswa ke molato fela,lets

just go

Atang:(knelt down before me)Babe lets go home,Look at me and tell me you dont love me

Tumo:Atang get out

Zoski:Ikadle pele tlhe monna

Tumo:I need him out

Zoski:(pissed)Kante mona mathata a gago ke eng?

Tumo:(pissed) wena mathata a gago ke eng?

Zoski:Nna the mona keka go gata monna,you are so disrespectful, how dare you make a move on her?you know she is a potential

Tumo:(pissed walking towards Zoski)O ka nyela,Lekela ke bone.You dont come to my house and speak to me like that.

Atang:(teary but calm) Guys...stop it,lets not fight.I'll ask Pretty one question and I'll take her answer and leave. There is no need to fight

Tumo started putting on his clothes, Zoski was standing by the bedroom door, while Atang knelt down before me on the bed.

Atang: Pretty this is the last time I'll ask this from you and I promise whatever the answer I'll accept it and move on. Is it over between us and should I move on?

Me: (That was one hell of a question, that left me speechless) What?

Atang: Should I move on? Tell me to move on and I promise I'll move on immediately

Me: (I only responded this way because My pride was heavier than my love for him) Its over go move on with your life, Im done with you

He immediately let go of my hand and stood up, He turned and faced Tumo.

Atang:(patting Tumo on the shoulder)You got yourself a good woman,Good luck

Zoski:Tumo if you get involved with her oka mpalela,I always thought you are the wise one

Atang:(Pulled Zoski)Mr lets go grab a few beers...been a long motherfucking time since I drank beer

Tumo: Get out

Atang:(He pulled out an engagement ring from his pinkie and threw it at me on his way out)I actually changed for you...but it's cool.I guess I fucked up beyond repair.Farewell....I give up

They all Left, My heart was beating so fast,I heard as the car doors both closed,I wondered if I should stop him or not but I knew if he took the first sip of Heineken he would definitely do something silly that night.I listened as he

started the engine..I got out and watched his VW Amarok disappear.

Tumo gently pulled me inside, closed the door and hugged me.

Tumo:(whispered)I wanna make love to you right now.....

Me:(Pulled away)No,Im going home..

I got my handbag and left.I went to my house and layed on my bed crying. I couldn't understand where i went wrong. Why did God let me go through such hell and I could look in Atang's eyes and not know if he was lying or telling the truth. I wondered where he could be but my pride held me back.I took a nap.

Woke up late around 11pm,I called his number and there was no answer. I called over 20times then finally decided to go to his house,I called Boyboy to drop me and when i got there,It was dark. No one inside.....I tried calling again and his phone was off.....

[02/26, 00:04] mca: #39

I sat on his door step crying, I really could feel my love for him,I wished I could reverse time and then give him a chance,For Godness sake I missed him.I couldn't imagine him touching another woman especially with my permission.I called Boyboy and he told me he was dropping off some people at Shorobe,I couldn't imagine waiting in the dark so i called Tumo.

Tumo:Hello?

Me:(crying) Come and get me

Tumo:where are you?

Me:Atang's house

Tumo:(shocked) What? Did he beat you?

Me:(crying) Just come

Waited a few minutes then he showed up, i got in and he drove off

Tumo:(shocked)What are you doing?

Me:I wanted to check on him

Tumo:(heartbroken)Dammit....

Me:I'm sorry

Tumo:(laughed in disbelief) I knew I would regret refusing sex with you,Its never a good idea to refuse pussy when its presented,I would be a dad to be by now

Me:Please don't talk like that,stop it

Tumo:(pissed) Like what, Pretty what the fuck? You are chasing after a guy who doesn't care about you,Believe me he is going to fuck one of his sexy girls he has so many some of them don't even mind giving him a threesome, But of course you know that and you don't mind,What do you love about him?a guy who beats you up

Me:Atang is not violent on me and you know that,he slapt me once and i pushed him to do it,he has never beaten me

Tumo:(laughed) This is hilarious...Atang ant good for you but i wont stop you from chasing after him.Did you eat anything?

Me:No,I'm not hungry

Tumo:You need to eat,can i pass by my house and prepare you something to eat?

Me:No

Tumo:This guy is stressing you even when he is not your boyfriend, wonder what's gonna

happen when he marries you. You might as well pack your bags for Lobatse because you are the weakest girl i have ever met, can't believe I cared enough not to touch you but he always gets it from you whether you are crying or sad and right now you don't even see the love I have for you,Maybe had i fucked you then things would be different

Me:(pissed)Please stop talking to me

Tumo:I'm sorry that was insensitive of me,I'm sorry

There was silence in the car until we got home,I got out a closed the door,he opened the window and spoke to me.

Tumo:Please eat something and call me if you need anything

Me(pissed)Goodnight Tumo

I sat on the bed and tried calling Atang again but his phone was still off. I called Gaone.

Gaone:(She was panting like she was having sex) Hello?

Me:(shocked) Oh my God are you having sex?

Gaone:Speak fast please.....

Me:Never mind i even forgot what i wanted to say

Gaone:(I heard Eric tell her to hang up the phone) Ok Pee I'll call you

Me:(shocked) Why did you answer the phone....

She hung up the phone. That was awkward, I called Girly.

Girly:Hello

Me:(crying) Atang is gone forever

Girly: what happened?

Me:He moved on

Girly: Oh my God with who?

Me:Im not sure,he is not home and his phone is off

Girly:But didn't you say you are done with him?

Me:I know,I'm not over him

Girly:Well sweety you made your bed,Poor guy chased you for three months le nna I would be tired

Me:(crying) I love him

Girly: Pretty what did i tell you? Didn't I tell you to stop wondering

Me:I was trying to forget him,he has hurt me so bad,I just wanted peace.. I was hoping that i would get over him but i cant,I love him too

much

Girly:I totally understand sweetie and don't blame yourself because anyone could have done what you did,He hurt you and you reacted, Please take a short prayer and sleep,I have no idea what to tell you, maybe you will go check on him in the morning

Me:(crying) I miss him so much.I can't sleep

Girly:My love calm down,o tlaa bua le ene phakela.If he is your man which i know he is you guys will talk your things out..Maybe you can call his friends I'm sure they are together,Stop crying

Me:They are just going to lie about it,mxm

Girly:Okay sleep then, you'll talk to him in the morning

Me:Goodnight

I was getting more and more desperate,I hung

up the phone and called Zoski.

Zoski:(there was so much noise I couldn't hear him clearly) Pretty.. Hello..

Me:Can i speak to Atang

Zoski;(noisy)What? i cant hear you,sms

I hung up and called Poloko.

Poloko:Hello

Me:Can i please speak to Atang

Poloko:(he sounded drunk)Aam I'm in the car and they are inside

Me:Inside what?

Poloko:Trekkers

Me:Can you get him to call me like right now

Poloko:(laughed, I could hear a girl giggling on

the background) Im kinda in the middle of something.

I realised that Poloko was way too drunk and I called Masego since I heard her on the background.

Masego:Hello?

Me:Hi tlhe mma nkopela Poloko a bitse Atang mo clubbong,I really wanna talk to him

Masego:(shocked)What?

Me:Please

Masego:(shocked)Ne ware club?

Me:Ke eng?where are you guys..Im sorry to have interrupted but I really need to talk to Atang,I can hear you two are busy giggling and what not but please help me

Masego:I am watching TV! Ware Poloko are o

kae?

Me:(confused) Poloko kante ke eng ale maaka,why would he say they are at a club knowing he is home

Masego:Poloko left with Atang together with Zoski bare they are going to watch a game at Atang's house

Me:They are not there I just came from there,Its dark

Masego:(pissed) I cant believe they came and lied to me about it

Me:They always do that, who is the girl he is with?

Masego:Girl?

Me:Somebody was giggling and laughing in the background i thought it was you

Masego:(pissed)Oh hell no

Me:Tell me about it..

Masego: Zoski lied to me

Me:Where was Atang at this point?

Masego:Wasn't that you he was with in the car?kana for a moment i thought it was weird that you didn't say hi

Me:It wasn't me

Masego:(shocked)Ijo maybe its his new girlfriend..Girl she really looks like you..light in complexion and long hair..ware bare which club are they at?

Me:Poloko said Trekkers night club

Masego:(Pissed)Im taking his car and driving to that club ke ntse ke sena license jaana,nlxa esses!

Me:Can you give me a ride?

Masego:O ko kae?

Me:Sedie,not far from Alfa Accommodations,page me when you there

I waited for her and within a few minutes she paged me,I locked my house and ran to the car,We drove to Trekkers and searched the whole parking area looking for Atang's car then finally we saw it,It was a moon lighten night,through the glass we could see somebody was getting fucked,the car was shaking and we could see clearly that the girl was on top and the guy's hands were holding her breasts while she was riding him.She had a slim body and her breasts were intact,we could tell she was a teenager. She was moving like those energetic pornstars.. was riding him so hard and her hand kept touching his balls

As we walked closer and closer,We could tell he was camming..he was groaning and she was screaming...Masego opened the door then our jaws dropped open.....

[02/26, 00:12] mca: #40

Masego pulled the girl with her weave and threw her outside, from the size of his dick I could see its not Atang, Masego pulled Poloko outside with his t-shirt. He was panicking and he staggered trying to pull up his pants, God forbid he wasn't even wearing a condom, We turned around and saw the girl running away butt naked, Masego ran and caught her, dragged her back to the car, I was so shocked and speechless.

Masego gave that girl a million slaps, she threw in a few slaps in response but she was just too young for Masego, They rolled on the ground, Masego kept on throwing away pieces of her weave, The girl was screaming trying to fight off Masego who was unstoppable, For a moment I felt bad for the girl I mean she was naked and

being rolled on the ground my only hope for her was that soil doesn't block her whole. I was just standing there making sure I learn a few tips on how to deal with a whore, Poloko finally managed to zip his jeans, he tried to stop them but Masego punched him in the face so hard he fell, Poloko ran inside the club leaving us outside, I continued watching a live wrestling match, Masego pressed her on the ground.

Masego:(screaming) Mary what are you doing with my boyfriend?

Mary:(struggled to breath) Let me go

Masego: Why are you sleeping with Poloko, Gaoitse eng?

Me: Masego you know her?

Masego: This is my little sister

I was beyond shocked, I stepped a little closer

and looked at her,I have always thought she was a little whore because she once texted Atang saying "Babe dintshang this friday" I couldn't understand how an 18year old could be so cruel to her older sister.Zoski came rushing and picked up Masego from her.Another girl holding a Savannah helped Mary get up then from the ground then Palesa comes from no way and opens the car looking for Mary's clothes, she handed them over to Mary and she put them on.

Masego:(crying and screaming) Why, Why Mary?

Mary:(strapping her high heels) I'm sorry

Poloko hugged Masego.

Poloko:Lesh I'm sorry this is the first time,I swear

Masego:(pushed him)Get away from,its over.I want you out of my house

Masego jumped on Mary again, They fell and Mary hit her head on the car mirror.The guys pulled them apart again. I walked over to Palesa who was seating in Atang's car.

Me:Hi

Palesa:Hi

Me:Why are you seating in the car?

Palesa:Because I'm tired

Me:Do you know the owner of the car?

Palesa:Atang,is there a problem?

Me:Yes,he is my boyfriend and I'd like to know why you are feeling comfortable in his car

Palesa:Okay Pretty no need to get dramatic, Im not sleeping with your man,Im with Zoski

Me:Okay,just get out

I didn't know Palesa that much but I could see lies all over her face, she got out and I closed the door.I walked over to Poloko.

Me:I want the keys to Atang's car

Poloko handed me the keys.Atang walked over,he recognized me and threw away the beer he was holding,held my hand and pulled me aside.

Atang:(his breath smelt like beer) Babe what are you doing here?

Me:I came to look for you,So who are you sleeping with between Palesa and the girl with Savannah?

Atang:(laughed) Babe I came alone

Me:Look at me and tell me the truth if you want me to take you back and stop laughing its not funny

Atang:(he kissed me)Babe come on

Me:Tell me

Atang:(he kissed me again) I love you and I'm not sleeping with anybody

Masego came and dragged me to the crowd.She was crying non stop.

Masego:(crying)Pretty can you please ask Mary why she is sleeping with my boyfriend

Me:Masego lets go home,

Masego:I want an answer

Mary:I said i was sorry what the hell do you want from me? You dont own him,he doesn't

have a name tag on his dick.

Poloko:(hugged Masego)Lesh lets go home

Masego:(pushed him away)I want your things out of my house tonight,I have nothing to discuss with you,I have seen enough to conclude that i dont want you,I'm talking to my sister not you

Me:(It was getting crowded and i was embarrassed) Okay Masego lets go people are coming out of the club this is embarrassing.

Masego:(talking to her sister) Mom thinks you are home and you are here sleeping with my boyfriend at a club.

I watched Atang pull Zoski aside and talk to him,I was curious what they were talking about so I walked over there.

Me:Zoski

Zoski:Yah

Me:Tell me who did you come with here?

Palesa and the girl holding Savannah walked towards us,Atang hugged me from behind as if he was proving something to somebody.They stood putting Zoski in the middle.

Zoski:(lughed) Pretty ke tsile le Palesa and Titi if thats what you are asking

Titi:(she threw away the Savannah bottle) Zoski take me home now,this is so boring.(she turned to Atang)You are a liar

I swear to God i heard her voice before...this is the girl who once called Atang and said a neng goa bonwa go araba phone ya monna,Her voice was unique It was rough.

Me:I think I remember talking to you over the phone

Titi:(walked away)Ke mathata,Palesa lets get a taxi Zoski o tlaa re dia

Zoski left with them.

Me:Atang who is that girl?

Atang:I dont know her

Me:Do you know Palesa?

Atang:(Avoided eye contact) Not that much

Me:What is that suppose to mean?You dont have to lie we broke up,right?

Atang:To me you are still my girl and I'm not sleeping with anyone, I came here to cut loose thats all

Atang held my hand and walked me to the car,He opened the door for me and closed after i got in,He went through the crowd and came back with Masego and got her in the car.He reversed the car and left.I watched Zoski walk with Mary,palesa and Titi,I couldn't help but wonder who Atang was sleeping with.Poloko followed us with his car,Masego was crying non stop,I scooped to the back and hugged her,Atang kept on looking at us through the mirror.Then I remembered the description of the girl Masego gave me but Titi and Palesa looked the similar.

Masego:(crying) I'm going to burn all his clothes and if he drives to my house im going to burn his car,I dont care if he is a police officer, Its over and I wont take him back,I just want to take out his clothes and lock my house then im

going home to kill my sister in front of mom.

I wasn't focusing on Masego,I kept wondering who Atang slept with between those girls, They were both really beautiful and it ate me inside, I was dying to know,because it was weird how Palesa came to my house to greet me saying i get a lot of visitors soon after Atang left.Something wasn't right and that Titi girl I'm sure she is the one i once spoke with on the phone.

Me:So who is the girl you were with in the car when you went to collect Poloko.....?

[02/26, 00:12] mca: #41

Atang continued driving like he didn't hear me,We arrived at Masego's place.Masego and I got in and she started packing Poloko's things.

Me:Dont you think you are over reacting?

Masego:(boiling) Over reacting, Pretty are you kidding me?Do you know that I practically raised Mary? I carried her on my back and treated her like she was my child then she rides my boyfriend,really? I knew that these guys were dirty but i didn't know it was this bad,I want nothing to do with Poloko.I'm not gonna wait for a heart attack, maybe I'm not strong enough to survive, I dont want to die young.

Me:I understand but give it time,You dont want to look back and regret

Masego:There is nothing to regret

Me:Okay,follow your heart

Masego:If I was you I would think long and hard before I take back Atang,I know he was trying to change but there is something about those two girls, Do you honestly believe that Atang Mr big

shot,Mr money in the bank can go to a club alone? especially when all his friends have whores,come on..He probably had a few rounds before entering that club.

Me:It really doesn't matter what he did,we were not together at the time

Masego:It doesn't matter? You should be worried about a lot of things,I looked at Zoski holding those girls and noticed that they share them,I can bet my head on that one.Tell me Pretty who is in your sexual chain?Think of all the girls Atang is sleeping with...Start with That white girl he met at school

Me:I'm going to use protection

Masego:(Laughed)Good luck on that,I don't know Atang that much but he doesn't strike me as a rubber user.I have been struggling to convince Poloko to use a condom but if Atang likes using a condom you are blessed after all.I'm not gonna wait around to find out if

Poloko will bring diseases or not

Me:When you find a man that doesn't cheat call me

Masego:I know no one is perfect but there are men who cheat with integrity,not fuck my little sister in his Friend's car to make matters worse he doesn't use a condom,what's gonna happen if she falls pregnant?

Me:What about you,are you not pregnant? Akere ware he refuses to use a condom

Masego:I dont even know the last time i got my period

Me:(shocked)Holy shit....dont tel me you are pregnant

Masego:I think i am,i have been feeling sick lately I'll buy a testing pack tomorrow and find out

Me:And if you are pregnant?

Masego:Changes nothing

Me: I'd advise you to find out if your sister isn't pregnant too, it will be a total embarrassment.

Masego: (pissed) Mary a ima ngwana waga Poloko, n!xa I'd beat her until she vomits his sperm..esses

Me: (heard a car pull over) I think Poloko is outside..

Masego got out, she threw his bags outside and he pulled her inside the house begging for forgiveness.

Poloko: (crying) I can't live without you please, I'm sorry I got caught up in a moment, I'm sorry...you can't dump me babe please,

Masego: (angered) I'm done with you Poloko and surprise.....! I'm pregnant but I'm going to abort it tomorrow

Poloko: (went down on his knees) Babe I'm going

to be a dad?please don't leave me,forgive me
dont abort it please you know how long I
wanted a child..

Masego:Poloko Take your bags and leave,don't
call yourself a dad because I'm going to get rid
of this bastard first thing tomorrow morning

I decided to leave and give them privacy.Atang
and I drove off to my house in Sedie.He parked
in front of the house.

Atang:(He pulled me by my chin and kissed
me)Thank you

Me:For what?

Atang:For loving me

Me:Mxm

Atang:I really wanna work things out and like I
promised, Im gonna be honest and faithful but

first promise you will never dump me again

Me:I wont unless you cheat on me

Atang:(laughed)Okay,I was just going with the flow,I really didn't come with a specific person to dance with

Me:You are lying and it is pissing me off

Atang:Okay Babe I was dancing with Titi but I didn't sleep with her

Me:Why?

Atang:Why what?

Me:Stop playing dumb, why didn't you sleep with her?

Atang:Babe it has been a while,I stopped talking to these people, I deleted all the contacts that day when you told me to delete some things remember?I just met her today and danced with her I was drinking most of the time

Me:Did you sleep with Palesa?

Atang:Babe what's the point of this conversation?

Me:Bua

Atang:I did once

Me:Mary?

Atang:once

Me:(shuttered) Titi?

Atang:Once but babe remember this is the past.you forgave me for all those when we agreed to start afresh,Dont judge with my past,I have changed since then.I haven't had sex in three months I swear with my mom's grave.I went to Trekkers for drinking only I didn't have sex with that girl

Me:Just so you know, you have lied to me so much that i can't tell if you are lying or telling the truth

Atang:I understand that babe but I want to marry you

Me:Another thing,dont mention marriage until I'm satisfied that you have changed plus my uncle wont be marrying us anytime soon

Atang:I know gatwe there is a meeting tomorrow, I hope they dont fry my ass

Me:Babe why did you sleep with Lora? Honestly

Atang:She pushed me to

Me:Did you want her?

Atang:No,If i wanted her I would have started but I never liked her from the start, she was too involved in our shit,its like even when i took a pee she was told.

Me:Meaning?

Atang:You told her too much

Me:Are you blaming me for sleeping with her?

Atang:No not at all,Im just saying that when Lora called me to that house she wasn't panicking she had her shit together she did all

the right things and she did everything I like,it was weird

Me:And I hear you approached Chedza,so i guess ene you love her?

Atang:Babe no,Its not like I came on to her,she was also naked seating next to us looking at me,they planned it

Me:To be honest with you,Atang you have hurt me with your sexual immorality. What were you thinking, Did you consider me at all?

Atang:Babe I panicked at first but after some time i thought about you that's when i stopped.

Me: Does HIV/AIDS exist in your mind?You had unprotected sex with Lora and Chedza, how do you see your future?

Atang:I never had unprotected sex with somebody without knowing their statuses but to answer you,Babe I have changed kana you are asking me about my past but you making it

seem like its recent

Me:When did you sleep with Mary?

Atang:A long time ago,months ago

Me:You really need to think about your future, Stop drinking, clubbing and settle down, You need to trim your friends too.I'm sure right now you feel like you are not bad cause you slept with my cousin and Poloko did it with Masego's sister

Atang:Babe come on

Me:Im serious, I know taking you back is a risk but I'm taking that risk anyways please protect my heart

Atang:(kissed me on the forehead) I promise I won't hurt you again, I wanna get serious and make it up to you

Me:You better

He got out and grabbed the house keys from me, I watched him walk to the door to open, Every part of Atang's body was so sexy, I watched his legs...he was wearing jeans and his sexy rickets were visible...they were not too much no too little. I loved the way he walked. At times I wondered why God created him like that, I would have liked to see his father, If Atang got his looks from him then he was a damn cute dead bit dad, Maybe had been he been there to help raise his son he wouldn't be so fucked up, who knows he could have turned out to be a 1 woman man. He walked back and carried me inside the house, He locked the car and closed the door. I checked out the time and it was 3 in the morning.

We got under cover, Atang unzipped my jeans and took them off together with my panties. I knew he wanted it and I was ready to say no but then he surprised me, put my head on his chest

and slept. I took a few minutes to sleep wondering why he didn't want some. It was a relief but weird at the same time. I was so proud of him.

The next morning around 11, Atang got a call from Zoski, We were both still sleepy from staying up late.

Atang: (Okay this guy's sleepy voice is the sexiest shit) Hello... wareng ne mona cant hear you clearly.....hee? (He put on loud speaker) hee?

Zoski: I said.. gatwe people and the police are all over the yard ko ga Masego Gatwe Poloko stabbed her and Hang himself. Gatwe he wrote a note that he can't live without her bla bla, I'm driving over there right now to see what's going on

Atang: (Shocked) Dude! Wareng ne mona are you

sure?.....

[02/26, 00:13] mca: #42

Atang:(shocked)Are you sure?

Zoski:I'm here already, dude there is a lot of people

Atang:Shit...where the hell did Poloko get the spine to kill?I'm coming

Zoski:Will talk when you get here

Atang:sure sure

I was completely taken out of this world, I couldn't believe we were with both of them a few hours ago and now gone. Atang hung up the phone and hugged me. His phone rang again. This time it was the hospital. He looked at it and knew he was in trouble, He didn't have his emergency beeper with him, He hated being late

on emergencies because their supervisor was always on their case about critical patients waiting for a doctor.

Atang:(He put his phone on loudspeaker so he can put on his clothes at the same time)Yeah talk to me

Voice: Doctor we have been trying to get in contact with you for the past hour,we have a couple of critical patients here who need your attention

Atang:Pohjwa is on duty ko emergency, where is he?

Voice:His hands are full doctor,you need to hurry. Our senior nurses have been running up and down trying to help Dr Pohjwa but it doesn't look good

Atang:(he finished putting on his clothes) Okay I'll be there

Atang grabbed his wallet, car keys and kissed me goodbye on his way out.

Atang:(kissed me and shook my breast with his hand) Love you Babe, I'll call you when I get a chance

He left me hanging, As far as I can remember Atang's hospital calls have always been my biggest mood spoiler, I thought maybe he would drop me off at Masego's place before going to work.

I seriously felt insignificant I mean I knew his job was demanding but every time he left me hanging I felt like a gravel stone amongst diamonds. I grabbed my phone and called Boyboy.

From a distance I could see people crowded Masego's house but the police were dismissing them. I walked over there, To be honest that was the first time I saw a forensic team in real life, I never even knew that we had those good NCIS look alike forensic objects in Botswana, I walked over and peeped inside..there was blood everywhere, the floor was red. It looked like one of those floors on Saw or Texas chainsaw massacre only this was real. Tears rolled down my cheeks, I wondered why this had to happen, why did Poloko have to do this after sleeping with Masego's little sister. One detective gently pulled me away from the scene I turned around and it was Tim.

Tim:(he hugged me) Hey Pretty, What are you doing here?

Me:(crying) Its my friend

Tim:(Hugged me again tight) I'm sorry

Me:What happened, where is Masego and Poloko?

Tim:The young lady has been taken to Letsholathebe memorial hospital but one of my detectives was telling me that she is not looking so good and they were waiting on a doctor to refer her then she will fly to Marina hospital.

Forensic detective 1:(over heard Tim)I wonder where their doctors stay,its always the same story when we take our victims to the hospital, they don't get attended by doctors immediately and their theme song is "we are waiting for a doctor" same thing with other government offices their theme song is "System e down".

Tim:Its a waste of government resources

Me:(annoyed) Hello Tim...I'm over here...my friend butchered....remember?

Tim:Sorry,the man is also in the hospital but he might be out and in his cell by tomorrow.

Me:(happy)So they both survived? Can you tell me what happened?

Tim:No,you need to tell me what happened. I hear you were the last person to see them both

Me:(confused) Ooookay

Tim:I cant disclose any information yet,this is an ongoing investigation,(he pointed) walk over to that gentleman and he will get a statement from you.

Me:(disbelieved) Tim are you seriously going to use that on me?

Tim:What?

Me:On going investigation what what...

Tim:Yes

Me:Why?because I didn't call you back

Tim:No,because I'm a professional

Me:(laughed)professional.. Haa! Were you a professional the day you took a police car to

help me move my households?

Tim:(lowered his voice) Pretty don't do this
come on

Me:(pissed) No ,dont do this..my friend has
been stabbed and you dont want to tell me what
happened? Realy so how does me knowing
what happened interrupt your investigation?

Tim:Okay,we were called here by a neighbor
saying she heard unsettling sounds and
suspected that the couple was fighting, a
policeman was sent with two special
constables when they knocked the girl
screamed for help saying "He is killing me" I
guess the guy got spooked,stabbed her on an
attempt to finish her off and hung himself. The
police officers pleaded with him to open the
door and when they got no response they
kicked the door open and also called for
backup.They cut him down before he could take
his last breath, the young lady was rushed to

the hospital bleeding heavily, she had multiple stab wounds on her chest.

When Tim finished telling me I was crying a river, I couldn't imagine how Masego felt at that moment, a man you loved and cherished for over two years stabbing you when you don't even have else where to run, to add insult to injury he does all this after breaking your heart by sleeping with your sister. I silently walked away from Tim, I was speechless. I caught a taxi and headed for the hospital. On the way I texted Gaone.

Me:(text) You heard what happened?

Gaone:(text) I'm at the hospital, please come

Me: I'm on my way

I got to the hospital and saw Masego's mom

crying and anxiously waiting, there were a couple of other family members i didn't know and Mary was crying too,I hated her.From where i was standing I could tell from the way her mom is hugging her she doesn't know she is hugging a whore who caused this whole thing.I went over and hugged Gaone then moved on to hug Masego's mom.

The mom:(crying) She will survive

Me:Masego is a fighter of course she will survive,what started this?

The mom:I hear that Poloko was drunk from a club,I guess Masego got angry and told him that she wanted to terminate their relationship then he got angry and tried to kill her and kill himself.

I was angry,my anger was brewing...i could feel

it about to burst. How does one sibling become so evil. I looked at her and tears dried up. I was caught in between telling the truth or keeping my nose out of other people's business. I couldn't believe she didn't tell her family what happened.

The hack with keeping my nose out of other people's businesses..... it just came out.

Me: Masego caught Mary sleeping with Poloko, she is pregnant but she told Poloko that it's over and she wanted to do an abortion. She dumped him because he was cheating on her with Mary.

The mom: (shocked) Which Mary?

Me: Your Mary.. Masego's little sister Mary.. this crying Mary I'm pretty sure if she took off the scarf on her head you'll notice that she and

Masego had a fight.

Everyone was silent and shocked, they all turned their heads and looked at her. You could hear a mouse's foot steps from that silence. Atang broke the silence when he walked towards us and asked for a parent to step inside. We were hoping it will be good news, Masego's mom got in. A few minutes later a nurse passed pulling a bed that had a patient that was completely covered with sheets, we could tell the bed was going to the mortuary. There came that silence again.. Mary broke down.

Mary(crying) what did i do.....?

[02/26, 00:14] mca: #43

Masego's mom came back with a hopeful

face. We relaxed , from her facial expression we could see things were not bad

The mom: Doctor said that she is stable and they wont be sending her to Marina but we can not see her right now because she is heavily medicated. Tomorrow we will come check on her

It was the best news of the day, Gaone and I said our goodbyes and left to catch a taxi at the hospital main gate, I texted Atang.

Me:(text) Babe

Atang:(Texted after a while) Hey babe, sorry its kinda busy today

Me:(text) I can see that, Thanks for saving Masego

Atang:(text)Babe come on..dont put me on the spotlight,she did it on her own,she was really trying. Masego is a strong woman.My friend on the other hand is in deep trouble

Me:(text)plus he is a policeman

Atang:(text)I don't even know why people hang themselves that thing hardly works,somebody will always cut you down before you land on the other side,now he might go to prison

Me:(text) So babe tell me which one do you think he will be when he gets to prison,The boyfriend or the girlfriend?

Atang:(text)wtf? You are not watching Telemundo tonight that's your punishment for saying that about my friend lol

Me:(text)lol

Atang:(text)naughty girl! Chat later let me get back to work

Me:(text)Love you

Atang:(text)Love you more

Gaone and I got in a taxi and left.

Me:(smiled) why did you answer your phone while having sex?

Gaone:(laughed)I didn't think you'd notice

Me:(laughed)Oh I did,it was so obvious

Gaone:he was mad that I answered the phone

Me:Tell me what you do to make Eric faithful to you

Gaone:Nothing

Me:Im serious, He is faithful and he takes care of you and you are close to his family, I want that please share with me your secret

Gaone:(laughed)There is no secret, He made mistakes in the past but I forgave him and he never repeated them again. Kana when you

meet a guy you dont know if he will break your heart or not,only time will tell and then when he does you forgive him not knowing if he will change or not.I took a chance and forgave him today many people dont believe that Eric ever cheated on me.

Me:So do you think I'm making the right decision getting back with Atang?

Gaone:There is a possibility, I mean when you are fed up you'll just find yourself gone and not wanting him back, I personally think there are men who can be faithful and Atang wants to be but the odds are against him

Me:I don't get it

Gaone:Nna I dont like a man who every girl wants, its logical you'll always have the competition that even he doesn't know about.Atang is dangerously cute and the worst thing is he knows girls can't resist him,He has a career that generally boost his ego as a man

and looking at the fact that he started dating the first eight years with white girls when he was at school it kind of trained him on how to impress a women and be romantic: all this factors made him the alfa male that he is today. Tell me do you think even if he wanted to be faithful aka kgona?

Me:Of course he can,faithfulness is a choice

Gaone:Seems to me like Atang doesn't even hit on girls they throw themselves at him,I just think its too depressing to be his main but then again when it comes to relationships we shouldn't rely so much on other people's opinions, you just follow your heart

Me:Well I'm following my heart and this time I'll deal with things like a grown up

Gaone:Good and don't hide from the truth

Me:Meaning?

Gaone:You only have three choices, accept him

as your Tiger Woods, go find somebody who can at least make an effort to be faithful Or you can always keep trying to change him with God nothing is impossible.

Me:(laughed)Yoo I'll keep trying, He has changed just that people don't forget our wrong doings fast

Gaone:Gape you love him so hang in there you'll jump out when the heat overwhelms you

The taxi dropped me home,I paid up and bid Gaone goodbye as she passed with the taxi.I was very exhausted, I took out my phone and sent my uncle a text, we were supposed to meet but I didn't feel it was necessary.I explained to him that I couldn't come because a friend of mine was stabbed.I didn't want to call him because I knew he would influence me to just come.I got inside my house and layed in the bed for a while,Got up and prepared

something to eat.

Palesa knocked at my door, I felt myself get bored before i could even speak to her,I went and stood at the door. I didn't want her inside my house.

Palesa:Hi

Me:Hi

Palesa:Heard about Poloko's girlfriend, sorry

Me:what do you want?

Palesa:(Handed me a pack of condoms and Atang's watch)came here to give you this....They must have accidentally fell in my bag yesterday, Kindly give them to him..Before they tempt me..

She winked and walked away.....

[02/26, 00:15] mca: #44

I looked at her until she disappeared into her house. I was speechless but there was one thing I noticed about Palesa in her mind she was a princess, while in reality she was a no body, No job or boyfriend, she was a night club girl and I wasn't gonna bring myself down to her level. I got back inside and closed the door.

I suddenly lost my appetite, had a drink and watched TV. I started thinking about the good times I had with Atang. Then the craziest idea came to my head. I took a bath, put on my sexy black g-string and bra, I took my time on the mirror putting on make-up, not too much coloring but enough to be flawless. I blew dried my long hair and put on a long simple dress. I stood in front of the mirror and stared into my eyes, thought to myself Pretty you got this, your

happiness is in your hands. grabbed both the condoms and the watch, threw them in my bag, locked the door and left to catch a taxi to the hospital.

When I got to the hospital I texted Atang.

Me:(text)Atti

Atang:(text)Yes ma'am

Me:(text)where can i meet you in private? I have something to tell you

Atang:(text)My office upstairs, I'm making rounds at the wards but I'll be there in 15mins, Ask for Michael at the nurses station he will take you upstairs

Me:(text)I'll be waiting

Atang:(text)Mind if i ask what I did?

Me:(text)You'll find out

Atang:(text)you are not dumping me right?

Me:(text)lol No,cheers

I went through the reception and went upstairs,asked for Michael. He accompanied me to Atang's office.I couldn't believe i have dated him for so long and never came to his office.

Michael: I'll be leaving now

Me:Thanks Michael

As i looked at the wall , posters of body structures were properly lined,his shelf had a lot of books, on the middle of the office was a brown shining wooden table, behind it was his adjustable chair,on the far left towards the wall behind the door was a slim hospital bed with a white sheet.I walked over to his table and

looked through his paperwork and on his table was my photo. It was the last thing I expected, I was so damn happy to see my photo framed in his office. As I carefully looked at the locker on his office I noticed it wasn't locked, so I walked over and opened it...saw a face towel, hand sanitizer, an unopened pack of condoms and a Stimrol gum pack. On the other shelves were gloves and other medical things.

Okay that pack of condoms worried me, I wondered what condoms were doing in the office, he entered and washed his hands on the sink and wiped himself with the face towel on the locker. He walked over and kissed me passionately. My mind was all over the place but I pulled myself together. I kissed him back.

Atang: (stared into my eyes) What's going on?

I took off my dress and remained with a g-string and bra then i bended over and cleared the table.He turned me around and kissed me so hard.. His breath was so warm,I felt his dick getting harder and harder.. I took off his white coat and threw it on the hospital bed, unbelted his trouser and took out his anaconda

Atang:(he whispered)I love you so much,thanks a lot.

I slowly went on my knees,closed my eyes and put anaconda in my mouth, he let out a moan.I sucked it..slightly using my teeth and touching his balls..he staggered for a minute and balanced himself again..i continued to suck his D then he started moving in and out of my mouth gently,he held me at the back of my head. He was moaning like no body's business.

Atang:(slowly whispered) Babe look at me when you do that..open your eyes..I wanna see your eyes with my dick inside your mouth..

I opened my eyes and looked at him,he was sweating, His eyes were full "Im gonna fuck",he lifted me and sat me on the table,he kissed me on the neck..I swear my neck is my weakest spot,the minute he landed his lips on my neck,my clitoris vibrated my nipples hardened.. He hooked his thumb on the G-string and pulled it down then he unstrapped my bra at the back with one hand..he took it out and held both of my boobs..he shook them a little

Atang:(muttered) Fuck yeah

He sucked them one at a time...my pussy was vibrating then he rubbed my pussy with his hand..

Me:(groaned)I want it..please..

Atang(Kissed me)Look at me and tell me that..

Me:(I stared in his eyes)I want you

Atang kissed me again, then i grabbed a box of condom on the table,I opened the sachet myself and knelt down,I rolled it on his D,Soon as i finished he bended me over the table and got in.....It had been a long time since i had sex my pussy was complaining..i gently pushed him with my hand and he reduced his speed and depth, he pulled me up and kissed me.His phone rang.Then he bended me and inserted his D,he thrusted so deep and faster,the pleasure was going out through my ears,i felt my ears itch.he roared..he was fucking me so hard.

Then somebody opened the door,we turned around and faced at the door It was Tumo he had some files in his hand, he made eye contact with me and just froze.Atang continued

thrusting me. Tumo threw the diles on the floor then slowly closed the door. Atang thrust with maximum speed and came. he turned me around and kissed me, then he walked to the red plastic bag for hazardous waste and threw in the condom. he washed his D on the sink, then he took a look at his phone.

Atang: Shit they want me ko emergency

We put on our clothes then he picked the files Tumo threw and put them on the table. He came over and hugged me.

Atang: (kissed) I'm sorry about that

Me: Why didn't you stop?

Atang: Babe he saw what was happening and he stood there watching what was I suppose to do..?

Me:Maybe pull out!

Atang:Pull out so he can see my dick?

Me:(rolled my eyes)whatever

Atang:(laughed) I'll pull out next time autlwa?

Me:That was not funny

Atang:(laughed)Sorry babe

Me:So do you recognize these condoms?

Atang:What do you mean?

Me:(I got up and handed him the watch and the two remaining condoms)Palesa asked me to give this to you.You might want to put them on that locker with the rest of your collections.....The smile on his face disappeared, I waited for no explanations and left.

I got home and soon as I unlocked the door,Palesa passed by my door and remarked.

Palesa:(smiled)Didn't he say thank you?

Me:(I turned and faced her)Im not gonna fight you if that's what you are looking for

Palesa:(Laughed)Oh no I don't fight....God knows I'm not in a condition to fight (touched her tummy)Tell him to tell you or I will,I'm sick of playing games...you are so dumb.....

[02/26, 00:15] mca: #45

I ignored her and unlocked the house,I kept wondering what could be the best reaction to her allegations.I really loved Atang,it was like a disease. I knew there was a possibility she might disrespect me but i decided to go ask Palesa myself because it seemed she was desperate for me to know since Atang wasn't saying anything. I walked to her room and knocked.

Palesa:come in

Me:Hi

I walked in and I was shocked Her house was packed,she had everything DSTV, LCD TV even had that little air-conditioner that you put next to your bed.I tried hard not to show her that im judging her house but I couldn't resist seeing her photos with Atang,she had photos of him on the fridge and some of them together.I decided to change my original question from what's going on between you and Atang to How long have you two been together?

Me:(sat on the couch) How long have you two been going out?

Palesa:7months

Me:(shocked) Wao...you knew about me?

Palesa:(shook her head) Nope,i didn't know

anything until I told him I'm pregnant that's when he told me he had a girlfriend

Me:(laughed)So how do you know its his kid and not Zoski or Poloko?

Palesa:(laughed) Think outside the box,Those guys will cover for each other in every way possible, I have never slept with anyone besides Atang.He would kill me for that.thats how insecure he is

Me:(Shocked)What?

Palesa:So you think I'm a whore?

Me:Yeah

Palesa:(laughed)How sublime

Me:I'm still lost,can you please start again

Palesa:Atang and I have been dating for 7months,he didn't tell me anything about you until 4months ago when i told him I'm pregnant,that's when he told me he had a girlfriend. I wanted to abort but he refused, next

thing he told me to quit my job so i did.I'm not sleeping with his friends they are covering for him.

Me:(disbelieved her)No you are lying this is too much.

Palesa:(laughed)so I'm lying,should I prove it to you?

She dialed his number and put on loudspeaker

Atang:Babe

Palesa:Hi Noodles

Atang:How is my son doing?

Palesa:(laughed)Maybe it's gonna be a girl

Atang:(Laughed)Nah I can feel it.. Its a boy

Palesa:What are you up to?

Atang:I have a few patients to attend but I'll be

done soon,what were you thinking?

Palesa:Nothing, I just had a craving for KFC

Atang:I'll get someone to drop it in 30 or 40 mins

Palesa:Ok,thanks love you Noodles

Atang:Love you more,babe can i ask you something?

Palesa:sure babe

Atang:whats with giving Pretty my watch and condoms,what are you trying to do?

Palesa:I have been telling you to tell her,you are running out of time

Atang:Please don't pull such a stunt again,how the hell am i going to explain myself to her,stop acting childish

Palesa:Whatever, bye

Atang:Give me time,okay love you

Palesa:Love you too

She hang up the phone,I stood up..This had to be a dream of some sort,7months relationship? We were still together when Palesa got pregnant cause she is four months but we broke up for 3months.

Me:Please tell me I'm dreaming

Palesa:I wish I could..

Me:why didn't you tell me this that day you came to my house?

Palesa:You were nice to me and I only went there to see if you knew me but i realized you didn't know me so i kept quiet, We started arguing with Atang cause since you moved here he couldn't spend a night

Me:Oh my God he use to sleep here?

Palesa:(she opened the wardrobe and I saw some of his jeans and shirts)He was here

everyday

Me:(stood up and got out)This is too much for me

Palesa:But just so you know I'm having a child with him so im really not going anywhere

Me:(i took a few steps back)I forgot to ask how he gives you money,if you dont mind

Palesa:He made a stop order of P3500 at FNB,anything else you wanna ask?

I laughed in disbelief and walked away.I kept slapping myself on the face so that i can wake up incase it was a dream.My hands were shaking and I was hurting like never before.I called him

Atang:Babe

Me:Hi

Atang:how are you?

Me:(crying) I'm not feeling well

Atang:What's wrong?

Me:(crying)My heart is breaking

Atang:I'm on my way

My head was blank,I had no idea what i was gonna say to him. My heart was beating so fast,I didn't know anything anymore.Zoski and Poloko managed to cover up for Atang for this long,7months?Atang came through the door,I looked at his face then I just broke down,He hugged me and the more he hugged me the more I cried.I lost hope and my strength was gone.

Atang:Babe talk to me

Me:(crying)I love you

Atang:I love you too, what's wrong?

Me:(crying) Why cant you understand that I love you?

Atang:I know babe I love you too,please tell me what's going on

Me:(Crying) Noddles?

Atang:(He lifted his eyebrows and stood up)Jesus.....

Me:(crying) So you gonna be a dad.....?

[02/26, 00:16] mca: #46

Me:(crying)Tell me....are you going to be a dad?

Atang:(stared at me with teary eyes)You don't understand

Me:Make me

Atang:I found out she was pregnant after we broke up and i told her not to think about abortion because I was afraid to be alone,I

panicked. Im sorry..you dumped me

Me:Can you do me a favor, for today don't say I'm sorry or I love you,is that okay?

Atang:sure,I wasn't with her before, i left her the day i promised you to leave everything behind,you can ask her and i didn't know she was pregnant when we parted.I contacted her after you dumped me and i was going to end it with her soon as you took me back

Me:Still you cheated on me

Atang:Im guilty of flirting with her and spending a few nights at her house,I was lonely you left me

Me:You are a whore Atang

Atang:(pissed)Oh my God Pretty you dumped me and i contacted her its unfortunate that when i did I found out she was pregnant, I got a little excited at least one person wanted me

Me:(pissed)I dont see the use in us being

together, I have always known that by trying im exposing my heart to heartbreak and lucky enough this time i had created a little room for disappointment.

Atang:What does that mean?

Me:Im done

Atang:(pissed)so you are leaving me?

Me:Yeah,think about your child he needs both parents and I dont need baby mama drama,I'll search for my guy

Atang:That is crazy you can't dump me you just said you taking me back yesterday, why are you playing with my feelings?

Me:(shook my head in disbelief) You sound like an ass every time you open your mouth

Atang:If insulting me makes you feel better then knock yourself out..

Me:I hate you for all the things you are doing to me making me look like a fool to everyone,

what do you think people will think of me when they hear you have a kid with another girl?

Atang:I really stopped worrying about what people will think a long time ago,try it

Me:Go to your house please, Im not in the mood.You are a bitch and you have no shame at all

Atang:(took off his T-shirt)I'm not going anywhere

Me:(grabbed a phone)I'm calling someone to help me get you out of my house

Atang:Do whatever you want but I'm not leaving

Me:(sat on the bed crying) Being with you is boring, Im really tired of you and your little secrets,what other secrets do you have?

Atang:I dont have anymore secrets,Im really sorry about what happened but you cant dump me for something i did a long time ago,Please just think about it,I should have told you the

night you asked me who i came with at the club but I panicked I was afraid to loose you again so I lied

Me:What do you want from me? tell me the one thing you want from me

Atang:I want you to move in with me,quit your job and let me love you

Me:I want you to be faithful to me and give me access to your bank account,I want to control your money until further notice

Atang:(held both my hands) Whatever it takes I'll do it,Pretty you need to understand that I cant live without you and I'll do anything to be with you,we will go to the bank and add you to my accounts

Me:Fine,lets call truck for hire and send my households back to my room at home.

Atang:(confused) Okay wait,,are you sure you forgave me?This is too good to be true

Me:(kissed him) I forgave you

I had made a personal decision to follow my heart even though I could see that I might be making matters worse. I had no doubt in my mind that Atang loved me and I was going to use that as a stepping stone. I was a woman on a mission and he was about to learn more about true love. Often we find it easy to spot loop holes in other people's decisions when the fact is until you have walked through the same path you can never understand, I did everything in my power to get over Atang and I failed it was time i explored my options...

Me:One more thing,Call Palesa and dumb her right here

Atang:(confused) What?

Me:(handed him the phone)Call her over and

dump her in front of me,tell her how much you love me and all the things that you have been telling me,He got the phone and called on loudspeaker

Palesa:(excited) Noodles, I didn't think you'd call

Atang:Can you come over to Pretty's room,I need to tell you something

Palesa:Okay

We waited a few minutes then she walked in,I looked at her face and saw arrogance and pride.I just relaxed, She wasn't mine to deal with just yet.She sat on the couch.

Atang:I called you to tell you that, Its over between us,The only reason i contacted you back is because she had dumped me.It's unfortunate that you are pregnant but My

relationship with Pretty is my priority and from now on I'm gonna work on making her happy and making up for all the mistakes I did. I'm sure you understand

Palesa:(teary)No i dont,So what do i do now?

Atang:About what?

Palesa:You told me you loved me and now this, what about the baby?

Me:He will give you enough money for the baby

Palesa:(pissed)Pretty I prefer you stay out of it,you are not part of it at all

Me:(smiled)Oh no honey that's where you are wrong..I'm so part of it,wait until you see how much part of it i am..

Palesa:(talking to Atang)Why are you doing this?we are family

Atang:I'm really sorry Palesa but I love her and

you know I have been waiting for her,I stopped a lot of things for her and this also has to stop.I'm sorry

Palesa left i could see she was going to burst in tears.You know that day marked a new beginning for me and my man,I was gonna teach him a few lessons about life and its dynamics.I wasn't worried about Palesa anymore because I noticed she loved Atang's money more than she did him because if it was genuinely love she would have had a problem with being a side chick.

We called a truck,it took my households and dropped them at my aunt's place in my room.I got my bags and went to Atang's house.He was on duty so i had the whole day to clean the house and settle down.

I layed on the couch going through my phone,I kept thinking about how Masego was such a good girlfriend to Poloko but she ended up in a hospital with multiple stab wounds.Girly was so faithful to Tonny but he was a scumbag, All this relationships were not perfect but really where does one find that gentleman that won't break your heart.We all have challenges in life,some people are born poor some are born rich,some girls find true love and get married before they can even taste the pain of being cheated on and some women kiss a lot of frogs before they meet their prince charming but then some men are slow learners like Atang,I was set out to tutor him and tutor him i was gonna.

A few hours later Atang came home,I was laying on the couch, he leaned over and kissed me.

Atang:How was your day?

Me:(smiled)It was great

Atang:(kissed me again) I'm really happy that you came home.Before you left I had been planning something for you and today i decided to continue with it,Im not gonna tell you what it is but I know you gonna love it.

Me:(smiled)Wao...I cant wait,There is something i want to ask you

Atang:(held my hand)Go on

Me:How much is Palesa's stock order? And dont lie to me remember we are mending our relationship

Atang:Its P3500

Me:(impressed) Good,I want you to change it from P3500 to P200 because....

Atang:(Interrupted) You don't have to explain yourself, I did you wrong and the best way is to let you deal with it the best way possible.I

booked a couple counseling with a marriage counselor, I think we should try this counseling thing maybe it can work

Me:(smiled,I looked at the time)That's the sweetest thing you have ever said but first I want us to go for an HIV test at Tebelopele.

Atang:wao...like right now?

Me:Yeah right now,I want to know my status, Do you know yours?

Atang:(nodded) Not really

We drove to Tebelopele,There was that weird awkward silence that just wouldn't go away no matter how many times we tried to chat we would end up running out of words to say.He held my hand as we entered Tebelopele Testing centre,we were lucky enough to be the only couple there so we got in ,They got our ID cards and the beautiful lady who was going to test us

first had a session with us,her name was Silvia.The things she said were as if she knew where we come from,I was deeply touched and I could see Atang was tense too.finally she carried out the test by pricking our fingers and dropping blood drops on the testing kit,We went to the other room.She continued counseling us while we waited for he results then she went to get them. Atang was visibly worried and it scared the hell out of me.

The lady opened the two silver shining bowls and peeped in then she closed and looked at us,I looked at her eyes trying to figure out what the results could be but she was emotionless.

Silvia:Are you prepared for your results?

Both:(He kissed my hand) Yes

She lifted the two silver bowl lids, Atang held my hand so tight, it hurt. We took a look at the results.

Me:(I covered my mouth with my hand in disbelief, Tears came rolling) Oh my God.....

[02/26, 00:17] mca: #47

Both testing sticks had 1 line each meaning we were negative, My tears rolled down uncontrollably, I had made up my mind that I was positive, Atang passionately kissed me. He was shaking like hell.

Silvia:(smiled) congratulations, how do you feel?

Atang:(sigh of relief) Are you kidding me? she was going to kill me if we were positive

Me:(Laughed)No I wouldn't...Jesus come on

Silvia: From now on condom and faithfulness, right people?

Atang:Definitely

Atang lifted me up from the office to the car,It was a little embarrassing when we passed people by the reception but once we were outside I loved it and kissed him.He put me down and opened the door for me,I got in and we drove past Shoprite and to the hospital to check on Masego.When we got to the hospital Atang kept on introducing me to the coworkers we met on the way.Goodness I was blushing.

I entered Masego's ward she had bandages all over, The thought of a knife going through my skin made my body jump.She smiled when she saw us.I put the snacks we got for her on the

shelf.

Atang:Hi Segoo

Masego:Hi

Me:How are you?

Masego:My head is banging,where is Poloko?

Atang:He is in jail,Zoski checked on him yesterday he said that he was asking if you managed to pull through,gatwe he was worried about you,I told Zoski to tell him that the baby didn't make it, hope you dont mind that

Masego:I don't mind its his kid and he killed it,I don't know what he was thinking

Me:What happened after I left?

Masego:He didn't want to leave, then i tried to call my mom to tell her what they had done,he took my phone and broke it,Then I told him that I was going to abort the pregnancy,we faught

about it,until i told him I'm never gonna take him back.He grabbed a knife and started stabbing me,at first I didn't feel anything i just saw blood flowing, he was stabbing so fast I couldn't block him then I blacked out

Me:Choma o bonye story,so Poloko has a temper ?

Masego:He shocked me,I have always told him gore I forgave him too many times if he fucks around im gone,I wonder why he expected me to forgive him again

Atang:Maybe he just panicked, Poloko really loves you

Masego:I wish i could see the look on his face,he is going to loose everything for failing to control his temper

Atang:I don't think he will get a stiff sentence because he was under the influence of alcohol

Me:But he drove safely,he knew what he was

doing

Atang:His lawyer can use that excuse and actually win the case because the police didn't check the alcohol level yaga Poloko.

Me:Enough about that he will go to jail for stabbing her

Masego:I still can't get over what i saw that night,when i close my eyes i see the two of them...

Me:You will be fine,dont worry

Masego's family came to visit her,we said goodbye and left.We drove home and played country music on the way.Atang knew all of Kenny Rodgers and Rod Stewart songs. He sang for me while driving...I liked it when he sang Rod Stewart's The first cut is the deepest. Then we both sang along with Dolly Parton's Island in the stream.....The lyrics of this song

were magical, almost as if Dolly was talking to us...Gosh !!

Somewhere closer to home Atang pulled over.

Atang:(pulled out a blind folder)I'm gonna need you to put this on

Me:(I was all smiles..like really going from one ear to the other) Why?

Atang:(he leaned over and kissed me for 5minutes..)I love you so much and thank you for believing in me.

Me:(emotional) I love you two Atang

He reached over and blind folded my eyes then he baby kissed me.he started the car engine and continued to drive.I was getting excited over something I didn't know,I just felt like laughing, I

wanted to remove the blind fold but he kept on slapping my hand..I laughed all the way.

Atang:(he stopped the car)Don't take that blind folder off or else....

I seriously couldn't stop laughing, you'd swear somebody was tickling me..ijoo He opened my side of the door and lifted me out,he walked a short distance and put me down,I could hear a lot of people whispering...I was getting so curious then he kissed passionately and pulled off the fold.....My eyes opened wider than ever and jaws just dropped open.They all screamed "surprise!!!"forget the crowd i was focusing on what was in front of me,It was so.....

[02/26, 00:18] mca: #48

It was shining, pink in color and the seats still

had plastic covering them. My tiny portable Toyota Vits was standing in front of me but I was frozen my mouth was still open, I turned around and looked at him. I felt like crying then he threw over the car keys. I walked towards him and hugged him, he gently pushed me inside.

Atang:(laughed)Get in

Me:(I got in the drivers seat and started the Ignition,okay that pink chick was definitely brand new) Oh my God..I dont know what to say.. Atang what did you do?

Atang:(smiled)You deserve it and more

I got out and hugged him again, Then i noticed the crowd. It was a close circle of our friends, I felt so special I was one of those people who never attended gatherings so imagine to have

one organised for you....I greeted them one at a time then Atang asked to give a little speech.We turned around and listened.

Atang:(his shy smile just killed me)Thank you all for taking time to help me make this surprise a success and I'd like to take this moment to apologize to Pretty for all the wrong doing and thank you for forgiving me without counting and now i want to promise you before our friends that I'm a changed man.(they cheered for him)Guys I'm only telling you this because you are our close friends, I wanted to marry her but her parents declined because "I'm undisciplined " so put us in your prayers maybe one day the old man will call my parents or something.

They all cheered, He swept me off my feet,really he did.I was proud of him, Atang rarely spoke in crowds to see him take control there just made

me go crazy over him. We had some drinks and 30 minutes later friends left one by one until we were left alone.

We took a long warm bubble bath and went to bed, I layed on his chest.

Atang:(playing with my hair) Babe how was your day?

Me:(smiled)It was was great..Thank you for the car,I'm going for a joy ride tomorrow morning

Atang:(his phone rang)I'm glad you had a nice day and don't forget the blue-book

He got up, grabbed his phone and answered it walking to the bathroom,I wondered why he couldn't just answer it while laying on the bed.My pride told me to just respect his privacy but insecurities wanted me to go and eaves

drop on him,I wondered about a lot of things and came to the conclusion of waiting for him to finish his call.He came back to bed and kissed me.

Me:Babe who was that?

Atang:(He touched my boobs and kissed me) It was work babe

He took off his T-shirt....caressed my thighs then rubbed my nipple and sucked another one at the same time,but I was busy wondering who he was talking to,I kept wondering if he really dumped Palesa,She said she wasn't going anywhere and I'm sure she wouldn't just give up.i worried about a few things.. Palesa being beautiful, carrying his his child and the 7months they messed around together behind my back,i wondered what could possibly stop her from doing it again. Noodles?why would somebody

call someone Noodles...I remembered the way he was comfortable talking to her over the phone..He said I love you...The more he kissed me the more I thought about Palesa.He took out my panties and continued kissing me,I didn't feel anything, I wasn't wet,He continued kissing me I got annoyed and I pushed him back.

Atang:(panting)what?

Me:When was the last time you slept with her?

Atang:(disappointed)Are you serious?

Me:(saddened) I just want to know

Atang:(pissed) You need to work on your timing

Me:You can't tell me,can you?

He walked to the bathroom with a serious boner,I heard him take a shower again. I took

his phone to find out who he was talking to but it had a password. I walked to the bathroom with his phone.

Me:Atang who were you talking to?

Atang:(closed the shower tap)I told you it was work

Me:Prove it,what's your password?

Atang:Pretty stop acting like a little girl,its boring

Me:What's boring is somebody who receives a call and answers it in the bathroom

Atang:(raised his voice)I wanted to use the luau

Me:Password please

Atang:I can't believe we had a great day and you are now ruining the evening with this bull

Me:Just give me the damn password

Atang:Its still your name,I haven't changed my

password

I walked to the bedroom with his phone checking his call log then I found out that it was indeed the hospital. I checked his messages, WhatsApp, gallery and found nothing suspicious, I was embarrassed but I felt its better to be safe than sorry. He came in and put on a T-shirt and a pair of jeans.

Me:(I handed him the phone)I'm sorry for doubting you

Atang:(Grabbed the car keys)I'm going out

Me:(followed him to the door) where are you going?

Atang:I'm going to Zoski's place

He drove off,I watched his car disappear.I got

back inside and locked the door. That was supposed to be a great evening. I wondered when he would be back

[02/26, 00:18] mca: #49

A few hours after he left i called him.

Atang:(sleepy voice)Hello

Me:(pissed) So your intention is to sleep out?please leave Palesa'house

Atang:(pissed) Can you stop accusing me,I am not cheating on you

Me:(pissed)Be home in 10minutes.If you went to Zoski's place im sure you had enough time to vent

Atang:I'm coming

I didn't know if my mind was playing games on

me or not but I knew Atang was very sneaky and couldn't just dump her. I didn't believe anything that comes out of his mouth. He came in and went straight to the shower, I got up, went to the bathroom then closed the tap.

Me: You are not bathing again

Atang: (shocked) What now?

Me: You had two showers so far, the first one was with me..we had a long day and the second one I guess you were cooling yourself down because you didn't get "some" and now I'm wondering why you want to bath, Tell me why?

Atang: (pissed) So I have to explain every time I go to the toilet or take a shower?

Me: Yes you have to, If you want me to trust you again

Atang: (Opened his arms for a hug) Come here babe (i hugged him) I'm sorry I know trust

doesn't come over night, I'm sorry

Me:(I dont know if it was my mind or he really smelt like a girl) It's okay

Atang:(He lifted me and walked to the bedroom)
I love you Pretty and I wanna make you
happy,I'm sorry I left

Me:Where did you go?

Atang:I told you I went to Zoski's place

Me:Really?

Atang:Babe please stop..come on

Me:Did you go to Palesa's house?

Atang:(he kissed me)I didn't, can we drop it

Me:Fine

Atang:(baby kissed me)Goodnight babe

I turned around and slept, He put his arms
around me.I swear to God he smelt different.

The next morning I woke up alone, I heard him showering, I grabbed my towel and joined him. I stood by the door and watched him for a while, he turned around and smiled.

Atang: (he stretched out his arm to me) Good morning your highness.. Care to join me?

Me: (Gave him my hand) Well it's my pleasure sir

He gently pulled me to his chest and kissed me under the flowing water of the shower, I was losing my breath. He continued kissing me then he turned me around I caught my breath...the shower water was dripping on my back....I felt his D come in and I murmured "Oh my God", He placed both of my hands on the wall and pressed his strong hands on top of mine, he thrust gently..felt so damn good when he was gentle, He closed the dripping water and lifted me up, he suspended me on the

air placing each of my legs on his arms, he pressed me against the wall and thrust, I felt a little pain because it was all in...held him tight and groaned.. He thrust again and I screamed " Oh Atang..." he increased his speed and depth.. I felt like his dick was going through to my throat, the deeper he went in the more I choked and grasped for air. I closed my eyes and faced up then he planted a gentle kiss on my neck still thrusting.. He was sending me to heaven...the pleasure was too much..I heard the bells ring in my head, I kissed him on the lips, he was breathing so fast and sweating too, I opened my eyes and looked at him he stared me too, he went on maximum speed and I watched him slowly close his eyes and bite his lower lip...he was making ugly faces and moaning....he held me so tight and he came.....he kissed me and put me down, his semen flew down my thighs. He gently pulled me under the shower and opened the water, we

showered and went to the bedroom.

He finished putting on his clothes and left. I got under cover and took a nap, a text from Rainbow preschool wake me up.

Taboka:(text)Will you be coming to work

Me:(text)I'm sorry, I forgot to call you and tell you that i wont be taking your offer,I'm sorry it has been a busy weekend for me.

Taboka:(text)you should have notified us but thanks

Me:(text)Thank you

I remembered that I have a new car,I put on my clothes and sunglasses.. I hopped in,inserted a memory stick and drove off,I didn't even know where i was going...It felt so good. I phoned

Atang.

Atang:My love

Me:(screaming) Hi im driving and i dont know where im going

Atang:(laughed)You are crazy

Me:(laughed)I blame you

Atang:(laughed)I hope the phone is on hands free cause you'll get a charge for using a cell phone while driving

Me:(laughed)Ke tsentse headsets

Atang:Use that time to go register the car in your name,the blue book is in the back

Me:Transport ya Maun le yone kago tala

Atang:(laughed)Mm great things come with great responsibility,do you have your license with you?

Me:Oh God,I left it in my bag

Atang:Babe charge ya driving without a license is a lot,Ramokhutshwane doesn't negotiate..

Me:(laughed)I'm going back to get it

Atang:Drive safely babe,I love you

Me:love you too

I removed the headsets and drove back home to get my license. I got inside and grabbed it. I was so happy, I visited my friends. The whole of that week Went by fast,I was so damn happy.

A week later I received a call.

Me:Hello?

Palesa:P200 really?

Me:That's all you need for now

Palesa:(pissed)What do you want me to do ka

P200?

Me:buy your cravings

Palesa:You are immature than I thought, do you get P200?

Me:(laughed)Are you kidding me?I'm his fiance I get everything and you are the baby mama you get baby money only,Since the baby is not born the money gonna be little,I'll give you money for pumpers and baby clothes on your third trimester.

Palesa:(laughed) mxm why am I even wasting my time talking to you..

Me:Exactly,don't ever call me

Palesa:No wonder he came to pay my rent and give me cash

Me:Dream on

Palesa:(laughed)Anyway i called to tell you that I'm still here and I'll be here until you walk away, Atang loves me and nothing has changed

between us.He is excited about his baby, do yourself a favor and walk away.You are obviously not good enough....

I hung up on her.I was angry and didn't know what to believe. I phoned Atang and he wasnt picking the calls,I drove over to the hospital and got in his office, he was writing something on paper.

Me:Why are you not answering your phone?

Atang:Sorry babe,my phone was on silent, I was carrying out a biopsy on some patients this morning,what's wrong?

Me:So you paid Palesa's rent and gave her cash?

Atang:(calm)Babe I did not do such a thing,I haven't spoken to her recently

Me:(pissed)You need to tell me the truth

Atang:(pissed)She is lying

Me:Why would she lie about something like this,You are a liar and a cheater,

Atang:(pissed)Clearly you haven't forgiven me,if you keep bringing up my past,why are you talking to her in the first place. I'm not responsible for her lies,I didn't give her money she is lying. Can i please write these reports?

Me:we will talk about this when you get home

Atang:I'm not gonna come home if we are going to talk about Palesa,She is all we talk about nowadays, I'm tired

Me:I will embarrass you if you dont come home,do you get me?

Atang:Fine,I'll be home

Me:Good

I left the hospital then I noticed Tumo was

following me,we both pulled over by the side of the road. He got out of his car and walked over..he opened the door and kissed me.

Tumo:(passionately kissed me) I can't take this anymore...I tried to forget you but i cant..please give me another chance.....

[02/26, 00:19] mca: #50

I literally froze for a second

Me:(I got out of the car)Tumo what are you doing?

Tumo:I'm sorry,can we try again?

Me:I'm with Atang,you know that

Tumo:I know, cant you dump him?

Me:(laughed)haa?

Tumo:(laughed)Its worth asking

Me:(hugged him)I missed you

Tumo:I missed you too..the day I saw you with him at the office..

Me:(interrupted) Im sorry about that,i was embarrassed

Tumo:I went straight home after that,it was bad

Me:Sorry

Tumo:Its fine,He is one lucky motherfucker i hope he appreciates all your efforts

Me:He does,I hope..

Tumo:Trouble in Paradise?

Me:Something like that

Tumo:(sarcastic)Let me guess he had a threesome again?

Me:Mxm very funny..he got somebody pregnant, the girl who was my next door neighbor, you once saw her ore she is familiar

Tumo:Oh yeah..now i remember, He was going out with that girl,I saw them a couple of times together But that was a long time ago

Me:(saddened) She has an attitude I hate her,she even calls me and tells me shit

Tumo:The only time another girl has the nerve to call your woman and says nusty things is if you make them feel equal, she knows she stands a chance of having him

Me:This is so depressing

Tumo:Lets go for a drink

Me:You'll get fired,you cant just disappear from work

Tumo:You did the same thing..

Me:I'm not working, I rejected the offer

Tumo:(confused) What,Have you lost your mind?

Me:There was no point in me working

Tumo:You need that job to keep your mind off

this idiot, He wants you to stay home so you can think about his needs everyday and not have an excuse for not serving him

Me:I love him

Tumo:(pissed)Don't ever say that to me,I know that you love him,everyone knows you love.Come on Lets go I'm following you,You are going to work

Me:(laughed)What? I told them I'm not coming

Tumo:Pretty I'm serious lets go,They couldn't have found a replacement that fast and if they did we will beg them..

Me:Okay, lets go try

I drove to Rainbow preschool, Tumo followed me with his Navara.we walked in the reception and met Taboka.

Me:(embarrassed)I thought about that offer and
If you haven't found a replacement I'd like to
take it and sign the contract

Taboka:I was just going through some
applications to find a replacement, Please dont
walk away again, once you start teaching we
dont want you going away because these are
children if we exchange teachers too much they
will fail

Me:I promise I wont

Tumo:(smiled)Thank you, I'll make sure she
doesn't miss work

Taboka:Thank you

We both laughed then she took me to see my
class.It was a reception class and they were all
so beautiful, the girls with ribbons and
hairstyles and boys so cute with haircuts. I fell
in love with them at first sight.I walked Tumo to

his car.

Tumo:Be serious about this job,You'll find a good job while you working here,I'll bring you lunch, okay?

Me:(smiled)Thank you

Tumo:Atang doesn't deserve you at all, I mean I'm not saying I'm perfect but I just dont see him going out with one person

Me:He has changed a lot,I'm just having difficulty trusting him

Tumo:Okay, keep this job please and now that he bribed you with a car it will be easy for you to come to work on time.

Me:Thanks for everything, you are the best

Work was fun for the first time hours passed and i didn't think about anything, I enjoyed

meeting my students. Tumo brought me lunch as promised. We sat in his car while we had our lunch.

Tumo:(smiled) Two days back i had a wet dream about you..

Me:(laughed) Don't tell me that...now im embarrassed..

Tumo:(Laughed) I liked it, I actually wanted it to take longer but it was a short one

Me: Was I naked?

Tumo:(laughed) Hell yeah but the sad part is I only saw you from the back then you turned your face and smiled at me

Me:(laughed) You are sick!

Tumo:Eish I closed my eyes so many times so that the dream can continue but it didn't, It was around midnight...I wanted to call you but I didn't want to get you in trouble. Do you know

that Zoski knows we went to Okavango together, He thinks we slept together

Me:(shocked)How did he find out?

Tumo:He borrowed my phone to make some calls,the next thing he asked me to stop sleeping with you,told him it was just a trip but I don't think he believed me.

Me:(panicked)Will he tell Atang? maybe he will tell him...

Tumo:I don't think so,I told him that I was just being a friend, gape if he wanted to tell him he could have told him by now

Me:Maybe he just forgot

Tumo:Either way you were not with him at the time,it doesn't matter.O tabo a ntwaela jaanong

Me:You are right

We finished lunch and he left,i went to my

class. I had a wonderful day. When I got home at I cleaned the house and cooked. I was tired. Atang arrived home tense that evening he expected me to shout at him for the Palesa issue but I had decided to put it aside.

Atang sat on the couch preparing to watch a game, I sat next to him.

Me: Babe I went to work

Atang: (confused) What work?

Me: I'm now working, I pleaded for my job back

Atang: (angry) You are not going to work

Me: (walked to the bedroom) Watch me

He stood up and followed me to the bedroom.

Atang:Pretty you are not gonna work

Me:(angered)You know what your problem is? You are insecure and you hide it with anger, I have asked you many times to stop fucking around but you didn't and now you have a baby on the way,I have always done everything according to how you want but it wasn't enough. I dont see the use of staying home doing nothing

Atang:(calm)Im sorry for the things I have done.I wish I could take them back but I cant,Can we work towards saving this relationship, I called Palesa about what she said and she denied everything she says you made that up.I spoke to her about respecting our relationship and she apologized.Babe please forgive me,Why cant you believe that i have changed?

Me:I'm over the Palesa issue,if you love me you will be faithful to me.I cant change you.Above

all I'm not leaving my job,better you accept it so we can get along fine.You must learn that this relationship doesn't revolve around your needs only.You will never live this house during or after an argument because that is childish and bitchy,Also if you think one woman isn't enough please let me know then I'll pack my things and go so that the women who dont mind sharing you can have a shot.If any of your Jezebels disrespect me believe you'll be the one dealing with the outcomes.

Atang:(shocked)Kante what the fuck did I do?

Me:You did nothing, that's the problem. How can Palesa have the guts to call me and tell me rubbish, You know what? Never mind..

Atang:Every day I remember what I have done and I feel bad enough, I know you wont believe me but please I have stopped.Stop calling me names because I have changed.I'm trying my

best to make you happy, I'm really trying and you are making it difficult with the daily arguments

Me:(I walked to the kitchen)Good,I guess that concludes this conversation

Atang:(pissed)I asked you not to walk away from me when I'm talking to you it annoys me

Me:And I told you to stop fucking around but you didn't and now we have a bastard child and baby mama to deal with, that annoys me too

Atang:Pretty I wish I could change things.I'm sorry for everything, Palesa is trying to make you dump me,please babe I love you(walked towards me for a hug)come here..

Me:(Walked to the bedroom) please dont..

Atang:(pissed) What's with the attitude?

Me: Just don't touch me

Atang:(Pissed, he grabbed me from behind and turned me around) Okay fine,do whatever you

want,go to work,visit friends and go wild,do anything and everything you want but don't you dare cheat on me..No matter how excited you get don't cheat on me because I'll kill you with my own hands and believe I will.....

[02/26, 14:33] mca: #51

Me:(angry)Atang let me go wa mpolaya maan

Atang let go of me then he walked to the bedroom. My phone received a text.I got it and layed on the couch.

Tumo:(text) Night

Me:(text)I'm so angry right now..i need a hug

Tumo:(text)I'm so lonely right now..I need company

Me:(text)lol

Tumo:(text) I'm coming to see you at lunch again, right?

Me:Yep

Tumo:(text)I love you

Me:(text)I love you too

Tumo:(text)Please dont fuck him the whole of this week..I want you on weekend

Me:(text)lol Ok,I needed a break anyways

Tumo:(text)Delete our conversation,Night

Me:Night

I deleted the messages and went to the bedroom. I got in bed,Atang kissed me on the cheek.

Atang:I'm sorry about what i said, I didn't mean it

Me:(took off my clothes and got in)It's fine,the next time you say that I'll take it as a threat and report you

Atang opened my hand and handed me a Cudberry chocolate, I faked a smile and he smiled back.

Atang:Look at me babe(i stared in his eyes) I will not hurt you,I'll do whatever you want to make this work,I'm really sorry for everything,

Me:Its fine,only time will tell

I took one bite

Atang:(whispered)Give it to me

I kissed him and pushed the chocolate on his

mouth, he kisseed me hard,I knew he would want some then i stopped him.He tried kissing me again and resisted.

Atang:you okay?

Me:Yeah,I think I need a break. I cant have sex twice every day.its exhausting

Atang:Babe just once now then we will take a break tomorrow

Me:No,don't touch me

Atang:(disappointed) Its cool..fine..night

We slept, I knew he didn't like that but he was on the wrong and had no choice. The whole week came to an end without having sex,He was boiling and throwing temper tantrums but I wasn't about to break my promise. I was a woman on a mission.

4 DAYS LATER-FRIDAY!

For some reason i had been looking forward to the weekend. I was about to knock off at work when i received a text from Tumo.

Tumo:(text)Lets watch a movie together tonight?

Me:(text)I wish

Tumo:(text)He is on duty tonight

Me:(text)what if he sneaks out

Tumo:(text) I doubt he will abandon his patients
Dr Pohjwa is off, today he will be alone at their section

Me:(text)But sometimes when he doesn't have a lot of patients he comes home and be on standby then a nurse calls him when they need him

Tumo:(text)Yeah but that is if he knows Pohjwa is in the building, he wouldn't risk it, this time he is alone on their department

Me:(text)Ok,rra wena o seka mpolaisa motho

Tumo:(text)don't worry

Me:(text)Will you pick me or should drive over there?

Tumo:(text)Get your car,incase he knocks off early, that way you can have a better excuse..that you visited a friend or something

Me:(text)This is so scary

Tumo:(text) I know...I went to his office to check out his schedule

Me:(text)What?

Tumo:(text)scary shit hei

Me:(text) O dira dilo

Tumo:(text) O ntirisa dilo

I went home excited that afternoon,I couldn't wait to be with Tumo,The excitement of something new,I loved being with Tumo because for some reason he was my morale booster, he had a way of talking to me and making me see things in a different way.I think if he had confidence he would have been my boyfriend from start, but because he is reserved he missed his chance playing the friend.Gaone called me.

Me:Hi

Gaone:Hey you,nowadays you have disappeared

Me:Been busy with the job and everything else

Gaone:I need advice tlhe mma

Me:About what?

Gaone:I think Eric is cheating and kgang ya teng e njela nama tota

Me:Are you sure? Eric is not the cheating type

Gaone:Nowadays o chonetse ruri fela,I think o bechetsa somebody

Me:I doubt that, ask him akere Eric doesn't lie that much maybe he will talk to you,How is Masego?

Gaone:She is doing much better, I think she might leave the hospital very soon

Me:Ok,I'll see her on weekend

Gaone:Ok dear,bye

Me:Bye

I took a long bath,shaved the little hairs that were growing and put on simple make-up. I watched TV while I anxiously waited to hear from Tumo.Atang called.

Me:Hi babe

Atang:My love,Thought I'll find somebody to fill-in for me but looks like I'll be stuck here until late

Me:How late?

Atang:Maybe 12am,I'm sure by then there won't be any patients needing me then I'll be with you, I really want to spend a lot of my free time with you

Me:I'm disappointed, I really wanted to spend some time with you

Atang:Don't worry too much Saturday I won't be on duty, so I'll be all yours

Me:That will be nice

Atang:Babe kante why don't you wanna have sex with me?

Me:Babe it's just that I want a break

Atang:But its been almost a week and you dont even want to touch my dick,You wouldn't cheat on me right?

Me:Why would I cheat on you Atang rra?

Atang:I don't know it's just a feeling cause you have been preoccupied,Are you happy?

Me:Of course I'm happy

Atang:Do I give you everything you want?

Me:Yes, you do

Atang:I'm really trying babe,I know it will take time for us to recover from all this mess I made

Me:We will be fine don't worry

Atang:I love you

Me:I love you too

I hung up.I started wondering about the things Atang said,He has been very worried about my well being and my feelings in general, He would go out of his way to get me something sweet,I had been refusing to have sex with him but he wasn't forceful instead he begged for it.It would

have been sweet only if it had been like that from the start. I loved him enough to lay down a lesson of life and its dynamics. I was a woman possessed but a journey of thousand miles begins with one step and I was taking one that fateful night. Tumo called

Me: Bae

Tumo: My Angel, I'm waiting for you

Me: Okay will be there in 10 minutes

Tumo: Be fast Your ice cream is melting

Me: Ae tthe e bee on the fridge please

Tumo: Just hurry up I'm dying to see you

Me: Im coming then

I got in my pink little chick and drove to Tumo's place. I was listening to Celine Dion's I drove all night. I could feel it in my heart that that night

would be a night to remember. I arrived and he welcomed me with a kiss, His pulms were sweaty, my heart was beating faster than usual. we snuggled on the couch, i rested my head on his chest then we watched a horror movie Hills have eyes. Before i knew it the movie was finished, we decided to refresh our minds by watching a funny family movie Horrible bosses2 then we watched The Forkers.

He started kissing me and tickling me, we messed around like senior school kids, I have no idea how we ended up asleep. I just know that when I woke up and checked out the time on his watch it was past 6 in the morning.....

[02/26, 14:34] mca: #52

I was freaking out, I got up and searched for my car keys then I went to the car to get my

handbag, I got out my phone it had 67 missed calls,sometimes i wondered what goes through Atang's head when he makes calls like this.I was literally shaking. I got back inside.

Tumo:Maybe I should go with you

Me:What?That's the worst thing you can do,believe if he thinks I'm cheating its better he doesn't know its you because if it involves you it's another story.

Tumo:I can't let you go alone,what if he beats you?

Me:Believe me its better I'm alone

Atang called,i didn't know whether to pick or reject. I knew if he went home and didn't find me he could have possibly called each of my friends and asked them where i was,that's how insecure he was.The phone stopped ringing

then i called Gaone.

Gaone:Hello?

Me:Hi

Gaone:Sheh where are you Atang was looking for you left right and centre last night?

Me:Oh God and what did you say?

Gaone:I couldn't lie for you cause you didn't tip me so I thought you had a plan,where did you go?

Me:Tumo

Gaone:Big mistake, you know how they are,why him of all the guys?

Me:He is not a sex machine that's why,Will chat later

Gaone:Trim that attitude sweet love he was mad,if you approach him with that attitude he'll beat it out

Me:Thanks,bye

Okay that wasn't so great,I was panicking. Then Tumo's phone rings. It was Zoski

Tumo:(freaked out)Wonder why he is calling this early in the morning

Me:please answer it

Tumo:No Zoski waa ntena

Me:Bae answer it,I wanna hear what he has to say

Tumo:okay(Activated loud speaker) Hello?

Zoski:O kae?

Tumo:I'm home,was up?

Zoski:Pretty o kae?

Tumo:The fuck does that mean?

Zoski:Dude where is she?

Tumo:what are you talking about?

Zoski:I have tried to keep peace between wena le Atang but you are going too far,If you don't stop I'm gonna tell him you been fucking Pretty all this time,What the fuck man that's Atang's woman and he will kill you if he finds out

Tumo: I have no idea what you are talking about

Zoski:Ok cool then I guess you won't have a problem with him cause he is on the way to your house,he is looking for Pretty

Tumo hung up the phone.

Me:(freaked out)I need to go now

Tumo:I'll call you (kissed me) please call me if you need me

Me:Bye

I drove off,my hands were shaking i kept on searching for a better excuse but i came up empty minded.After a few kilometers I saw his car coming up front he gave me a hint with the lights to stop,I pulled off next to the road.He walked over to the car.

Atang:(Angry)Go get inside my car now

I walked to his car,he closed my car windows and locked it.When he got back in he threw over my car keys and started the ignition, he was driving with such a high speed it scared me.

Atang:(Angry) Start talking now and mind your language because if you insult my intelligence I'll beat you so hard even your parents won't recognize you.....

[02/26, 14:34] mca: #53

He was way too angry,I could smell his anger from where i was seating, I couldn't just tell him the truth he would kill me but then i couldn't cook a lie without knowing exactly what he knows. I broke down and cried.

Me:(crying) Don't do this..

Atang:(pissed) Know what? Don't talk..... just cry..... when you are done crying you'll start talking because I want to hear what you have to say.

I cried until I ran out of tears,I started blowing my nose and coughing. By the time i got home I had ran out of everything, the cough, tears and mucus.I hopelessly sat and awaited my fate.

We arrived home,he parked the car then i got in

the house,He followed me and locked the house.I went to the bedroom and sat on the bed.He came in and stood by the bedroom door

Atang:(His face was seriously scary)Start talking, where are you coming from?

Me:(crying) From my friend's place

Atang:(He walked over and slapped me so hard i fell on the bed)Where are you coming from?

Me:(I could feel his print on my cheek,I cried)Atang wa mpolaya kana

Atang:(He slapped me again,I saw darkness)Kare o tswa kae? I'm not gonna ask you again

Me:I told you I visited my friend

Atang:What's her name?

Me:I'm not gonna tell you her name so that you can sleep with her like you did with Lora and

Chedza, this time I'm keeping my friends a secret, beat me if you want but I fell asleep after we watched a few movies, Why would I sleep at a guys place knowing you were coming home after work?

Atang:(angry) Who is he?

Me:(crying, I had enough I could feel my head banging) Babe please stop, you are hurting me

Atang:(angry) Did you fuck him? Is that why you didn't want me to touch

Me:(I covered both of my cheeks with my hands) I didn't sleep with anyone, Atang please

Atang:(Angry) Did you fuck him? I'm gonna beat you until you tell me the truth

From the look of things I could see that if I don't use my brain it was gonna be a long, I unbuttoned my blouse, took off my bra, He stared at me wondering what I was doing, I got

up and took off my panties, I left the miniskirt on then I kissed him. I knew he was horny from all the starvation and I was glad Tumo didn't fuck me. I kissed him so hard, I unzipped his jeans, pulled out his dick and sucked him, He relaxed.. He even took off his T-shirt, I sucked his dick staring in his eyes, I made sure that I did everything the way he liked it, He stood up from the bed and I knelt down on the floor sucking his dick, tears were still silently flowing, He stared into my face.. The anger in his face had disappeared, I continued sucking him, he wiped off my tears with his thumb. Then he pulled me up and kissed me.

Me:(I whispered) I didn't sleep with anyone, I would never do that

Atang: Stop talking.. I know you went to a guy's house.. You were looking for a fuck, right? I'm gonna fuck you so hard the next time you see

that punk you'll spit

He pushed me on the wall and lifted my leg,he lifted it so high I had to stand on my toes with the other leg,Then he inserted his anaconda..I felt my pussy stretch,He pounded so hard,I tried pushing myself up but my toes could only take me as far,He pounded so deep and hard,screamed his name.He pulled out, lifted the mattress and grabbed a Johnson lubricant. I looked at his face,he was so serious. I was shaking...

Me:(begging)Babe no...no..not my ass

Atang ingnored me and lubricated his dick,He turned me around and made me face the wall,I closed my eyes as i felt him lubricate my ass..

Atang:(He pulled my hair and turned my head around then he kissed me on the lips and down the neck,I was loosing my breath.He let go my hair and I caught my breath.)Relax your muscles as much as you can,I'll be gentle....

I stood there with my hands on the wall and felt his D slide in..It was the most uncomfortable feeling I have ever felt,He gently and slowly penetrated my ass,I felt as if i was taking a huge damb.I was groaning, my mouth was wide open and I was screaming, you could hear me from the gate. He whispered in my ear "I'm faithful to you and you gonna fulfill all my sexual desires,above all you gonna be faithful to me" He increased his speed,I was sweating for the first time then he pulled out and wiped his D with a towel,He put me on the bed and bended me over while he stood up then put his D in my pussy and pounded me deeper and faster than ever,He was moaning and there came that

roar.He thrust me so deep and slowly he decreased his speed then finally he stopped. He pulled out his dick and wiped himself with the towel,I turned around and layed on my back then he layed on top of me and kissed me.

Atang:I'm sorry for hitting you

Me:(crying) Why did you fuck my ass?

Atang:(He wiped my tears off)I love you and If we gonna be faithful to each other we should fulfill each other's needs

Me:(crying) I feel like im such a bitch

Atang:Babe a bitch is somebody who sleeps with a lot of men,You are not a bitch okay,You are simply a woman who is pleasing her man.Stop crying I was very gentle

He lifted me up,His semen dripped from my pussy,He walked to the bathroom...He took a

shower cap and covered my head then he opened the water. We both took a shower then went to the living room, I passed to the kitchen to prepare us breakfast, He kept looking at me.

Me: What is it?

Atang: Did you come from Tumo's house?

Me: (laughed) What.. ? No... of course not, He is your friend come on, I told you I went to my friend's house

Atang: (he walked over and hugged me from behind) I really thought you were at his house..... whoever would have been the first one on that scene, would need serious counseling and therapy to get over whatever he/she would have seen..

My phone rang, Atang went to get it for me.

Atang:(Angry)Why is Tumo calling you?.....

[02/26, 14:35] mca: #54

Me:(confused) I dont know why he would call me,he never calls me we hardly talk

Atang:(handed me the phone)Put him on loud speaker

I got the phone and put it on loud speaker, My heart was beating so fast and my knees were cold and shaking.

Me:Hello

Tumo:Hello Pretty can I speak to Atang,I have been calling him but he is not picking?

Me:(I looked at Atang,his anger disappeared) Ok,hold on I'll give it to him(I gave him the

phone)

Atang:Ola

Tumo:Been calling your phone mona why are you not picking your phone?

Atang:I left it in the car,ne o reng?

Tumo:I'm driving over your place,the mona nchekele bandage and an antiseptic cream mo first aid box ya gago

Atang:sure no problem

Tumo:Sure laiteaka ke a tsena jaana

Atang:alright

He hang the phone.A few minutes later Tumo arrived,Atang put on a T-shirt and some jeans then he took his car keys and left,I went to the window and peeped outside,Atang opened his first aid box and handed Tumo the things he asked for,I heard him ask if he could use the

toilet. Tumo walked into the house while Atang was putting back his box. He walked in, hugged and kissed me passionately.

Tumo:(whispered) I just wanted to make sure you are fine, Love you

Me: Love you too

Tumo went to the bathroom to take a pee, I stood by the stove as if nothing had happened, Atang entered the house and sat on the couch. Tumo finished his business and left.

Tumo:(as he passed to the main door) Sure mr

Atang:sure sure

You know what? I was starting to get the hang of this thing they call cheating but I called it a

lesson because for so long I waited for karma to take its place on Atang's life but it wasn't , so i took matters into my own hands, Dont get me wrong I loved Atang so much that if he needed a lung i would have donated him my other even though i knew he would use that lung to breath while fucking another girl.

I spent the whole day with Atang,We watched movies and later on he helped me do laundry. Then we cleaned the house together.

Over a few days he was spending his free time with me and being hands on at home, but i never realized how disconnected from him i was,until I saw a text from Palesa asking him to come over, he responded "Palesa stop,you gonna get me in trouble, its not funny" A while ago that would have been the best thing but it just didn't strike any feeling on me,I had no trust

on him at all. I knew if he wasn't messing around with her it was someone else either way I was looking out for my heart and interest.

On a Sunday that he was on duty at the hospital, I texted Tumo

Me:(Text)Bae

Tumo:(text)Hey I miss you so bad

Me:(text)I miss you too

Tumo:(text)I'm coming to get you

Me:(text)please do

Tumo came to get me and we went to his house, we watched movies as usual and just played around.

Tumo:Pretty I really love you, can we please try to get serious

Me:(laughed) Serious how?

Tumo: I want you to be mine and mine alone

Me:(smiled) That is sweet

Tumo kissed me, i kissed him back,he took off my blouse and i took off his T-shirt..I really liked Tumo,he was such a nice person,he removed my panties then he turned around and got a condom,he rolled it on and came over.He kissed me,My pussy was calling for him,I was so wet.He inserted his dick, i put my arms around his back,it felt so damn good, he gently thrusted I felt every movement he made,I kept rubbing his chest,he was so gentle and it was so good, i moaned as i was going on orgasm.he noticed i was getting there and he increased his speed,My thighs were vibrating, every pound he made he tapped on my G-spot and i screamed

for pleasure, He pounded me so good,I reached orgasm and he was cumming too.. I closed my eyes and held him tight...he pounded so deep and fast...I released then tears just filled my eyes,tears of pleasure,I heard him exhale,he leaned over and kissed me then he pulled out..goodness he filled that condom!

I enjoyed Tumo's company more than anything, I was a woman possessed. I could refuse to have sex with Atang for a week just so that i can have Tumo on weekends. Atang was getting more and more suspicious but couldn't do much because of his job demands and when he was home we would be arguing about sex,I was putting him on a diet.

2 MONTHS LATER

I woke up feeling sick that morning, I walked over to the bathroom where Atang was bathing, As i entered the smell of the foambath smeld awful, I tried to hold myself but i couldn't, I vomited on the toilet,He handed me the towel to wipe myself.

Atang:(smiled)That's my boy..

Me:Im not pregnant if that's what you're insinuating

Atang:Babe come on,you are pregnant,I can see and i have been expecting it

Me:(pissed)I'm not pregnant

I walked out of the bathroom went to the bedroom, I got my phone and texted Tumo.

Me:(text) Bae

Tumo:(text) hey Angel, i miss you

Me:(text) I think I'm pregnant

Tumo:(text)Shit...you sure?

Me:(text)yeah

Tumo:(text)I'll come see you at lunch, I'll bring a Home Pregnancy Test Kit, this is messed up.....

[02/26, 14:35] mca: #55

Atang left for work,I wasn't feeling well yet I couldn't point out what exactly was wrong. I knew it was Atang's baby but i wasn't ready for a baby.Atang himself wasn't ready,The only person who was ready to commit was Tumo but he wasn't the dad.my phone rang.

Me:Hi

Atang:babe,how is the morning sickness?

Me:Atang stop it im not pregnant, this is annoying

Atang:Pretty dont do whatever it is you are thinking

Me:Is this why you called,to threaten me?

Atang:Pretty im not a fool, i have been hitting flesh for over two months believe me you are pregnant,I knew what i was doing

Me:Nothing happened, I got my period last month

Atang:Don't lie to me,I observed you,the past two months you didn't get your periods

Me:Call me when you have something serious to talk about

Atang:And those mood swings too.Jesus.....I love you Pretty, (laughed) I'm proud of my dick you know. Been trying to knock you up ever since I met you.That's my boy in there,take care..

I hung up the phone,I couldn't believe i was actually pregnant, I still had trust issues with Atang,I knew he was going to break my heart.I visited Masego at lunch.

Masego:(excited) Long time..

Me:Yeah,how are you?

Masego:I'm fine,how are you?

Me:Getting by...can i ask you something?

Masego:Sure love

Me:Do you think Atang is ready to be a dad?

Masego:(laughed) No man is ever ready to be a dad,they just go with the flow

Me:okay so Poloko areng fela?

Masego:(saddened) That night changed our lives forever, when I go to visit him at prison it hurts me,it hurts to remember that he was a policeman and now he is in jail for something

he use to arrest people for,He is so torn.He doesn't look the same at all.He is no longer handsome and the funny part is the only people who visit him is his mom and I, All his side chicks forgot about how they use to spend his money,Mary is still Mary my mom gets called by grown married women warning my mom about Mary,When i ask him if the relationship he had with my sister was worth it he cries like a little boy.I'm sure by the time he goes out I'll be married with a kid,cause ene he wanted to play.

Me:So you told him about Fani ?

Masego:No,I'll tell him on my next visit but I told him that i have a boyfriend even though i didn't get into details

Me:He must have been broken

Masego:He cried

Me:This life..

Masego:If there is a lesson I have learnt from

my relationship with Poloko is that dating a guy who,Drinks and goes to clubs,has friends like him,a liar and cheat and then all those things you combine them with his temper and cohabitation,the end results is death or prison if you are lucky.I have no desire for such a guy..no thank you.I know most of my friends think I stooped low by dating Fani but its fine,he loves me the way i am,when we are together we are complete he doesn't have many friends that influence him.

Me:You are right alcohol is always an issue

Masego:Truthfully if Poloko wasn't drunk that night he could have had a better judgement

Me:That's true cause he was sweet when he was sober,even though he use to lie for Atang

Masego:(laughed) Maaka a bone

Me:(laughed)Remember That day he lied saying he is with Atang when he was home watching TV

Masego:(laughed)Ka mo omanyanga after that,nlxa ke a nnetse sorry sorry mxm guys though

Tumo called and I answered.

Me:Bae

Tumo:Angel,how are you?

Me:Im fine

Tumo:Just left work,where can i pick you

Me:I'm at Masego's place

Tumo:I'll be there in 10minutes

Me:ok,bye

I hung up the phone,Masego was staring at me

Me:What?

Masego:Atang o tlaa go bolaya wa itse

Me:Okho ene he was sleeping around having kids and now I'm the bad guy? Pohlizzzzz...

Masego:It doesn't really matter, Men cheat and when we find out we cry about it but if we women cheat we get killed so be careful, Look what happened to me yet I wasn't even cheating on Poloko.Atang will kill you

Tumo paged me,I peeped outside and saw his Navara,I said goodbye to Masego and left with Tumo to his house.

When we got there he took out the kit and i tested,Waited 5Minutes and it was positive. Tumo looked very disappointed

Tumo:(disappointed) Wish it was mine

Me:(disappointed) I don't want a child,Atang is full of games

Tumo:You can tell him its mine,then we will get married and be a family, no one will know

Me:(laughed) Seriously?

Tumo:Or you can dump him

Me:I don't want him to trap me with his kid,he is so controlling

Tumo:We will think of a plan,for now lets go bath its hot

We went to the bathroom to take a bath,we layed on the tub chatting for hours then.Atang and Zoski knocked...We both fumbled trying to get dressed, we had left our clothes in the bedroom.Tumo put on his boxers and told me to wait while he goes to collect my clothes,He attended them first.

Tumo:Guys you always come to my house unannounced but I call you when I come to your houses

Zoski:O ntse osa arabe phone,we tried calling

Atang:A positive pregnancy test kit..congratulations man

Tumo:Thanks

Zoski:(suspicious) Who is the girl?

Tumo:(avoided the question)guys wait there,I'll be back

He went to the bedroom and came to the bathroom to give me the clothes,he aslo handed me my phone.I was shaking,the fear in me made my knees weak.I closed the toilet lid and sat on it.

Tumo:(whispered) Switch off your phone before

it rings

Me:(panicking) Im so scared

Tumo:Don't worry,from here I'm closing the door to the passage then you'll go to the bedroom and lock the door

Me:(panicking) okay

Zoski knocked and entered at the same time, Tumo was standing in front of me.

Zoski:Oh sorry didn't think there was anyone here,wanted to use the toilet

Tumo:(He moved closer to hide me)Sure,will tell you when we done

Zoski:(came closer and looked behind Tumo,shocked)Are you kidding me?

Tumo:(Calm voice)Zoski its not what you think

Me:(terrified) Please dont tell Atang

Zoski:(shocked)So you are pregnant with

Tumo's kid?(he called for Atang)

Atang come see the owner of the pregnancy test, come see the girl who is carrying Tumo's kid

Atang walked into the bathroom, Tumo protectively stood in front of me. The look on Atang's face.....shocked and disappointed.

Zoski:(shocked) I cant believe you all did this,Atang kana this guys been together since your break up,They even went to the Okavango together when you were busy crying over her,he took her to the Okavango for fun. I tried speaking to Tumo to leave her alone but apparently he doesn't want to

Tumo:It's not even like that..

Atang:(furious)I can't believe this....Tumo what the fuck man?

Tumo:Let her go so we can talk about this

Atang:(furious) Oh no she has some explaining to do and who are you to tell me what to do with my girlfriend

Tumo:Move away from the door so that she can leave, then I'll tell you whatever you want to know

Zoski:Attie lets go seat down and talk like adults

Atang:(pissed)Pretty you been fucking this guy and you are having his kid,no wonder you didn't want to admit to me that you were pregnant

Me:(crying) It's not his it's yours

Atang:(laughed in disbelief) Everything makes sense now

Tumo:Can you guys please move away from the door so she can pass

Atang:(He moved towards us)You been fucking behind my back?

Tumo:Zoski can you please take Pretty out of here.....

[02/26, 14:39] mca: #56

Zoski:(held Atang back)No the mona oska ira yalo,lets go o tlaa bua le Tumo kamoso

Atang:(pushed Zoski)No lesa mthaka o a mpolele gore are o ratanye le Pretty since when

Tumo:I told you that I don't have a problem explaining myself to you as long as you let her go

Atang:(He spear headed Tumo,they fell on the tub full of water, I sprang out of the bathroom, I was confused moving up and down on the living room,Zoski came to me and gave me Atang's car keys.

Zoski:Please drive to a friend's house

Me:(confused) What?

Zoski:It's not safe here

Me:No,I want to make sure Tumo is fine

Zoski:Bona fa I'm helping you,believe me Atang is going to beat the shit out of you,Leave....you'll see him tomorrow

I went to the car but I couldn't start the ignition, I remembered how loyal Zoski is to Atang,I couldn't leave Tumo with two grown men to deal with.I knew that i had no strength but my heart couldn't let me leave him.I felt responsible for it all.

I went back inside and found Zoski seating on the couch playing a game on his iPhone while the fight was on going in the bathroom, he jumped when i walked in.

Me:What are you doing?

Zoski:Let them sort themselves out, believe me from here they'll never fight again,give them time soon a man will work out that door

Me:(pissed) You sound so ghetto

Zoski:Just leave them alone,talking is a girl thing let them fight it out two months from now they'll be buddies, guys don't hold grudges

Me:(Pissed)You are so ignorant and immature

I walked to the bathroom, it was a mess,Atang banged Tumo's head on the mirror,it gave him a huge cut on the forehead and blood splashed,Tumo pushed back then Atang fell on the bathtub full of water Tumo pressed him down on the water drowning him,I ran to the bedroom and took my phone,I called the police.

I went back to the bathroom and stood by the

door.

Me:I called the police,Atang stop...you gonna get arrested

Atang let go of Tumo and walked away but Tumo pushed him on the wall,he lost his temper and punched him on the face,I couldn't watch anymore, i went to zoski who was seating on the couch.

Me:What kind of a friend are you?Do you know that if both of them spend a night in jail it will have an effect at work

Zoski:You should have thought about that before you fucked them all,These guys are childhood buddies,they are almost like brothers. Who is the father of the baby anyway?

Me:(screaming) Its Atang's baby,why would i

have unprotected sex with Tumo

Zoski:(walked over to the bathroom)Fine I'll stop them,If it was me I'd let them fight it out..what kind of a friend sleeps with their buddy's girlfriend and knock her up.

Zoski went in the bathroom to try and stop the fight but it seemed they both lost it,A police car stopped outside, i went out and directed them to the bathroom. One policeman pressed Tumo on the floor while the other one helped Zoski hold Atang.

After a few questions Atang was cuffed and thrown at the back of the Bx Tumo was also asked to join them for a statement before they could take him to the hospital for the cuts he had on his forehead.

Zoski and I followed them to Maun police station. When we got there,Atang gave his statement then he was put in a cell,Tumo gave a statement and was given a form for the Doctor to fill in his injuries.He then went to the hospital accompanied by two policemen. I asked the constable in charge of the case if i could talk to Atang,she finally allowed me to see him.He was wet,his clothes were torn and he had a little cut above his lip.

Me:Atang it's your baby

Atang:(pissed)I want you out of my house tonight, you understand me? when i get released here dont let me see even your track.It's over and I hope you know that i was willing to dump my kid for you,that's how stupid in love I was,letting you starve Palesa while you're busy fucking my friend, Bitch get out of my face..

He stood up with the handcuffs on his hands and a policeman took him to his cell.....

[02/26, 14:41] mca: #57

I left that police station with my mood at the lowest level, Zoski drove me home, I realized that I knew I was punishing Atang but I didn't calculate up to the possibility of losing him, I loved him. Tumo was obviously better behaved than Atang but there was just something about Atang that kept me hooked to him, His looks, his dominant character, and his fearless heart above all his dick was just a gift from God to women and he was so romantic.

Zoski: What did he say Atang?

Me: (I wiped my tears) He says it's over and I should leave his house tonight

Zoski:Oa yaka mothoo go bua stress fela,he loves you.Believe me I know him,he loves you more than anything

Me:I dont even know where I'm going to find a house so soon

Zoski:Just go and wait for Atang,He will be calm when he comes out,then explain to him why you are saying the baby is his because i think that's the part he will be more interested in

Me:No way,Im gonna post on Facebook that im looking for a house I'm sick and tired of his bullshit anyway

Zoski:My advice to you is that if you love Atang dont given up on him just yet or else you'll regret

Me:What does that mean?

Zoski:Just dont give up

Me:So when are you setting down,You are always with different girls each time i see you

Zoski:women are heartless motherfuckers,no offence

Me:Non taken,what do you mean?

Zoski:Its a long story,to cut it short I just dont see myself letting a woman control me and my finances, limiting where i go and telling me who i can or can not talk to,been there done that it didn't work for me,she ended up dumping me for my little brother,they are married with 2kids.

Me:lyoo she destroyed you and now you are heartless

Zoski:I'm not heartless i do no strings attached

Zoski dropped me home and left with Atang's car.I got undercover and slept.The next morning I received a text from Palesa.

Palesa:(text)Please Ma if you can't handle Atang hand him over, how dare you send him to

prison when he has a child on the way.

Me:(text)There is a huge difference between a cell and prison,o badlile mang ko skolong?

Palesa:(text) I have always told him that you cant turn a whore into a wife

I stopped replying her and took a bath then went to work,I was so depressed but I was thankful that Tumo made me get a job,otherwise i would be pregnant and jobless. It was weird that Tumo didn't call me,he usually called me every morning when I was at work.I sent him a text.

Me:(text)Hey,how do you feel

Tumo:(text)I have been given stitches on my forehead and my arm.

Me:(text)Oh my God,When should i come see you,im so sorry

Tumo:(text)I think we should just let it go, I mean Atang will never stop attacking me

Me:(text) what are you saying?

Tumo:(text) I love you but you were never really mine,This thing with Atang is getting out of hand, somebody will get killed if we don't stop

Me:(text) Fine,delete my number and dont talk to me,you are such chicken

Tumo:(text)This hurts me too because I love you but I need to stay away from you or else Atang will never stop attacking me,its crazy. I was embarrassed last night when my coworkers asked me what happened, its going to get worse once people know its him. Office gossip isn't good

Me:(text) I understand, farewell

Tumo:(text)But if you need anything or you have an emergency just call me

Me:(text) ok,bye

Tumo:(text)I love you and I'll always love you,bye

Soon after chatting with Tumo I posted on Facebook looking for a house,A few people responded and I got their numbers. I put on a brave face at work and had a wonderful day with my students, Then after work i called the numbers for a house to rent,i went to see the houses and settled for a small well built two and half,it was well painted with a bathroom and kitchen on the middle.I paid the rent and got the keys.I later on I payed the truck to move my things, then I went to Atang's house and took everything i liked,LCD TV, Home theatre, carpets,a fridge,nice curtains, took his gas cylinder, took all the food in the pantry and toiletry.A truck took two loads to my house.Then i drove to New mall and went to the ATM machine,I withdrew maximum P5000 then deposited it in to my account.

The next morning Tumo texted me.

Tumo:(text)Atang's phone is here

Me:(text)please lets meet at Boseja shoppers,i need it

Tumo:(text)Ok, hurry though

Me:(text)thanks

I went to meet Tumo,he handed it while he was in the car,he was so swollen,His face was so messed up,I understood why he was breaking up with me,I felt guilty seeing him like that,I silently got the card and walked away.I used Atang's phone to make money transfer with cellphone banking, I transferred his money to my account. I went to work late that day and knocked off early.

I wanted to make sure that my child is well taken care of,It was his child and he had to take care of him one way or another. I drove over to Atang's house and found him bathing, I walked in and went to the bathroom.

Me:(tense)I brought your phone

Atang:(calm)So you took my households?

Me:You have to take care of your child,no one is going to support him for you

Atang:The last time I asked you if you were pregnant, you told me you were not,I dont remember having sex with you after that

Me:You know its your child

Atang:I thought it was my child but apparently it's not mine

Me:Atang walk away from your child,after all

your dad dumped you so i wouldn't be surprised if you dumped your kid.

Atang:(pissed)I am not my father, I'm a responsible father to my kids but I'm not gona have Tumo's kid running around here

Me:If you don't believe its yours then its fine,I wouldn't be the first woman to be dumped with a baby, (I threw him his bank cards and phone,the phone broke into pieces) Here is your bank card i withdraw money for the things im going to need.I'm very disappointed in you
Atang

I walked out and he put on some boxer shorts and followed me.

Atang:I would like to do a DNA test once its born

Me:Fuck you Atang,If you dont believe its yours

then I'm not gonna let you play Doctor on my baby

Atang:I'm gonna take you to Court and get an order to test the baby,simple

Me:So i go through the entire pregnancy alone and then you pop up when the baby is born?

He shut the door before i could finish talking,I drove away.

2MONTHS LATER

I was driving to the mall to get myself some snacks,i parked the car and noticed that i parked next to Atang's car,I got a little excited that I'll see him,it had been 2months since I saw him and I was craving him everyday. I walked towards choppies and then i saw him come out holding a girl's hand,she was colored and tall

and she was kind of beautiful too. I froze, they walked towards me, He stopped and stared at me.

Atang:Hi

Me:Hi

Atang:(talking to the coloured girl)Babe can you wait in the car,I'll be there in a sec

She looked at me then kissed him and walked away,i could see she did that deliberately

Me:(one tear rolled down my cheek and he wiped it off)Who is she?

Atang:It's nobody you need to know, how have you been?

Me:I heard you are staying with Palesa

Atang:Well yeah but..

I walked back to the car and got inside,I drove away crying,I felt so lonely and rejected, he called her babe on my face and she kissed him.I drove away as fast as I could, I joined the main road without looking on the other side,A big safari car came straight on my side,I heard a big bang and then everything went dark.....

[02/26, 14:42] mca: #58

I opened my eyes and found myself in the hospital, I was starting to hate the hospital,I got out of bed and walked to the mirror, I was ok.I couldn't understand what happened. Tumo got in holding a small shopping plastic bag.He kissed me.

Tumo:Hey

Me:(I sat on the bed)Hi

Tumo:Pretty why the hell didn't you tell me
Atang dumped you?

Me:You didn't give me a chance and I was
angry,i felt abandoned

Tumo:Don't you know that it could have been
the best news ever

Me:what happened, i thought the car hit me?

Tumo:(laughed) It almost hit you but the driver
swang the steering wheel and hit another
car.(laughed) O boi tota waitse....You are so
lucky

Me:Is the my baby ok?

Tumo:(kissed me)The baby is fine,babe you
should have told me that you are no longer with
Atang

Me:would it have made any difference?

Tumo:Are you serious? Of course

Me:(laughed) sorry

Tumo:Can i be part of your family?

Me:(smiled)What?

Tumo:I love you and I'd love to be part of your life

Me:I think I should do an abortion

Tumo:No, you cant do that Pretty, Its late for that You are almost five months

Me:I'm not ready to be a single parent

Tumo:You dont have to,I want to be there. It will be easy for us to move on because everyone thinks its my kid, please

Me:I need to start my life from start, I don't want any reminder of Atang

Tumo:I fear for your life,you know abortion is illegal right? So whoever will be doing that might make a mistake, you need a qualified doctor who you can trust

Me:I'll see what I can do

Tumo:I want us to raise this child together,
Abortion at this stage is hard and i hope you
know that you are going to push out the baby
the same way you do when you deliver, its no
use just let the poor thing live.

Atang walked in and stood by my bed then
Tumo silently left.

Atang:(held my hand)Hey babe

Me:Hi,please don't call me babe

Atang:I'm sorry about what happened

Me:It's fine, just forget about it

Atang:Are you ok?

Me:(Pissed)I'm fine, isn't it you are the doctor
cant you see I'm fine

Atang:I know you are physically fine,i meant
emotionally

Me:I'm fine,dont worry about me,I need a big favor

Atang:Sure,whatever you need

Me:I want to do a safe abortion, can you help me?

Atang:(shocked) what?

Me:Can you help me?

Atang:Why do you want to abort?

Me:I just dont think i can do this,Its not even how i pictured it

Atang laughed in disbelief, he looked at me

Atang:It's mine isn't it?

Me:Can you help me abort?

Atang:(confused) Pretty what is going on?

Me:Please?

Atang:So Tumo told you to abort my child?

Me:Didn't you say its not yours

Atang:(Pissed) Cant believe this,Pretty you are asking me to kill my own child.

Me:If you can't help me its fine,I'll find somebody else

Atang:You are not aborting my child

Atang walked out of the ward,The following day i was discharged from the hospital.Masego and Fani collected me from the hospital to drop me home.

Masego:(Happy) Pretty this is Fani,Fani this is Pretty

Fani:Nice meeting you,i have heard so much about you

Me(smiled)Hope its all good, nice meeting you

too

Fani:It's all good

Fani looked okay for a man,he was kind.Masego was happy with him.They were thinking about getting married,Its funny how another man can have the intelligence to get married and settle down while another is busy running around like a headless kitchen. They were whispering and giggling all the way,I looked like a lost puppy at the back of their car.

I got home and layed down for a few hours,
Atang called.

Atang:Babe can i come over to your place

Me:why?

Atang:We need to talk

Me:About?

Atang:The baby, I can't let you abort my child

Me:It's not your child remember?Atang i want nothing to do with you,You are back with Palesa and you have another girl that you call babe in front of me.

Atang:Pretty if you abort my child you'll rot in jail.....

[02/26, 14:42] mca: #59

As the days went by I was getting more and more desperate for Atang,I started getting attached to the baby. on my way to work i received a call from Gaone.

Me:Hello

Gaone:Sheh girl did you hear what happened?

Me:What?

Gaone:Palesa was admitted in the hospital, she went into early labour.Apparently there is another girl who is pregnant. I guess Palesa thought she had Atang all to herself only to find out that another girl is pregnant. She delivered a boy,did Atang tell you?

Me:(shocked)The last time he called he was threatening me about aborting the baby, so Another girl is pregnant?

Gaone:mmh,Im not sure about this one but i also heard there is a nurse who is pregnant with his child

Me:Lebogang?

Gaone:I dont know the name,ke ne ke jelwa dikgang ke Moreen

Me:What?

Gaone:Wanted to let you know mma

Me:Atang is going wild,what is wrong with him?

Gaone:This guy is trouble, i dont mean to

intrude but Atang ke segole

Me:I'm so speechless

Gaone:Yeah,will chat later

Me:ok,thanks love

I was so speechless, it was at that moment that i realized that something must be wrong with me or Atang has some superstitious magic,I wondered why i even loved him,I asked myself what love is but i was blank.I was hurting so bad,I wondered what was going on his mind when he is busy getting girls pregnant.I knew Girly was twisted but at times I felt she saw things with a different perspective, I called her.

Girly:(laughing) Hello

Me:What are you laughing at?

Girly:Tony is cutting my pubic hair with

scissors...it tickles

Me:(disgusted) Eww Girly you shouldn't have told me that

Girly:(laughed) how are you sweet love?

Me:I'm okay,can i seek some advice?

Girly:No problem let me put on my clothes and walk outside, Tonny aseka utswa dikgang tsa rona

Me:ok,Atang is having kids like somebody is holding a gun to his head, Palesa had his son but i hear two more girls are pregnant

Girly:What did he say about that?

Me:I haven't spoken to him yet, i know he is going to lie to me

Girly:Do you think if he told you the truth you'll be able to handle it?

Me:I think so

Girly:I doubt that,because you have an illusion

of a perfect guy out there, you don't know that people go through thick and thin together, you don't wake up and find a perfect guy waiting for you to snatch him, You work hard to make your relationship work, I always tell you that how long a relationship lasts depends on how strong the woman is, Divorce rate is so high in Botswana because we don't know what a relationship is, hell we don't even know a man's needs, we are busy trying to be men that we forget that we are women, Why should you cheat on Atang to teach him a lesson, you mean to tell me cheating was the only option? I doubt that. Do you know why marriages last in Zambia and Zimbabwe?

Me: I know Zambia and Zimbabwe are the best when it comes to lasting relationships, why?

Girly: Women from those countries know how to

respect and serve a man, They know that a man is like a child, You have to feed him well if you dont want him to steal, respect him if you want him to fear you, If you respect a man automatically he fears disappointing you because he is afraid to loose you. That being said it doesn't mean that if you do all those things a man will be perfect, he is human, The fact is man get tempted easily than women so he is bound to cheat at some point, you don't abandon him to go search for another one, because this will never end, Honey dont be blinded by people ,when you sleep at night you'll be alone, what's the use of impressing people by dumping Atang when you know it kills you to see him with another girl. Nna mma i never lie to myself i know i love Tonny, storms will come storms will go i'll still be with him, Gake gane there are good guys out there but really do they have a mark on their foreheads? I dont want to spend the rest of my life searching for

something i might not find when i can simply make the choice to help him change,They say Honey stop searching for the right guy just drag the idiot you have on the right, then he'll be the right guy.

Me:But Atang is worse

Girly:Do you love him?

Me:I love him so much it hurts

Girly:So what stops you from telling him that?

Me:Atang is a whore

Girly:That's the problem, you dont respect him..I know that most of us Batswana we say that respect has to be earned but really you have to respect your man just because he is your man,talk to him with respect even when you are hurting, Don't do the name calling on a man,whatever you call him is what he will do when he is alone..believe me if Atang knows

that you think he is a whore he will shag every girl in Maun because he knows you know he will do it,the trick is to make him fear disappointing you,for him to know that you think so highly of him that way he will control himself not you controlling him

Me:You dont know Atang

Girly:I know Atang akere Tonny is just like Atang,Problem is that you cant make up your mind,if you love Atang swallow your pride and love that man without conditions and if you want to dump him please leave him alone so that Palesa or whoever the girl is can try their luck,After all not every woman will be a wife.Maybe you are the type that jumps from one man to another,Nothing comes easy in this life gape you should know that when you are in a relationship it's not like you'll be happy

throughout, There is a moment of darkness in every relationship and it is at that moment that you really need to be strong and wena Pretty you don't go to church, Nothing will prosper in your life if you dont put it before God

Me:You are right and i hardly pray

Girly:Relationships dont come with a manual, No one is perfect,Its a decision that comes from within, You can spend all your youth years chasing after shadows of the so called gentleman or you can teach somebody what you want,either way non of these experiences come easy, one thing for sure im the type that sticks to one guy,I dont jump from one guy to another..I'm never gonna make you decide otherwise but i want you to know that nothing comes easy,please stop thinking that there is an angel out there because there is non,even

pastors cheat honey it's part of life, get over it and focus on being happy and things have changed now that there is a child involved, Most women think of their kids before they make a decision, please think of your child first.....

[02/26, 14:43] mca: #60

Me: Girly i heard what you said, I think I'll test the waters and see what else is out there. Maybe I'll be lucky who knows

Girly: Ok dear, it's your choice

After talking to Girly i realized that some lives are too damn depressing, I wasn't ready to play big mama to a grown man, Goodness I was a young girl myself and i made a decision that day. I called Atang

Atang:Hello

Me:I have something to tell you

Atang:What is it my love

Me:You know that since we met you have been messing up right?

Atang:Right,what's your point?

Me:My point is no matter how many times i forgave you,you still went ahead and cheated on me,You destroyed me emotionally,I still came back to you trying to show you love but still you didn't change instead you got worse and had kids with different women, I love you Atang but I refuse to let my child see me break down every time you mess up,You are not a ready to be a dad.The truth is This is your child but i will not let you see him until you have changed.Please do not come chasing after me because I'm moving on.

Atang:That's my child too,I have the right to sue

Me:That little brain of yours doesn't work properly, Focus on your other kids,I know Lebogang is pregnant too,

Atang:Pretty dont do this please,can we try

Me:Bona fa Atang today im letting go of you,I'm taking control of my life and I'm not turning back, I'm thinking about what is best for my child. You are broken and you cant be fixed. Also I know that once i move one you'll start throwing one of your temper tantrums and guess what if you do that I'll report you,remember you have a record for violently attacking Tumo.You will keep the stop order of P3500 coming because its for your child not me.If you mess with that amount I'm taking you

to Court for child maintenance and babe nowadays they charge looking at your pay check and believe me I'm getting peanuts with this P3500

Atang:Pretty can you give me a chance to explain myself to you

Me:No,that is all i had to say,bye..

Dammit it felt so good to say that, anyways i remembered all of my moments with Tumo and realized,That he wasn't all that but he was great, He was always the first guy i opened my eyes to when i ended up in the hospital, he was always there to hold my hand when Atang was messing up,He loved me the first time he saw me and he still loved me even when Atang beat him up for it.He always had my best interest at heart, Whenever there was a fight he faught to get me out of harm above all he never took advantage of me at my weakest points.

He seriously turned sex down simply because he didn't want to feel like he was using me. Girly was right some people spend their youthful years chasing after gentlemen but mine was always next to me throughout my heartaches and because he didn't have a mark on his forehead i failed to spot him but now i did. I called Tumo that Saturday

Tumo:Angel hi

Me:Hey bae

Tumo:How is my baby?

Me:Its fine

Tumo:I miss you

Me:I miss you more

Tumo:Can i come over?I'm so lonely here

Me:Yes please, i have something important to

tell you

A few minutes later Tumo arrived with junk food, I liked junk food and ate like a cow. He took a plate and teard the Nandos paper...he poured everything on the plate and gave me, He got up and filled a glass with juice and put next to the bed. He took off his clothes and layed next to me on his boxers. I ate that Nandos quarter chicken like there was no tomorrow while he gently massaged my feet..

Tumo:(laughed) Im doing this only because im in a good mood,dont get used to it.i hate massaging..

Me:(laughed)It feels so good,I swear you gonna do it everyday when i come from work

Tumo:(laughed)What?...no way.....

Me:(I got up and held his hands) I have decided

to live my life with you,I told Atang that I'm done with him

Tumo:(Emotional) Somehow i think I'm dreaming, I have waited to hear something like this and now im speechless,(hugged me)I love you so much Pretty....(laughed) Im going to be a dad..

Me:I love you too big daddy!

He kissed me,We decided to play games on the PC, I loved how we played together like kids,He always had a way of making me laugh. He slept over that night. In the morning he prepared me scrambled eggs and left them next to my bed.

As i got up i noticed he left a note on the pillow, I got up and unfolded it.....

[02/26, 14:49] mca: #61

I opened the note- *Come for ultrasound @11am will be waiting for you at the main entrance,Don't bother calling the school I already did*

I was 7months pregnant and not once did i go for scan,I had been busy crying that i never gave my pregnancy attention.Atang had been calling non stop but I blocked him,That Friday we were preparing for Masego's bridal shower,everyone was going to be there, Girly and Tonny were coming too.It was going to be the best weekend ever and the bridal shower was a unique one,men were going to be there and everyone was going to share how they met their partners.The theme was "How i knew you were the one".

I took a bath and had breakfast, I realized under that note was a big brand new diary. I opened inside and found another note- *This is your new best friend* I opened the first page and the first thing that came to my mind was writing down everything i went through up to where i was..I got the pen and wrote the title " Confessions of the main chick" I closed the diary and put it under my pillow.

I prepared myself and drove to the hospital, I was excited about seeing the sex of the baby and just being with the world's most wonderful guy. I saw him smiling from a distance, he walked towards me and hugged me then he held my hand as we walked into the hospital.

Tumo: I asked a friend to do an ultrasound for us

Me: (smiled) That was thoughtful of you, thank

you big daddy

Tumo:(smiled)How were the eggs?told you i dont know how to cook

Me:But they tasted so nice, I liked them

We got in the ultrasound room,the Doctor applied the gel on my abdominal area and pointed an object that enabled us to see the baby. At first i didn't see anything i just saw black and white patches but as the doctor explained i could see the baby.

Doctor:It's a boy(he pointed on the screen as he explained) That's the scrotum over here

Tumo:(smiled)Yes..I wanted it to be a boy,boys are easy to get along with

Me:I wanted a girl

Tumo:No,we wil have a girl next year

Me:(laughed) What so soon?

Tumo:(passionately kissed me) Yes that soon, No protection after this little guy

Doctor: (he wiped off the gel on my tummy) You guys need to get a room, you getting me horny you know..

We all laughed, Tumo helped me get up. we left the room excited, I was so proud to have somebody who cares about me and the baby, we walked out of the hospital holding hands, We met Atang and Dr Pohjwa walking in.. Dr Pohjwa unaware of the drama behind the scene he stopped and greeted us.

Dr Pohjwa:(shaking hands) Good morning

Tumo: Morning, how are you?

Dr Pohjwa: Heei congratulations I didn't know you were expecting a child, you are a real man

now...

Tumo:(laughed) Thank you...sleepless nights coming up..

Dr Pohjwa:(laughed)Tell me about it...my wife is always on my case about helping change diapers

Tumo:(laughed)It's fatherhood hei

Dr Pohjwa:(smiled at me)Congratulations, Tumo is a great guy i enjoy working with him,very quiet guy but gets the job done on time,You got yourself a good one

Me:Thank you so much,I feel blessed

Atang:(He was trying hard to hide his jealousy but he wasn't doing a great job at it)where are you coming from?

Tumo:(looked at him straight inthe eyes)Ultrasound room, we wanted to see the sex of our baby so we can start buying baby stuff,(he wrapped his arm around me and we

walked away) Okay thanks a lot guys...see you around

They aslo walked away,I looked back and found Atang looking at us,he was helplessly choked looking at us.I liked the way Tumo handled it,Oh God it so made Atang an idiot,I bet his little ego was crushed.We got in the car.

Tumo:(kissed me)I love you.. (Then he kissed my tummy) I love you son

Me:(I smiled)We love you too

Tumo kissed me goodbye and went back to work.I drove off to my place.I relaxed that day watching movies and eating junk food,I needed that day off because i the pregnancy was getting heavier by the day.I got a call from Masego.

Me:Hi

Masego:Hey you,I wanted to tell you that we are working on your baby shower

Me:Wao thanks a lot dear

Masego:But it will probably be in a few weeks cause this weekend its my bridal shower, Fani is also having his bachelor party the following week.

Me:Tell him not to go crazy on his bachelor party,it would spoil the wedding day

Masego:Iyoo mma wena I so hope everything goes well,his ex is always on our business, she is calling him and giving me an attitude

Me:Just ignore her,after marriage you'll be sending anyone who touches your man to Court

Masego:(laughed) That's the sweetest part of marriage

Me:Poloko areng a utlwa gore you are getting married?

Masego:When I told him the date he cried,asking me not to leave him and making threats

Me:I really think you should stop visiting Poloko,he is a jerk,he tried to kill you out of jealousy and I wouldn't want him to terrorise your family once he goes out, four years is a short time,maybe by the time he goes out you and Fani would have a child and that's risky on your child even on Fani too,does he know you visit your ex who tried to kill you?

Masego: No he doesn't, I'll just stop going there,thats a good reminder

Me:Yeah please stop before you turn off Fani with that convict of yours

Masego:You are right,Okay love love have a nice day..

I hung up the phone and got up to get more food on the fridge then it rang again.. I was getting impatient of bending over to get it,my tummy was getting heavier, Tumo was always warning me about eating too much junk food.I answered

Me:Hey

Girly:Hi,we are coming over on weekend for Masego's bridal shower, can we crash at your place

Me:(laughed) No way you two are going to break my bed and wake the entire neighborhood with your crazy sex

Girly:Ao mma those things no longer happen..

Me:(laughed)Im kidding, you'll have my house for the weekend and I'll sleep over at Tumo's place.

Girly:Thanks Girl

Me:Bye

I hang up the phone and watched Tv,I somehow fell asleep. Tumo woke me up when he arrived. He sat next to me and kissed me,he was a bit down and he just didn't look okay,I could tell something was wrong.

Tumo:Pretty do you think you love me unconditionally?

Me:Yes I do,Tumo whats wrong you are scarying me..

Tumo:I have something to tell you,I wish I had told you this when we started getting serious but I was scared to loose you.

Me:(scared)What is it?.....

[02/26, 14:49] mca: #62

I looked at him curiously waiting for an answer.

Tumo: My mom is mentally unstable,Its really bad that sometimes she walks by the road naked,my siblings and I are products of rape because no body knows our fathers.I have four siblings a 23year old who is at Botho college, 19year old who is re-writing her form5,15year old and 13 years old,the last three ones are girls, I'm praying to God that non of them fall pregnant because that will be a disaster for me.

Me:(saddened) I love you even more, I dont care if you are a product of rape look at how responsible you are,I love who you are Tumo.So where is your mom right now?

Tumo:She is home at Toteng.Its embarrassing but at times there a little light in her head and

then at times she goes completely insane,it's like a rollercoaster.

Me:Tumo your life is so sad,no wonder you are so quiet and never go out

Tumo:(laughed) No,I never go out because I don't like drinking, I don't see the point and clubbing is just not my thing,I don't like crowd.

Me:So you are the one providing for your siblings?

Tumo:Yes,the one at Botho college is out of my budget cause he survives with his student allowance,so currently I'm supporting the teenage girls,it's not easy the 19year old one has started dating and it freaks me out that boys will knock her up

Me:(saddened) Tumo why are the relatives not helping you?

Tumo:(laughed) Don't know about your family but in our family we were never anything, I had

to work hard at school to get where i am today,and my goal is for my siblings to go to school too

Me:Relatives nowadays are useless, they dont help as much as they should

Tumo:I mean they tried to help raise us but we were just too many and let's face it raising children of a mad woman isn't a piece of cake.

Me:(saddened) Babe don't say that, I'm proud of you for raising your siblings...now i know you gonna be a great dad

Tumo:(smiled)I hope so

Me:All this time i thought i knew you..

Tumo:My heart skipped every time i wanted to tell you,My ex dumped me last year when i told her about my family and she wasn't the first one,eventually i got tired of searching for a woman, then i saw you....do you remember the day we met?

Me:Not really, i remember Atang introducing you to me at Nandos

Tumo:No that wasn't the first time.The first time I saw you,you were with some girl at Spar..i came by and said hi (laughed) Then i panicked and passed,I followed you two to an ATM machine ,I was standing next to the two of you chatting then I heard your name..Pretty, it sticked into my head, I wanted to ask for your number but shit I was scared you'll embarrass me,I feard even your friend she seemed talkative.i got intimidated and walked away..

Me:(laughed)You are such a pussy Tumo

Tumo:(laughed) You were too beautiful...you were so radiant, your skinny body looked so sexy on the skinny Jeans you had on and the black boots..you were so perfect.. Plus you didn't have make up on but you were so beautiful...Yellow bone yame batho..babe i loved you the first time i saw you

Me:(blushed) Stop it Tumo

Tumo:Then the day Atang proposed i was with him,he acted very selfish and I was angry but i decided to let it go

Me:You mean at the pool party, What happened?

Tumo:I saw you wearing a bathing suit..We were all seated at a table with the guys,then I told them that i knew you and your name was Pretty.Throughout the entire party I really wanted to walk over and talk to you but i was literally shaking, later on I saw him kissing you,I got turned off and left the party, the next time i spoke to him about it he said he didn't know that i wanted you,I was angry but just left you too alone

Me:(laughed)Tumo you were so stupid.. Hao!

Tumo:(laughed)I know...I should have walked over to you and kissed you like he did,nlxa..gape nna kana gakea ratana thata,experience le yone plays a major role in approaching a girl,I was a

dummy

Me: (I kissed him)I love you unconditionally

Tumo:(Kissed me back)Now I'm falling madly in love with you

I really didn't care if his mom was a mad woman or if he was a product of rape,I fell in love with who he was and he was a responsible compassionate young man.Tumo left to get us a few things to use over the weekend while I'll be at his place, I remained behind to pack my bags and prepare the house for Masego and Tonny.

I packed my bags listening to music and dancing around, One would have thought What he told me would turn me off but it didn't, In fact it made me fall in love with him even more,The more i got to know about Tumo the more i fell

in love with him.He was capturing my heart by the minute. I heard a knock at the door and went to open.

Atang:(He knelt down,crying) Pretty please, I can't live without you..Im begging you,I know I was bad please have hope in me,You know i had changed..let me prove it to you,I regret letting you go,please let me be part of my child's life and yours too,Marry me.....

[02/26, 14:50] mca: #63

Me:Get out please

Atang got up and walked towards me trying to kiss me,I grabbed a glass that had water and poured him with it

Atang:(he wiped his face)Is it a boy or a girl?

Me:Get out before i call the police

Atang:(teary eyes)I'm going to prove to you that I have changed..

Me:Just get out with those crocodile tears

Tumo got in,he looked at Atang and ignored him,he took my bags to his car.I pointed out for Atang to leave,he stood by the door.Tumo came back from the car.

Tumo:I'm gonna need you to leave and the next time you want to come here, call first

Atang:(He turned and walked away) Pretty think about it

He left then we continued loading things into his car,on the way were listening to music.we

finally arrived and took a bath.while bathing we heard a knock at his door, I wrapped myself in a towel and went to the door.I opened the door and found a teenage girl wearing a red lipstick.

Teenager:(attitude) Who are you?

Me:(surprised) Excuse me?

Teenager:(she got in and went to the spare room,she dropped her bag and went for the fridge) Tshaba koo mma,where is my brother?

I was so speechless, i walked to the bathroom to tell Tumo about his sister.

Me:Your sister is in the living room,why is she so rude?

Tumo:(he put on his boxers and walked to her,i followed him)what is she doing here?

Teenager: (she hugged him)Tumi hi

Tumo:Hi,Kay what are you doing here?

Kay:I came to visit you for a weekend

Tumo:And how come you didn't call?

Kay:Why should i?

Tumo:(remembered me and held my hand)This is my girlfriend Pretty, Pretty this is Kay she is my sister, the one who is re writing form 5

Me:(smiled)nice meeting you

Kay:So you are staying in my brothers house?

Tumo:Ok Kay behave yourself

She then walked away. I was very disappointed, She had a lot of attitude and it seemed Tumo was easy on her. I could feel my weekend boring before it even started.. We went to the bedroom.

Me:(pissed)I dont like the way your sister spoke to me

Tumo:She is just a kid

Me:(pissed)just a kid? She is 19years old!

Tumo:Just let it slide okay

I was disappointed by the way Tumo handled His sister. I took off my clothes and got undercover, He went to get a drink in the kitchen,a few minutes later Kay busted in the room.

Kay:Where is my brother?

Me:(pissed)Why dont you knock before you enter,didnt they teach you to respect other people's privacy?

Kay:This is our house,it's my brother's house.You dont have a say..Are you trying to

trap my brother with a baby? (Laughed and walked away chewing a gum)gold digger!

My jaws dropped open,a few minutes later Tumo came back holding a drink for me and sat on the bed.

Me:Your sister is not well behaved, she doesn't have respect at all

Tumo:(irritated) Are we gonna talk about her all night?

Me:No,I'm just saying i dont like how she talks to me,she called me a gold digger

Tumo:(dismissed me)I'll talk to her

Seriously that little girl had turned me off completely, Tumo kissed me trying to get the cookie but i turned him down.A 19 year old

disrespected me and his response is she is just a kid,I slept ke tetse tota.The next morning i went to the bathroom to take a bath but she was already in the bathroom so i came back and got undercover while waiting for her to finish. Girly called

Me:Hello?

Girly:Hey,how far?we are supposed to buy a few things kana you wanna lay down and catch up later?

Me:No I'm coming, I want to be there

Girly okay,where are your car keys?

Me:check on the chest of drawers

Girly:Okay

Me:bye

I hung up the phone and shook Tumo up,he

woke up with a boner and walked to the bathroom. Okay I thought Atang was the only guy waking up with a boner in the morning, I guess he was just too stupid to control it. Tumo knocked on the door.

Tumo:(talking to kay) Heela wena bula we want to take a bath, how long have you been in there?

Kay: Sheh Tumi I'm still bathing

Tumo: Please finish up, Pretty is running late

We waited 30 minutes for her to finish bathing, then when i got in. I noticed she didn't wash the tub, it was so dirty filled with scum, seemed she didn't even use the foam bath. i got out and called her.

Me: Kay come wash the tub, you can't bath and leave the tub full of dirt

Kay:I'll do that when i finish applying lotion on my body and if I'm taking too long you can wash it

Me:can you please get up and wash that tub,i want to bath,im late already

Kay:(laughed)tlwerere

I walked to the bedroom,Tumo had gone back to sleep.

Me:can you please tell your sister to wash the tub, i want to bath(he didn't hear me so i raised my voice and repeated myself)

Tumo:(He turned away and covered his head with a blanket)Oh my God! can't i have a peaceful sleep

I got pissed and loaded my bags in his car,just

when I'm about to close the door behind me she came to the door.

Kay:My brother has a girlfriend back at home,Stop playing wife in his house.....

[02/26, 14:50] mca: #64

I started the ignition and went to open the gate, Tumo came out.

Tumo:Pretty what's wrong?

Me:(pissed) Are you serious?

Tumo:Babe I'm sorry i was slippy..what were you saying?

Me:She says you have a girlfriend at Toteng,Tumo I'm done with relationships, I'm not that lucky after all

Tumo:(shocked)What?That's a lie

Me:She called me a gold digger,Im not gonna be disrespected by a girl that age,if you love her so much then please be with her because I cant deal with her.

Tumo hugged me while i was talking, he kissed me to stop me from talking.He held my hand and we walked back in the house.

Tumo:I have gone through so much with you I can't loose you just like that,I love you and I respect you, my sister should respect you,i certainly should have taken your complaint seriously.

He went to the other room and called his sister.

Tumo:Kay what is your problem with Pretty?

Kay:(attitude) What are we on about?

Tumo:First of all loose the attitude and respect me,if you piss her off you'll be pissing me off and when i do,your world will come crushing down,do you understand me?

Kay:Ok

Tumo:Pretty is here to stay,if you are intelligent you wont bite the hand that feeds you,I'm busting my ass paying for you to write your form 5 again and you want to destroy my relationship, If you want me to choose between you and Pretty I'll choose without hesitation and you wont like it,If you think you are a woman please let me know so that i can stop supporting you because it's costly and you are unthankful, of all my siblings you are the trouble one,its annoying

Kay started crying, Even if you asked me what she was crying for i wouldn't be able to answer

you.

Tumo:I need you to apologize to Pretty for the name calling and all the stupid things you did since you arrived here

Kay:I'm sorry for everything, I won't do that again

Me:It's fine,just forget it

Tumo:And get your things you'll be sleeping over at aunty's place,it's a little crowded in here

Kay:(disappointed) What? Kana ko ga Aunty re apeisiwa dijo tsa dintcha ko molelong

Tumo:Good girl now you are thinking problem is you are a slow thinker,you should have thought about that before you started misunderstandings here

She went into the room and grabbed her

bag,Tumo changed his clothes then we drove to their aunt's place to drop off Kay,Tumo opened his wallet and gave her P50.

Tumo:when are you going back to Toteng?

Kay:Next week

Tumo:what,when do you read? Kana you'll be writing very soon.If you fail this time I'm done cause this will be the second time im paying and you fail

Kay:I came with books to read

Tumo:Go shap

He drove away, seriously i don't know if its because Tumo was a guy but it's like he didn't see Kay the way i saw her,She seemed like a little bitch, she had too much make up for a teenager and she had on very short skirts but then again it wasn't my business.

Tumo:(he touched my thigh while driving) Angel
I'm sorry for hurting you

Me:It's fine

Tumo:(smiled)Give me a smile if you have
forgiven me

Me:(i blushed)stop it..

I called Girly to find out where they are then
Tumo dropped me at Shoprite where they were
buying a few things.I met the girls and we
bought a few things,it was so weird having
Chedza on the group,everytime i caught a
glimpse of her i imagined Atang fucking her and
it pissed me off,anyway i kept my cool and
acted like it doesn't bother me one bit.We
finished and got in the car,I was heavily
pregnant so Gaone did most of the driving.

Chedza:(jokingly) Gaone how is hubby?

Gaone:(laughed) If you are looking for details sweetie you wont get any,I have learnt never to share intimate details about my man with my friends

Me:(Laughed)I learnt it the hard way

Girly:If it was me i would have beaten that girl until she had memory loss

Gaone:Since the Atang threesome i have learnt never to trust any female with my hubby, I don't share anything about him

Me:Way to go,I'm also done with that crap,your worst enemy is your closest friends or relatives

Girly:Nna bathong I would just die,your friend ago tseela monna is the most painful thing ever,Men though, why sleep with your girls's closest

We all had a girl talk on the way,Chedza was

quiet the entire time, she felt as if we were talking about her. We arrived and prepared for the celebration then in the afternoon we all went our ways to bath and dress properly. The guys had gone to buy marinate and the meat but we knew they would come late because they left with a cooler box full of beer.

We came back dressed up, It was exciting to see a lot of people gathering up, some were chatting at a corner, others whispering in isolation, others giggling, There was a lot of beverages....i walked to the back of the house where a few guys were doing braai, Tumo was one of them, I walked over and he held my hand.

Tumo: I don't want you next to the fire

Me: Oh come on

We walked into the living room and sat on the couch,he put me on his lap,There was loud music so to talk to the next person you had to lean over and talk loudly, it appeared as if some people were kissing. The mood was high, Masego's bridal shower was more like a party.zoski arrived he was with Titi,Mary and Kay.There was something unsettling about them,then a few minutes later Atang walked in alone,he was definitely tipsy.I had a feeling that Masego would not be happy to see Mary at her bridal shower but then again blood is thicker than water.We continued enjoying our selves then Tumo called Kay over.

Tumo:(angry)what are you doing here?

Kay: I came with my friend Mary,I'm not even drinking

Tumo:Go home,I don't want you hanging around the likes of Zoski

Kay:(walked away)Ah I'm not going

Tumo was getting worked up,he walked over to Zoski

Tumo:Zoski Kay is my little sister, what are you doing with her?

Zoski:(laughed) Dude they needed a ride

Atang:(walked over holding Heineken)Kay is over 18 she can do whoever the hell she wants..

Tumo:Atang don't start with me

Atang:No,you make it seem like she was dragged here when in fact she invited herself here

Zoski:(laughed) Dude relax she is a grown woman she can handle it

I could see that these guys were intentionally

pushing Tumo's buttons so I took him aside.

Me:Babe we can go home,I really dont want any drama

Tumo:(pissed)I have no idea what these guys are trying to do but they better not cross the line

Suddenly there was negative energy in the room,I was getting bored before the party can even start,Masego saw Mary and walked over to her.

Masego:(pissed) Get out right now

Mary:I came to support you

Masego:I said out

Mary,Titi and Kay stood up to go,then Kay walked over and whispered to Atang's ear he

spanked her butt and they all left. Tumo got pissed and sprang out...The girls all rushed in Atang's car together with Atang.

Tumo grabbed Zoski from the back with his T-shirt

Zoski:(laughed) Dude touch me again and I'll punch you

Tumo:You are not leaving with my sister

Zoski:A grown woman like that knows what to do with two dicks,relax this is the beginning by the time we are done with her she will be a piece of meat that even a dog will not eat.....

[02/26, 14:50] mca: #65

Tumo lost his temper and punched Zoski in the

face,Zoski didn't punch back instead he slowly walked backwards to the car

Zoski:(evil smile) I'm taking her for an HIV test ko Tebelopele and if she is negative which is a possibility, I'm gonna personally ejaculate in her ass and friend I'm gonna work on that ass until you can fit your fist in it.(spat one the ground) Stupid motherfucker breaking our guy code and expecting us to act civil while you are sleeping with Atang's woman.

Tumo lost his temper and tried to attack Zoski again but Tonny and the other guys at the party stopped him and pulled him inside the house.Zoski got in the car and they left.Okay I must admit that my heart was shuttered to know that Atang was planning to fuck somebody but dear reader don't tell anyone.We got back inside.

Tumo:(angry)I cant believe they are doing this,Atang knows about our situation at home,he knows i want my sisters to prosper

Me:Babe calm down,I think we should go home

Tumo:(kissed me)No babe this is your friend's party I cant take you away and you have to meet your other friends that you haven't met in a while

Me:But you need to calm down and that little act you pulled outside I hate it its so Atang,dont loose your temper like that

Tumo:(kissed me)I'm sorry it wont happen again

Me:Don't let them turn you into something you are not

Tumo:(irritated) Kay ene I'm gonna deal with her using a belt

Me:Dont so that, they will influence her to report

you,just leave her alone she will learn one or two things about men

Tumo:I can't just leave her,babe do you know the kind of life we lived?

Me:I know you grew up in poverty but if she doesn't see the importance of school there is nothing you can do,Let her be she is old enough to think and you need to stop giving her so much money,paying her school fees, buying them groceries and toiletry is enough.

Tumo:I'm just trying to give them the life i never had,out of all my siblings she is the rotten one

Me:(kissed him) Babe you have done your best,don't even worry about anything

I got up to get Tumo a drink in the bathroom, the guys had filled the bathtub with drinks and ice,when i got in Chedza was getting out and then i found Tonny,he got out.He had this look

on his face..i couldn't grasp it but it was weird that the two of them were in there together and Chedza walked out without a drink,now that I'm thinking about it i should have looked at Tonny's package to see if he didn't have a boner because my gut tells me something was up.I got Tumo a drink and gave it to him.

Tumo:(kissed me)Angel let me join the guys at the back and help with the braai

Me:Okay love you

I walked in the bedroom where our girlfriends were seated.

Gaone:(mocking me)Make room....make room(they all moved and made space for me to seat, my tummy though.)Did you manage to calm him down?

Me:Yeah he is fine

Masego:(laughed)Boys will be boys

Girly:But I think Atang is acting like this because he feels he has nothing to loose since he lost you,

Gaone:Le nna i think so,He is going about it the wrong way but i think to him there is no point in behaving,He is under a lot of stress

Masego:(laughed)Under a lot of stress my ass,Atang needs to grow up and stop drinking

Girly:We all react differently, Atang feels its the end of the world that's why he is doing all that

Masego:He should go jump into Thamalakane river if he feels its the end of the world ibile he should jump off ha Backpackers,It is behavior like this e dirileng gore abo kele scared like this,I have scares because a grown up man couldn't control his little erection, I think Government should make cheating illegal even

in dating couples, mxm

Me:(laughed)Pigs will still cheat, isn't it that The voice always writes a story about husbands getting caught red handed and Home wrecking law suits

Girly:But its better than nothing, (laughed)Imagine if you got P30 000 every time you caught your boyfriend cheating, All the main chicks would be rich in Botswana.Ka ibile our brothers don't marry jaana

Gaone:Marriage in Botswana is so expensive, do you know that a man who works for a security company can not marry let alone a hustler who does small jobs, cause getting married is like buying a new car and how many people can afford a car,I mean bogadi on its own is P12 000 where can a security guard get that amount of money?

Masego:And kana there are other costs too,not forgetting the costs of the White wedding, the

tents and all.No wonder Bw men dont marry it's expensive thats why they feel they own their wives too cause they loose so much money.

Me:Its a tough one,marriage on its own is a risk ai,I'm going to pee bathong

Gaone:Let's go together le nna ke ntse ke ingwabaile fela...

We walked to the bathroom and it was full of guys looking for drinks in the bathtub, so we decided to go outside to pee,It was a little dark but the bulb hanging on the wall made it easy to see and recognize people, we walked far from the house,passing a few cars then We sat and peed,when we walked away i recognized Tonny and Chedza standing close together next to a car.

Me:(whispered) I swear to God that is Tonny

Gaone:Come on lets go,its not him

Me:Look carefully and tell me if its not Chedza he is with

Gaone:(shocked) Lord Jesus that whore is making moves on Tonny?

Me:They are both whores,who leaves his girlfriend inside and kisses her friend outside, Tonny is sicker than i thought

Gaone:(whispered) Im going to call Girly

Me:No don't, let's go we will tell her tomorrow

Gaone:What..are you crazy,if it was you you would want to be told immediately right?

Me:Well yes but...

Gaone:(interrupted) Good girl,just hide here and watch them im going to collect Girly, Gosh some people are sick!

I moved closer to them hiding behind another

car,I heard them giggling...i couldn't hear exactly what they were saying but as i looked,I saw them kissing..she got down and gave him a mouth job..Tonny was groaning then he pulled her up,he put his hand under her short skirt and pulled down her panties .Tonny took out a condom and put it on and then he turned her around and inserted his dick on her from behind,He fucked her right before my eyes..I turned away,This party was getting out of hand.Gaone ,Masego and Girly came..I pointed at Tonny...Girly took off her pumps and walked over there she was an injured buffalo,we followed her....

Girly:(pissed)Oh hell no....Chedza what are you doing?.....

[02/26, 14:52] mca: #66

Girly pulled Chedza by the hair and They fell on

the ground. Tonny took off the condom and pulled up his pants, Girly pressed Chedza's head on the ground, soil covered her face completely then Tonny lifted Girly, her kicks were flying on the air, she was screaming going crazy and he ran to the bathroom holding her and locked the door. Chedza ashamedly pulled up her panties and walked away, we were all so shocked, I mean Girly was inside the house for God's sake and a few hours before that we spoke about betrayal.

Tumo came and hugged me from behind

Tumo: Lets get out of here

Me: Why?

Tumo: It's not safe for the baby, I'm sure there will be another fight and one of these people will fall on your tummy. Lets go

Me:Can you wait a few minutes?

Tumo:make it fast,this is why i dont like parties

We all walked inside, the ladies sat on the sofas and i knocked on the bathroom door, I could hear Girly beating up Tonny,fizzy drinks were flowing out under the bathroom door.

Me:(knocking) Girly are you okay?

Girly:I'm fine,let me deal with Tonny

I could hear their conversation inside.

Tonny:Girly stop it..stop hitting me..This is crazy i didn't touch her okay,i was about to tell her that I love you and I can't be with her

Girly:You are lying Tonny you slept with her

Tonny:I swear I didn't, I was just messing around with her.

Girly:(crying) Tonny why kiss a girl when I'm with you

Tonny:I'm sorry babe,I shouldn't have done that,I got tempted when she touched me but I swear i didn't sleep with her.

Girly:(crying)I saw you, if you didn't sleep with her why were you standing behind her

Tonny:Babe she was swinging her ass around my dick,I didn't even unzip my jeans, Girly come on this is crazy,i didn't touch that girl.she kissed me and i failed to turn her down that doesn't mean i slept with her, babe we had sex this morning why would i want sex now, Just chill alright? I can never disrespect you by fucking some girl outside when you are inside the house.I love you

Girly:Don't ever do that again, its disrespectful

Tonny:I wont do that, I love you..come here kiss me...

Okay It was enlightening to hear that,I mean the way Tonny's voice was flowing you could swear he didn't slept with Chedza,it was as if the lie was waiting at the tip of his tongue, I understood Girly was too angry from the get go and it was dark but come on "swinging her ass around my dick"Did that even make sense to him?Like really?I guess these things only make sense when you are not in the situation, I felt that Girly was letting Tonny get away with this and she forgave him too quick,she could have waited 2days at least. One thing I had noticed was that most cheaters never acknowledge what they did, they will deny until you start doubting your eyes,Tonny was such a good liar that he could convince you that an orange is blue in color and you'll believe,I felt sorry for my girlfriend.She was a strong woman but Tonny

was her only weakness. I hopelessly backed away from the door.

I walked to the living room and sat on the sofa

Me:Guys they are fine

Masego:What do you mean they are fine?

Me:She forgave him

All:(shocked) What?

Me:yep

Masego:(covered her mouth with her hand)Wao...

Me:(disappointed) I'm sure they are now having make up sex,this is madnes

Gaone:Hee mosimane o mo itshwarela many times o tlogo etsa bari tlhe mma

Me:Tony denied sleeping with Chedza he said

she was rubbing her butt on his jeans,like really?

Gaone:Nna I saw him pull out the condom and zip his jeans

Masego:I saw that too

Fani came holding papa and braai for Masego,He whispered in her ear, they both giggled and walked to the bed.Fani was a silent romantic.I had a feeling he was gonna ask her if they should call off the party,because things were not going according to plan, They had not even opened their presents,we had not done the topic we had chosen and It was just a mess.Girly and Tonny came out of the bathroom holding hands.

Gaone:(whispered) Omo kgonne motho wa mosimane

Me:(whispered back)Her jean is not zipped he

fucked her

Gaone:(whispered) Shit now I'm never gonna trust men

Me:(whispered back) I use to be like her,Atang once slept with Amber and slept with me the same day,I felt like crap and now i feel like I'm a fool,im sure Girly will laugh at herself one day...

Gaone:(whispered) Problem is quick forgiveness cause once you tell a guy they are forgiven he wants make up sex

Me:(whispered) Well gape the thing about this things is that when people tell you you feel like they don't understand or they are jealous, so the guy keeps lying to your face and you believe him until you reach a breaking point

Gaone:(whispered) If Eric does this I'll cut off his balls while he is sleeping

Me:(whispered laughing) Eric isn't the cheating type,you are so lucky

Gaone:You are also lucky Tumo doesn't cheat also

Me:Yes but his family..joo!

Gaone:Don't let Kay turn you off ka Tumo,He might have baggage but at least he is better than Atang,after all no body is perfect.

Me:you are right

Tumo came over

Tumo:(kissed me on the cheek) Your time is up

Me:(smiled) Fine.....(talking to Gaone) Nna mma I'm going im tired, mpa e e bokete

Gaone:(stood up and left)Okay love,Tla ke ye go cheka Eric kwa mma gongwe o tllhasetswe ke Chedza oa mo goragora

Me:(laughed)Chedza ran away i don't think we will ever see her again, Girly oka mmolaisa

diatla

Gaone:(laughed)Hei kana Tonny disturbed her golo fale she was gonna tear Chedza into tiny little pieces

Me:(laughed)Hope they never meet again as far as Girly is concerned ga ea fela ntwala ya teng

Tumo:(whispered) Babe please let's go

Me:(laughed)Sorry babe,lets go

We went home,I was so tired and I felt as if i wasted my energy that day,because it was a day full of drama.Tumo was very quite, I could tell something was bothering him.

Me:Bae are you OK?

Tumo:I'm fine,why do you ask?

Me:You look worried

Tumo:I'm just thinking about what Zoski and

Atang said,Kay thinks she knows it all and I know they are going to use her and when they are done she will be destroyed,

Me:You should talk to her

Tumo:I'll try and I hope They don't think I'll seat down folding my arms while they do this to my little sister, im getting sick and tired of Atang it's like he owns this town..

Me:Just talk to your sister or chase her back to Toteng

Tumo:I'll try but if she doesn't go back home,I dont know what's gonna happen

Me:yeah just try babe,I'm with you all the way

We got home and I prepared some snacks while Tumo prepared water for us,We both got in the tub and sat facing each other,Tumo's phone rang,You know one quality about Tumo is that his phone had no locks and when his phone

rang he could say answer it for me, He was so transparent.

Tumo:Hello.....(shocked)What?(he put it on loudspeaker) Hello

Constable:You are speaking to Constable Bothale at Maun police station, can you quickly come by the office.....

[02/26, 14:52] mca: #67

Tumo:May I ask what this is about?

Constable: Just come by we will talk when you get here

Tumo:I'll be there in 10minutes

We got dressed and went to the police station, Tumo was silent in the car,I was also

wondering what could be wrong, Finally we got there and parked outside then walked in the station.

We got in and found Zoski seating inside, the constable introduced himself.

Botlhale:I'm constable Botlhale,These gentleman came here to launch a complaint that you attacked him at a party but I'll let him tell what happened

Zoski:I got to a party with my friends and one of the friends I was with is his sister, He came to me and asked me what i was doing there with his sister and i told him that she is my friend and they needed a ride to the party.Tumo here accused me of sleeping with his sister and attacked me a couple of times punching me on

my face as you can see my nose was bleeding. I had to run away because he wasn't stopping.

Botlhale: Thank you, Tumo can you tell me what happened?

Tumo: Thuso is my friend and I was surprised to see him at a party with my 19-year-old sister, so I asked him what he was doing with her, Thuso and the other friend who is not here mentioned that they were going to use her sexually, I got angry because these are my age mates, how can men who are in their early 30s say something like that about a teenager, I lost my temper and punched him once on the face

Botlhale: Eeh Tumo beating someone is illegal, it's a serious offence punishable by the law..

Zoski:Officer I'm willing to forgive him and not press any charges if he apologizes to me for hitting me unnecessarily

Botlhale:Nnyaa mme ibile kgang ya lona is very simple

Tumo:(pissed)Zoski you want an apology after what you said about my little sister?

Botlhale:Ke tsaya gore its better than going through all the legal procedures but if you are not willing to do that, I'm gonna need you two to give your official statements...

Tumo:(interrupted) Officer I'll do as he wishes

Botlhale:okay, go on

Tumo:Thuso I'm sorry for hitting you,I'll never do that again. My apologies

Zoski:Apology accepted. Hope you learnt a lesson too

Botlhale:Okay gentlemen, I can see that there is tension between you two,the best way is to talk

your things out to avoid getting on the wrong side of the law. Especially when you are civil servants, Thuso where do you work?

Zoski: Botswana Defense Force

Botlhale: So you are the shield of the nation, would you say you are doing the country justice by hanging around with teenage girls, I mean at times you have to think about the oath you took, To protect and to serve! Some acts are very shameful on the eye of the society, when you act like this people say soldiers do this and that.. It's wrong gase gone Thuso?

Zoski: ke gone, Goa utlwala but i did not have any bad intentions about the girl

Botlhale: Ee but lets just behave like grown ups once you reach 30 you are an old man gagona ka mokgwa o mongwe, Tumo lona le direla kae ntate?

Tumo:I'm a pharmacist

Botlhale:nnyaa bo rra ako re itshwareng
sentle,let's act like civilised
people(laughed)Tumo some of us will fear
coming to the hospital thinking we will get
punched in the face

Tumo:(laughed)Ke a utlwa morena

Botlhale:People think we enjoy arresting people
and putting them in jail but we are humans
too,we hate to destroy other people's lives.Lets
all act civil,imagine you went to school for years
Tumo then you loose your hard work over night.

Tumo:(smiled)Oa bua

I noticed Zoski wasn't holding any keys and
guessed Atang came with him,I walked out to
the parking,I searched for his car until i found
it.I walked over to him,He was on his phone and
i knocked on the window.He rolled down the

window.

Atang:Hey come inside

Me:No,I wanted to talk to you

Atang:(smiled)Pretty you are pregnant and you shouldn't stand for long,please come inside.. I wont bite you

Me:(smiled)Fine only for a few minutes

Atang:Whatever you want

Me:(i got inside and sat on the passenger seat)Why are you doing this?

Atang:What?

Me:Sleeping around and harassing Tumo,what's with you?

Atang:I'm not sleeping around and Tumo is disrespectful, he takes my girlfriend together with my child and expect nothing to happen,nxe!

Me:Where is Palesa?

Atang:She is at her house

Me:So who are you staying with now?

Atang:No body,I stay alone.So you are seriously going out with Tumo?

Me:He respects me and my needs

Atang:Do you love him?

Me:He loves me

Atang:Do you still love me?

Me:I don't know

Atang:(he leaned over and planted his soft lips on mine,his breath had a little alcohol but it wasn't that bad,he kissed me so hard and softly bit my lower lip,he stopped for a sec and stared into my eyes then he baby kissed me)Remember that?

Me:(mesmerized) What are you? it's over between us

Atang:(stared into my eyes)It will never be (he

touched my tummy) Never, I'm gonna get you back, I don't care if I have to lower my standards or act like a pig if it may help getting you back I'll gladly do it, Nobody touches my woman and goes unpunished.

Me:(angry) You really need to stop acting like a lunatic, it's embarrassing. Stop harassing Tumo and his family, what are you doing with his little sister?

Atang:(pissed) His family??? Have you forgotten that he has my wife and child..that is my family, I'll teach him a lesson, for a guy who has girl siblings he is acting dumb

Me:(pissed .I got out) You are sick

Atang was getting too complicated for me, I was clueless about who he was. I felt a bit guilty that I made them enemies, I wouldn't forgive myself if anything happened to Tumo or his family, he cared for his siblings so much. I walked over to

the office and found Tumo waiting for me outside.

Tumo:Where have you been?I was worried sick about you

Me:I wanted some air

Tumo:Come on lets go

Tumo held my hand and we walked over to the car,I was wondering whether i should tell him about Atang or just let it go,I mean it meant nothing to me and he looked stressed, i didn't want to stress him more than he was.He started the ignition,Tumo always put his belt on before he started the ignition but that time he forgot to put his belt on,the car also failed a couple of times before he could get it right then we finally left.

Tumo:(pissed)I wonder what these guys are trying to prove,So zoski says all that about my sister and makes me apologize to him

Me:Babe calm down,just ignore them Kay is grown up

Tumo:Zoski wa ntlwaela tota

We got home,I was preparing us some late night snacks in the kitchen then Tumo got in holding his phone.

Tumo:(worried) Angel did anything happen at the Police station earlier?.....

[02/26, 14:52] mca: #68

I looked at him

Me:Bae why do you ask?

Tumo:Atang sent me a message, here look(he gave me the phone) *your lips Pretty.. Thanks*

Me:(panicked)I met him when i stepped out to get some air,he kind of tried to kiss me but i resisted.

Tumo:(suspicious) So why would he say thanks if nothing happened?

Me:Idont know maybe he is just pushing your buttons

Tumo:(Hugged me on the waist from behind) Dont let him touch you,at this point you are the only pride i have and I'm sure if you sleep with him he is going to rub it all over my face

Me(felt guilty) I won't do that,I love you

Tumo:I love you too,(walked to the living room)I think we should start buying baby stuff,you are almost there

Me:Yeah,it's scary

Tumo:Don't sorry I'll be there during delivery

Me:(laughed)Are you serious? No way...i don't want you to see me in that state,that's a total turn off.

Tumo:(laughed)Fine I'll wait outside then

We both laughed,ate and went to bed.

A MONTH LATER

For the past month Atang had not called me or bothered Tumo.He had basically disappeared from the face of the world. It was at that moment that i realised I missed him but i was glad that he wasn't bothering us . One weekend morning I went to Tumo's house to clean for him,when i got there i found a young man who looks like Tumo,I could tell it was his brother.He was nice and invited me in.

TT: My name is Thatayaone but everybody calls me TT, you must be Pretty

Me:Hi,I guess you are Tumo's brother?

TT: (smiled)yes,When are you guys having your baby?

Me:Next month,I'm so tired i cant wait any longer

TT: (laughed) You'll be fine,I hope he doesn't come out huge..your tummy is so big

Me:Don't even mention it

TT: I heard our uncles saying Tumo was talking to them about getting married to you

Me:(surprised) So he was serious, He mentioned it a few weeks ago but i thought he was just saying

TT: So what are you guys going to do with Brian,are you adopting him or sending him back to his mom?

Me:Who is Brian?

TT: Bena his son

Me:(surprised) what son?

TT:Oh crap,he didn't tell you?

Me:(shocked)How old is this son?

TT: Oh God,i can't tell you..i didn't know that he didn't tell you

Me:Can you please tell me what's going on?

TT: (regretful) Im sorry I'm sure he was going to tell you,he loves so much, almost everyone knows you at home even though they never met you

He grabbed his laptop bag and left,I couldn't believe Tumo lied to me about something so important, he had a child back home that he didn't tell me about. I called him and he got home within a few minutes.

Me:(crying) You have a son?

Tumo:(he knelt down)I have been meaning to tell you but i couldn't find the right time

Me:Tumo you are a snake,so Kay was right you have a girlfriend back home?

Tumo:(teary eyes)Pretty come on,you know the answer to that, im not with her, i would never betray you like that

Me:How old is your son?

Tumo:A year and few months

Me:(shocked)what?

Tumo:I told you my ex dumped me last year when i told her about my family, i just didn't tell you that she dumped me with a child, i haven't seen her since last year,please forgive me for not telling you about my son

Me:(crying) You lied to me,I'm sure you have

other secrets

Tumo:(crying) I have non,please dont do this to me,I love you dearly. I cant loose you,you are the only thing that's going right in my life right now

I got out of the house,he followed me begging and crying,I got in my car and went to Masego's house.

Me:(crying) He lied to me

Masego:(hugged me)Who?

Me:Tumo has a son

Masego:What?

Me:He is a year old

Masego:And the baby mama?

Me:He says she dumped him but he could be lying again

Masego:This is bad,what did he say about you?

Me:He still wants me but I'm done with liars, I'm done.Maybe i should stop dating and die alone

Masego:Calm down,you'll be fine.maybe its for the best that you found out before you even had a child with him

Me:I think i have bad luck

Masego: I thought so about myself but look where i am today,i mean im getting married in a few weeks to the world's most nicest guy,You know what i went through with Poloko,i had no hope.please dont give up on yourself

My phone got a text from Tumo

Tumo:(text)Please don't break my heart, I love you

I read the message and continued chatting with Masego. Later on I drove home, I got in my house and had a nap. A call from Gaone woke me up

Gaone:(excited) Hey you

Me:Hi,what's going on?

Gaone:Girl Atang is getting married to that Amber bitch,now you can enjoy your life with Tumo...

I hung up, I couldn't believe what was happening. Everything was going so fast. I called Atang

Amber:Hello?

Me:May i speak to Atang?

Amber:he is busy with his daughter

Me:please

Amber:Listen miss,Atang left all his dirty ways behind and I'm not gonna let you or any baby mama hold him back,We are getting married and you better start living your lives like he doesn't exist because he is taken,I am the love of his life,he was empty without me and all of you couldn't fulfill him,You are the third caller and I'm waiting for the last baby mama then he is changing his number. You'll are getting child support,so do your selves a favor and leave him alone before i reduce the amount to zero.....

I felt a sharp pain hit me below my tummy,then another one..I turned around and my phone fell on the bucket full of water,i got it and dried it up then tried to switch it on but it was dead,The pains were getting serious by the minute..I felt gramps on my tummy,I wondered what could be wrong because my due date was in a

month,The pains below my tummy got extremely painful and i felt the water break.....

[02/26, 14:53] mca: #69

The pain was too much..I couldn't move,Then Tumo entered the house,he immediately grabbed the baby bag and threw it in his car,he lifted me and walked to the car.

Tumo:Babe if we gonna make it to the hospital you gonna have to breath....breath

Me:(in agony)Ahh it hurts....

Tumo went back in and came back with my medical card then drove to the hospital, He was driving so fast,some people were blowing their horns at him.Just before we could make the turn to join the Letsholathebe hospital road,I felt

like pushing.

Me:(screaming)The baby is coming..

Tumo:Babe please breath...breath we are almost there

Tumo got his phone and called a coworker.

Tumo:Larona where are you?.....Good get the bed ready now...im coming with my girlfriend she is delivering.. Who is the midwife on duty?...please let her know that I'm coming right now,Also tell Kopo to meet me down stairs with the bed,right now..tell her to hurry please.

I tried breathing but dammit delivering a child on this world is the most excruciating pain ever,I wonder how some people manage to

through them in the dustbins after going through such a pain,I had passed the stage of labour pains now the baby was coming out,i tried to hold myself but i had to push...i felt like i wanted to go to the toilet.

Me:(screaming) I want to go to the toilet

Tumo:(He lifted me and put me on the hospital bed)No babe,its not fieces its the baby pressing against your large interstines..

Tumo pushed the bed and got us in a lift to go upstairs, You know i dont know why Letsholathebe hospital couldn't assign the delivery section to be down stairs because it was such a time waster to go on a lift.Anyway I felt like pushing again my vigina teared apart then i closed my legs together.

Tumo:Don't do that..you'll suffocate the babe,just push.. its too late..push if it comes out I'll hold it.

Kopo:I think she can make it to the cubicle,but keep pushing if the feeling comes..we are here already

We passed Atang and two other nurses walking towards us, he turned around in shock then he followed us,we got in the room,The feeling came again and I pushed then Larona the nurse put on some gloves and got the trays ready.

Atang:(blocked Tumo)I'll take it from here,get out

Tumo:(surprised)What do you think you are doing?

Atang:(pushed Tumo) Dude this is my child..my blood, dont you have sperm?(Atang pushed

Tumo outside and closed the curtains)

I pushed and the head came out,Atang turned around and grabbed the baby head..

Atang:Babe push,push again...(spoke to Larona)Where is the midwife?

Larona:We long called her, she was deliverig another baby but she is coming..

I pushed again but the baby's shoulders were too big,i felt my vigina tearing apart, then i closed my thighs,Atang pushed my legs apart with his other hand.

Atang:(pissed)What the fuck are you doing, you are suffocating the baby..push please...(he screamed to Larona)Call Dr Ed now,tell him I

need him he is with the paediatrician that side..

I pushed again but the pain was too much,I felt my vagina was being teard apart,I was giving up and getting weak.

Atang:Babe please dont do this to me...please push... the baby is suffocating

Dr Ed and nurse Larona came in,Ed put on the gloves, he grabbed the oxygen tube and placed it on my nose.Atang moved away to let Ed hold the baby.

Ed:Pretty I'm gonna need one big push from you and if you dont push now,the baby will die because it has been suffocating and its a premature baby.. Do your best sweetheart..

Atang:(held my hand)I love you Pretty,let's do this

I closed my eyes, held Atang's hand so tight and gave it my all..i felt the baby slide out..my tummy shrunk,Ed grabbed the baby and cut the cord but the baby wasn't crying.

Atang:(panicked) Why is he not crying?

Ed:(Spanked the baby on the buttocks and on the feet but he wasnt crying) Larona bring the oxygen now..

I was freaking out,I didn't want to loose my baby.Larona brought the oxygen and Dr Ed pressed it on the baby's nostrils..

Atang:(teary eyes)God I know I'm a sinner but

please don't let this happen.....

[02/26, 14:53] mca: #70

Dr Ed removed the oxygen and spanked the baby again then he sneezed and cried, I screamed for joy,Atang grabbed a receiver and got him from Ed,he walked over to the scale.Ed took out an aesthetic injection.

Ed:Pretty I'm injecting you with this so you dont feel the pain when I stitch you up,this little boy was big(spoke to Atang)Atti how much did he weigh? if he is under weight you guys wont be going home

Atang:(excited) That's my boy,he is 2.6kg

Ed:2.6 at 8months imagine how much he could have weighed at full term

Atang wiped the baby,grabbed another receiver and wrapped him.Ed finished stitching me up then Atang handed me the baby,He was very light in complexion,He had Atang's ears.That day was the happiest day of my life.Atang took a picture of the three of us.Ed took out the gloves and washed his hands then he took some papers.

Ed:Okay now that we done with stitches.. Lets get down to business

Atang:(laughed) Dude i hope you stitched that pretty good

Ed:(laughed)I did it so good,you gonna love it..

Me:(blushing) Guys im right here come on

Ed:(laughed)Talk to your man he started it...anyway whats the name of the baby?

I had not thought of a name,i tried to think and

the only name i ever wanted to call my son was Junior but that's what Palesa called her son. Atang looked at me for a name but i was clueless.

Atang: His name is Jordan Atang David

Ed: (laughed) That's my boy..that's how you do it

Atang: (laughed) Oa simolola akere Eddy

After filing in the paper work, I was taken to the antenatal care ward in a wheel chair. JD was crying non stop i tried giving him my breast but he couldn't stop crying, then a nurse came and notified me that maybe the milk isn't coming out, she squeezed my nipple and milk rushed out, I gave the breast to Jordan, he sucked my tiddie like there was no tomorrow. It tickled me in an uncomfortable way. I felt so grown up with

a little one in my hands. I took out my phone and notified my friends and a few relatives that i had a baby boy.I then received a call from Tumo.

Me:Hi

Tumo:Hey

Me:It's a boy

Tumo:Great

Me:What's wrong?

Tumo:With what?

Me:Great,that's it?

Tumo:Are you taking Atang back?

Me:Of course not

Tumo:I'm sorry about keeping my son,if i knew that you would go into early labour because of me I would have told you immediately

Me:It's not your fault Tumo

Tumo:You were just fine until you heard about Bena,I'm sorry

Me:Babe please lets not go there tuu

Tumo:so how is he?

Me:He is so cute

Tumo:Congratulations, heard a few nurses talking about how you and Atang are such a great couple, he and Ed were aslo rubbing the baby thing on my face,I'm loosing hope in this relationship, I dont think i stand a chance

Me:Tumo don't talk like that,I love you and I'm happy to have you in my life.

Tumo:Then don't leave me

Me:I wont okay,Where does Bena stay?

Tumo:I hired a maid who stays with him at my aunt's place together with my siblings

Me:Okay, well maybe one day we can bring him to Maun to see his little brother

Tumo:Wao..that will be sweet of you

Me:Nice thing about Brian is that he is young
I'm gonna bond with him immediately

Tumo:(laughed)I love you so much Pretty, Wena
if ke ka ipona kego nyetse pelo yame e tlaare
huu,tlhe mma o seka wa gana,i have told my
uncles already

Me:(laughed)I love you Tumo,nkase gane hao

I hung up the phone and took one long look at
my son..he had a very cute nose and beautiful
tiny lips,His little penis was too big for him..I
looked at him and wondered what kind of a man
he was going to be,I wondered whether i would
be proud of him if he was a heartbreaker then i
realized that i wanted him to grow up and be a
responsible young man like Tumo.

The next morning, I woke up feeling happy and

it was sinking in that i was a parent and that meant putting my son's needs before mine.It was a great feeling to wake up next to someone you are sure will not leave you.I called my Auntie.

Me:Did you get my text?

Auntie:Yes but I will be in Maun next month,gake itse gore o tlaa dira jang tota

Me: Ao Auntie mma jaanong ke tile go ipaya botsetsi?

Auntie:The problem is the baby came early so for now they wont give me days off

Me:Ah fine then,only if my mom was here

Auntie: Mankhibidu don't make me feel guilty please, I had asked for three weeks of next month and they had granted me the days but now other workers have taken days off and I'm one of the few left in the bush,please

understand my girl,this has nothing to do with me not being your mom,I'll call Atang's granny to help you in the meantime, she is a very nice old lady she will help

Me:Ok fine,my things never go smooth like other people

Auntie: but your childhood was the best,your mom and dad were love birds,please give your child the life your parents never lived long enough to give you.I'm sure they will be proud to see you with your family.

Me:I dont know about that,you know how Atang is

Auntie: Ngwanaka all men make mistakes, different mistakes if you focus so much on his mistakes that's all you'll see when you look at him.one man can have kids all over and still love you another one will act angelic and one day you'll find out you're HIV+,Another one can love you and shower you with love until the day

he dies and on his will you'll see many kids you knew nothing about.

Me: But the way my heart is sensitive i don't think i can take anymore pain

Auntie: Welcome to womanhood

Me:(laughed)Bye

I hung up and dressed my little boy,the nurse came to check on us then she discharged us.I called Tumo.

Tumo:hello?

Me:Hey babe, we have been discharged

Tumo:I'll be there just wait...

Me:okay, love you

Tumo:love you too

I waited a few minutes then Tumo came and carried the bag while we walked to the car,he opened the door for me and i got in.He got in and adjusted his seat to the back,i then handed him JD.

Tumo:(smiled)He is big for a premature, maybe its a good thing that he came this early

Me:(laughed)That's what Ed said

Tumo:Why didn't you let the midwife on duty deliver instead of Ed is it because he is Atang's friend?

Me:The midwife was taking too long and i guess Atang didn't trust that nurse Larona,he is the one who called for Ed

Tumo:(annoyed) Atang is full of himself,what he did today doesn't even go along with the hospital policy. You cant call a friend from another department to deliver your baby just

because you trust him,It's the same thing he did with Palesa and Lebo that nurse we use to work with

Me:What do you mean use to work with, isn't she working here and when did she deliver?

Tumo:She quit her job months ago and she delivered two months back

Me:(pissed) Why didn't you tell me all this?

Tumo:I didn't think it mattered, you were not together anymore, why are you so concern about it?

Me:I'm not it just surprises me because i didn't think she got pregnant before me

Tumo:It means he fucked her when we were at Okavango, the time that he claims he was crying for you..entleke why are we even discussing this,it's so freaking depressing

Me:yeah let's drop it,I'm so tired i need to lie down

Tumo:Are the stitches painful?

Me:No,i didn't sleep last night..too much excitement

Tumo:(handed JD over) I didn't sleep either, wondering if it was the end of the road for me or what?

Me:Don't ever worry yourself like that,I love you

He drove to my house.when we got there he parked in front of the house.

Tumo:(he got out of the car) Wait while i prepare the bed for you

He got inside and prepared the house then he came out and got the baby,i followed him walking slowly, Gosh giving birth!Soon as i layed down my phone rang it was Atang's

grandma.

Me:Hello

Granny:Pretty congratulations on the baby

Me:Thank you

Granny: Atang booked me an afternoon flight so I'll be there maitseboa,how is the little boy?

Me:He is fine

Granny:Okay see you soon,let me Pack my bags

Me:Thank you

I hung up the phone,Tumo sat next to me

Tumo:Who was that?

Me:It's Atang's granny, she will be helping me with the newborn

Tumo:I thought your auntie was supposed to do

that

Me:She couldn't make it so she asked Atang's granny to help in the meantime

Tumo:(pissed)Couldn't she ask somebody else in your family?

Me:Babe people are busy with their lives most people are working

Tumo:(pissed)So how am i gonna see you,does that mean this is the last time I'm seeing you?

Me:We will talk on the phone,its only for Three months

Tumo:(disappointed)I'm sorry I cant do three months.....

[02/26, 14:53] mca: #71

Me:Sheh Tumo ne rra what do you want me to do?

Tumo:Can i hire someone to help?

Me:It's not right,people will be on my case,i need an elderly cause i know nothing about child care

Tumo:(pissed) That old lady wont allow me in and for sure Atang will be here 24/7 saying God knows what about how he is changed.

Me:You need to trust me

Tumo:(worried) I dont trust him,all the situations are favouring him and he will take advantage of that

Me:If you don't trust me then this is pointless

Tumo:(kissed me)I love you and I trust you,just don't break my heart

Tumo grabbed the baby's medical card.

Tumo:How much did he weigh?(He went through the card and saw the names)You

named him after Atang?

Me:I didn't plan it

Tumo:(teary eyes)I need some air(he walked out)I guess I'll see you in three months

Tumo walked out and drove off,I felt guilty for naming the baby after Atang but then I just loved the idea of him having his dad's names I mean Palesa had given her son all of Atang's names and i didn't want to feel like a side chick.I layed down hungry,You know the hunger you feel after giving birth is rather unexplainable. I called Tumo and he didn't pick so I called Atang but his phone wasn't available, I called at his office and they called him for me.

Atang:Hello?

Me:I need something to eat

Atang:Are you still in the hospital?

Me:I'm home i got discharged

Atang:(Annoyed)So then why didn't you tell me you got discharged?

Me:(pissed)How the hell was i suppose to do that when your phone is with your wife?

Atang:That girl is not my wife,stop acting insecure it doesn't suit you

Me:Mxm Negro please

Atang:I'm serious, That wedding thing is a long story,she asked me to marry her at a restaurant i didn't want to embarrass her

Me:Just bring me something to eat okay,you dont have to explain yourself to me,I'm not your girlfriend

Atang:(laughed) I'll be there in a jiffy

I hung up the phone, JD started crying then i gave him my breast,seriously i felt so damn

grown up you know. Masego and Gaone knocked at the door.

Me: Come in guys

Masego: (they sat outside facing me) Ijoo mma we don't know how the David's treat their newborns maybe we are not allowed to enter the room

Me: Stop with that traditional stuff

Gaone: we don't wanna mess up, We brought you soft porridge we got it ko Shoppers, When is the grandma arriving?

Me: This afternoon, thanks guys

Gaone stood at the door step and pushed in the porridge then I started eating.

Masego: Girl isn't it that you supposed to eat

that laying on your tummy?

Me:Guys seriously come on..

Gaone:Better get used to it especially if you'll be helped by an oldy

Masego:Did you tie your tummy?

Me:(laughed)Yes this Chinese tummy belt is the best,i really want to get back in shape and look my best for Atang

Masego: (laughed)Childbirth is a challenge hei

Gaone:Wait what? Ware look the best for Atang?

Me:(laughed)Meant to say Tumo

Gaone:This man is always on your tongue, like really Pretty? I saw with my own eyes ko Barcelos she gave him the ring and he put it on her finger.

Masego:Thhe mma I know it's hard but try to get over him,Tumo will kill himself if you dumb him

Gaone:Tumo is a nice person but I don't know...I

think he should marry a church girl or something he is too dumb for Pretty

Me:Woh hei dont talk to him like that,Guys stop Tumo is a nice person he is not dumb and I have fallen in love with him,he is a great dad,I'm planning to have a blended family with him and Brian

Masego:That makes sense

Gaone:Whatever just dont break his heart. Can you indirectly ask Atang for me gore what's the treatment for poor erection and early ejaculation?

Me:(laughed)Oh Eric cant keep it up?

Masego:(laughed)Poor boy be screaming upon entrance...

Gaone:(blushing) No ke boletsa mongwe tlhe bathong

Me:(laughed)I'll ask him...poor you!

Masego: (laughed)Ke gone fela gore

ngwanyana a ntshe mosi ka sekhurumelo,nopa kana e tsenya stress even though we be going for guys throats when they want some.

Gaone:Eric is a good person, I don't want to cheat on him

Masego:I hate it every time somebody puts their partner and cheating on the same sentence, Gaone don't ,o tlaa lela sa mma iyoo there are very few good men if you found one accept him with his flaws, wena ware ke eng bo Chedza le bo Lora ba goragora every guy that passes around, they are desperately searching for a guy to settle with and kana all the good ones are taken that's why ekare ba rata banna ba batho

Gaone:I wouldn't do that tlhe bathong

Me:Kante ene Lora o kae?

Atang parked next to the door and got out

holding food. He greeted the ladies and walked in, took out a box of cornflakes and mixed with milk then added a few drops of honey syrup and handed me. The girls said goodbye and left.

Atang:(kissed me) How are you feeling?

Me:(pissed) Don't do that again, I'm not your girlfriend where is Amber?

Atang: She's at Airport hotel

Me: And?

Atang: And what?

Me: Your marriage?

Atang: Ask me about that after telling me about your marriage to Tumo, If you marry Tumo I'm marrying her

Me: Wasn't she married?

Atang: She is divorced

Me: Why did she divorce?

Atang: I don't know but stupid nigga left her with

a little baby

Me:That's why she came here so that you can support her kid, do you love her?

Atang:She loves me

Me:Do you love her wena?

Atang:My answer is that she loves me,what dont you understand isn't that the answer you gave me when i asked you if you love Tumo

Me:I love Tumo,he doesn't break my heart, he respects me and he is available when I need him

Atang:And I love Amber she satisfy me in every way possible and she is the only woman who never judges me

Furious,i threw him with the bowl of cornflakes on the forehead and the milk spild on his face and shirt,satisfy me my foot Atang was one unthankful motherfucker he fucked me with

every position there is outthere and then wanted to claim i didn't satisfy him because i was never comfortable doing anal sex.

Me: Fuck you Atang

Atang:(pissed,he left)Fuck you too.....

[02/26, 14:54] mca: #72

Atang's Grandma arrived together with Atang,he put her bags in the house and left without saying hello or goodbye, I guess his granny noticed something wasn't right but decided to keep quite.she got in and held the baby.

Grandma: (smiled and spoke to the baby) Hello little one...(spoke to me)Hello,how are you?

Me:I'm fine

Grandma: I want the mattress down on the floor..You cant sleep way up the with a newborn,(she noticed Atang left) why did he just go without even waiting to see if we don't need his help(she dialed his number) Atang wee.....I need help to move the bed and you are gone,what kind of behavior is that?....No don't do that again, Please come back and move the bed, im also going to need mattress we cant share the bed,bring me yours.

I just layed down pretending to be asleep,She seemed kind of strict from the tone she used to call back Atang,She unwrapped the baby bath set and prepared bathing water,she sat on the floor then i woke up and I handed her the baby,she delicately bathed the him.

Grandma:(laughed) So how was labor?

Me:(laughed)Iyoo had anyone told me that it's

that painful i would have never had sex,period!

Grandma: (laughed)But believe me very soon you would have forgotten and carrying another one

Me:No way this is my last

Grandma: We will see,He is a big boy for a premature..this is how the David boys are,most of them are heavy Atang himself weighed a lot

Me:Can you tell me about Atang,what kind of a little boy was he?

Grandma: (laughed)He was quite an intelligent boy,the first in all the kids i have raised to get me presents at every prize giving ceremony from primary school to senior school, He was my pride because back then things were tough, He has always wanted to be a Doctor.

Me:What about his temper?

Grandma: As a child he didn't have one,he developed it when he was a teenager,He really

use to loose it but i can see he is grown up now.

Me:Kana Atang has a lot of kids,do you know that?

Grandma; Yes isn't it that the parents report the pregnancies, its embarrassing me and i was hoping he could make me proud and cut the curse or whatever it is

Me:(curious) What curse?

Grandma: Its not a curse as such,its just the way things are done in our family from generation to generation

Me:(extremely Curious)What is it?

Grandma: I had high hopes for him,I didn't want him to polygamise

Me:(shocked)Excuse me,you are polygamists in your family?

Grandma: I never liked it,I'm a women but what choices did i have,that's why i took them him and his big brother to Maun when they became

teenagers so that they don't see so much polygamy in our family

Me:(laughed in disbelief) Seriously, Do those things exist?

Grandma: They exist my dear,his great grandpa had 7wives,his grandpa had 5wives and his father had 3wives

Me:(laughed in disbelief) I wonder why he never told me that part about his family

Grandma: My grandson loves you,he has told me that himself but you are a woman, you have to do what is best for you,for us back then we didn't have a lot of choices because we didn't work so marriage was the only dream nowadays you choose to be a business lady or a politician.. There are so many choices

Me:(disbelief) I still cant believe he told me he was raised by a single struggling grandma,he said he said he never met his dad

Grandma: Their father died when he was a few months old, Maybe he was afraid you'll judge him

Me:(shocked)Atang comes from a polygamist background

Atang came in,I slowly stood from the bed,while he moved the mattress and put it down,then he went to the car and brought another mattress for his granny.I looked at him and shook my head then i sat down on the mattress.

Atang:(he sat on the couch) Grandma is there anything you need?

Grandma: (As she dressed the baby) No,if there is anything I'll call you,this boy looks like you,i hope you'll raise him well

Atang:I will (then he left)

Everything just made sense,I realized that Atang may have had all those kids intentionally i mean after all he is a doctor he knows how a baby is made,I was just shocked,I remembered Tumo telling me Lebo quit her job when she got pregnant,Dammit he made her quit her job the same way he had done to me and Palesa.I loved Atang but really polygamy? Hell no.

A week later,in the morning Atang's grandma was bathing the baby,then she woke me up.

Grandma: I just wanted to tell you that I'm putting this in the baby's bathing water,it will protect him.

Me:(shocked)Protect him from what?

Grandma: From any harm that may come his way,it will make him strong

Me:No,I don't want any superstitious things on

my son, where i come from babies are just prayed for that's it

Grandma: You guys really don't have tradition because you are a mixed race

Me:(offended) I'm not going to let you bath my son with things that i dont even know where they come from

Grandma:These are roots from trees,its nothing harmful im not a witch, its our our culture in Botswana,dont you know that kids are given these things to help them get strong

Me:(pissed)Seriously I'm not even married to your grandson,If you did that to Atang thats fine but I'm not gonna let you do that to my son

Grandma: It's okay if you dont want it,i wont put it in,i understand where you come from

Me:No i dont think you do,You are freaking me out

Grandma: Okay,lets leave it.I wont bath the baby

with it,I'm sorry

I was freaked out,I didn't want muti/medi ya ditlhare on my son.No disrespect but really i felt it was stupid. Who believes in such things.I really missed Tumo,we used text to communicate so that granny doesn't hear us but i missed his gentle slow voice. I sent Atang a text.

Me:(text)Atang what the hell?you didn't tell me you guys use medi ya ditlhare/muti

Atang:(text)the fuck you talking about?

Me:Your grandma wants to bath JD with mixtures of muti

Atang:(text)Tell her I don't want those things on my son

Me:(text)No way, you tell her she is your granny

Atang:(Text)Will do

Me:(text)Can you also tell her to leave?

Atang:(text) Fuck no!

Me:(text)Why not?

Atang:(text)That's my son too,kante what's your problem?

Me(text)My problem is my son being part of a polygamists family that uses muti

Atang:(Text)Well it's a little too late for that don't you think?.....

[02/26, 14:54] mca: #73

2 MONTHS LATER

It's worth mentioning that,the entire time i spent with Atang's granny was such a lesson,I learnt more about JD's family, Regardless of whether i would be with Atang or not I felt it was worth it

because every child needs to know where they come from and i was confident that granny had given me every information i needed to know. My auntie was also very happy when she came to see the baby. I felt a little sad when granny was living I helped load her bags, Atang was seating in the car holding JD.I hugged granny and went to Atang's side to get the baby..he touched my hand and stared into my eyes,the awkward moment lasted a minute,i went back inside as Atang drove off.

I felt so free,finally i was with my son alone,I called Tumo.

Tumo:Hello?

Me:Hey

Tumo:Is she gone?

Me:Yeah

Tumo:At last.. I'm coming but I'm with somebody

Me:Who?

Tumo:It's a surprise

Me:Ok,cant wait.

I cleaned the house and waited for Tumo,it had been two months without seeing him.A few minutes later he parked outside, JD was sleeping on his baby cot,Tumo came in his scent to begin with smelt so fresh so manly,I blushedly looked at him..He had Brian on his hands, they looked so cute together. He smiled at me, put Brian down and hugged me,his eyes were teary and i just felt like crying.I hugged him so hard then I bent down and lifted Brian,He so looked like Tumo.

Me:(smiled)He looks exactly like you

Tumo:(smiled)Thanks(he got Jd)Okay this little man likes sleeping.. How is he?

Me:He is fine,he hardly cries

Tumo:(kissed him)Hey there dude

Me:I missed you so much

Tumo:I missed you more

I cooked us supper while Tumo was looking after the kids,I felt so damn sexy too,i was on my hot pants and they fitted me so well.Tumo sneaked behind me and grabbed me by my waist, i turned my head and he kissed me.

Tumo;I cant wait for Jay to be old enough to go shopping

Me:(laughed)I was thinking about the same thing...I want to see us going out on dates as a family

Tumo:(laughed)have you noticed you are the only girl in the family?

Me:(laughed)Not for long

Tumo:(kissed me)That's my girl

Me:(i pushed him)Go seat down so that i can serve the food

Tumo:(touched my boobs)I don't want that kind of food

Me:(i slapd his hand)Naughty boy...go seat down,what are you teaching your sons?

Tumo:(he walked back and sat down)Heish batho nna ke sule ke nopa

Me:(laughed)Can't believe you said that

Tumo:(laughed)Ngwana osa leleng...heish..your curves and that ass.....i just want to....

Me:(interrupted) Okay i get it..

I handed him the food and sat Brian on the mat

with his little bowl,I sat next to Tumo,JD was sleeping .We had a nice family meal and truthfully i felt like a woman,a grown up one to be exact. My friends were moving forward Masego was a married woman and Gaone was engaged,I was under pressure to start thinking like a mother. We finished eating and i collected the dishes.I sat down to breastfeed JD,Tumo was laying next to me..

There was a knock at the door,Tumo got up and went to the door

Atang:(disappointed) What are you doing here?

Tumo:This is my family and i think you should turn around and go back to your families

Atang:(laughed)Are you serious?

Tumo:Get out of here

Atang:(boiling) Pretty how can you allow a man

near my son,he is less than 3months and already you bring men to the house.

Me:(I walked to the door,still breastfeeding)Atang dont raise your voice like that you'll scare the kids,what's with you akere o nale matsetsi a mantsi why dont you go check on them or maybe you can go to Amber the one who satisfies you

Atang:What? Babe come on,you didn't actually believe that,did you?

Me:Go away please

Tumo got the baby from me and walked back inside

Atang:Pretty what you are doing is wrong,You know I want my family, i should be the one holding my son.. Babe come on

Me:Atang I'm not gonna be part of your stupid

tradition, its sickening and i wont embrass myself like that

Atang:(he held my hand)I love you and you love me please babe..

Me:(i pulled away my hand)I love Tumo and he loves me

Atang:(he stole a kiss from me)You dont love him,you and I both know that,I almost feel sorry for the idiot.. Goodnight!

He walked away and I got back inside.

Tumo:(knelt down next to the bed,holding a ring)
I was waiting for the right moment but it seems there wont be,So will you marry me? If you say yes my uncles will be chatting with your family tomorrow.....

.

[02/26, 14:54] mca: #74

I needed time,i mean i was dealing with a new born and trying to figure out what's going on in my life.

Me:(teary)Tumo I need time

Tumo:(he got up,disappointed) Time for what Pretty, lets build our family

Me:I want that too but lets not rush,i love you but i don't want to end up regretting, i want to be sure

Tumo : (pissed)Do you even love me or you just tolerate me?

Me:(hugged him)I love you Tumo,I'm just not ready to..

Tumo:(interrupted) Commit,listen here.. If you

are not ready to be committed to me then I cant be with you,I'm done playing side nigga

Me:Tumo you are not a side nigga,you know how important you are to me

Tumo: (pissed) No I'm not that important cause you are not sure

Me:(crying) Fine,I'll marry you

Tumo:I don't want you to marry me out of guilt

Me:I'll marry you because I love you

Tumo:(he put the ring on his pocket and hugged me)It's fine let's drop this marriage thing, I'll wait for you to be ready

Me:(crying) Thank you

Tumo's phone rang.He answered it still hugging me,i could hear the female voice on the phone.

Voice:Hey

Tumo:Hi

Voice:I'm home,where are you guys?

Tumo:We went out

Voice:I have prepared food and it's getting cold

Tumo:Oh shoot....we had something to eat

Voice:Okay no problem I'll put them in the microwave then I'll warm it up for you in the morning, I know you eat early in the morning

Tumo:(laughed)OK, thanks Holly

Holly:What time are you coming home,I'm sleeping

Tumo:It's ok,you can go ahead and sleep i have the spare keys

Holly:Alright, say hello to my boy,night

Tumo:Will do,night

He hang up the phone and kissed me,I opened

my eyes during the kiss because I couldn't believe he wanted me to ask him who he was talking to.

Me:Who was that?

Tumo:Oh sorry it's Brain's nanny, She remains with him when i go to work and she helps clean the house and all that..

Me:(A bit shocked) When did you hire her?you never mentioned it to me

Tumo:That's because I didn't want you to know that i was with Bena the entire time,I wanted to surprise you,I hired her a week after dropping you here,The loneliness made me think about staying with my son

Me:So you have been with her for approximately 2months?

Tumo:(confused)Yes,am i missing something?

Me:(calm)No,nothing. I love you Tumo

Tumo:I love you too

Lord Jesus i realized I was messed up so bad i had no single cell of trust,I calmed myself down. Bena was already asleep on the bed.Tumo moved Brian to the edge of the bed and walked to the baby cot,he zipped the mosquito net for the cot and walked towards me.He leaned over and kissed me..his breath was mesmerizing, i felt my clitoris respond. He untied my sleep shirt and it fell on the floor then he continued kissing me,he pulled down my panties and gently rubbed my pussy,I felt his dick on my thighs it was so hard.

He turned me around and layed me on the bed with my stomach,he grabbed a pillow and placed it under my belly pelvic area then he spread my legs and got in between....

Me:(panicked) Wait...

Tumo:(panting)What?

Me:What if i crack where i had stitches?

Tumo:You have healed and I'll be gentle..

I felt his dick at the entrance of my pussy,he was panting,I twisted my hand and held his dick with my hand to stop it from going into my pussy.I was literally freaking out.

Me:Stop..Tumo i can't

Tumo:(He got up)What's going on?

Me:(crying) I don't want to crack

I turned around and faced him,his dick looked so hard and huge,I wanted him but I was scared,i wondered what would happen if i cracked. I couldn't imagine being stitched up

again.

Tumo:(He kissed me and stared into my eyes)
Pretty it takes 4-5weeks for stitches to heal,
Didn't you go for check up at 6weeks?

Me:(crying) I did but i still feel like i haven't
healed

Tumo:Its been over two months please babe..I'll
be gentle

Me:I want to wait one more month at least

Tumo:(disappointed) You know what?I'm sorry
for putting you under pressure(he stood up and
zipped his jeans then he took the car keys and
lifted his son)I'm going home,goodnight..

Me:(I wrapped myself with a towel)Why are you
going? Please don't do this..come on

Tumo got out,I got up and watched him put

Brian in his car seat then he got in and drove away.....

[02/26, 14:55] mca: #75

2days later Masego visited, she held JD on her hands.

Masego:Your son is so cute

Me:Thank

Masego:My husband and I have been trying to have a child but nothing is happening

Me:Oh no,Did you use injection for prevention maybe its the reason cause they say it takes time for it to get out of your system completely

Masego:I wasn't using anything, It stresses me so bad,Fani is always moody

Me:Did you guys talk about it?

Masego:(teary eyes) I tried but he has hurt

me,he said he felt stupid for marrying a girl before she gave him a kid and now he will be stuck with me yet I'm not giving him a child

Me:(saddened)I'm so sorry,you need to go see a gynecologist before your marriage breaks apart, Hope its not that bad

Masego:It's bad,We are not even having sex im afraid to ask him why we are not having sex,i guess he sees no point in having sex with me

Me:But you haven't been married for long,why can't he be patient

Masego:I'm hopeful that I'll have a child

Me:Don't loose hope,I don't want to see marriages go through tough times because it scares us the unmarried ones

Masego:Dont worry about it,I'm sure very soon I'll be pregnant

We spent the whole day,together keeping each

other company. Tumo had not called me since he left and I didn't bother calling him also because I felt he was being unreasonable. JD completed me and i wasn't lonely. My phone received a text.

FNB: P4500 has been deposited into your account

I jumped for joy, Seriously is it me or does everyone jump whenever they see those three letters and the smiley sticker. I wondered who could have sent me such amount of money. I had a feeling it might be Atang. I called him

Atang: Hey

Me: And?

Atang: Did you get it?

Me:Yes,its for?

Atang:It's for the baby

Me:Are you blackmailing me?

Atang:(laughed)Is it working?

Me:(laughed)No

Atang:(laughed)alright then,love you

Me:whatever

I was happy Atang had sent the money I was going to use it to buy more baby stuff and also keep it for the following month,One quality about Atang is that his child never lacked anything, He provided without a question for his child.I walked Masego to the gate and hurried back to the baby, I called Tumo.

Holly:Hello?

Me:who is this?

Holly:Its Holly

Me:Holly the maid?

Holly:(laughed)For now

Me:Can I please speak to Tumo.

Holly:He is bathing

Me:Why are you answering his phone?

Holly:Cause ea nthodia ke lebeletse TV

Something was definitely up with that maid,I couldn't imagine loosing Tumo he was always there for me, respected me and wasn't difficult to deal with.I got the baby and put it in the baby seat then drove to Tumo's house.

When i arrived there i grabbed JD in his car seat and knocked, Holly attended me at the door,besides the fact that she pissed me off she was beautiful in a natural way, she looked

between 18-22.I walked in and she was wearing a towel.

Me:(pissed)why are you wearing a towel?

Holly:I was sleeping?

Me:Please go and dress appropriately if you still need your job

Holly went back to the other room,she was swinging her hips walking with attitude, I could see that she either wanted him or she had tasted him already. I got in the bathroom and found him brushing his teeth,he was wearing his boxer shorts.

Me:Tumo?

Tumo:(surprised) Angel what are you doing here?

Me:Your maid answers your phone?

He put down the toothbrush and wiped his mouth clean,then he walked over to me and took JD,we walked to the bedroom, closed the door and sat down.

Tumo:I'll talk to her about answering my phone

Me:(pissed)And why is she wearing a towel walking around the house, really Tumo, This is how you doing things?

Tumo:(shyly stammered)We.....I.....am

Me:(pissed)What? (Screamed on his face)Are you sleeping with your maid?

Tumo:(teary)It happened once.. Just once

Me:(crying) Tumo...why are you doing this to me,you mean you can't hold yourself for me while i care for the baby?

Tumo:Pretty please I'm sorry

Me:(I left)I never want to see your face ever again

Tumo:(followed me)Please forgive me,I'll fire her..right now..please,I can't loose you

He got JD and put his seat on the bed,then we walked to Holly's room.

Tumo:Holly,I'm sorry for this but you are fired

Holly:(shocked) what?

Me:You heard him,pack your bags

Holly:Tumo,I'm not leaving

Tumo:Holly please...

Holly:(pissed)I'm not leaving, I love you and you know that

Tumo:(shocked)Fuck! Holly no...You cant love

me,I love my girlfriend

Holly:I'm not leaving, you should have thought about that before you fucked me countless times (She faced me)And you little Ms Madam, where have you been all this time,I have been breaking my back caring for this man,feeding him,cleaning his house and looking after his child.

Me:(pissed)You were getting paid for that you whore

Holly:(pissed)He didn't pay me for riding me(turned Tumo)How much are you gonna pay me for sleeping with me,were you using me?

Tumo:Holly i wasn't using you,come-on

Me:Holly can you please get out

Holly:(pissed)Lady im not leaving, take your little baby and go back to wherever the hell you been.....

[02/26, 15:02] mca: #76

Tumo took my hand and walked with me to the bedroom.

Tumo:Pretty tell me the truth do you love me?

Me:(pissed)Oh hell no,don't even try to justify your selfish desires with me

Tumo:Pretty you dont love me,I asked you to marry me and you refused, Really what is the goal of a relationship if it doesn't lead to marriage?

Me:I told you i wasn't ready to be married

Tumo:Just be honest with yourself, you don't love me,if you loved me then something turned you off cause i can see you dont love me

Me:So why didn't you leave me before you cheated on me,really Tumo with a maid?

Tumo:What choice did I have?she gave me

attention and cared for me and mind you I only slept with her 2days back

Me:Tell you what, I'll take my baby and leave...from here live like i don't exist, If you dare call me or text me I'll deal with you

Tumo:Of course you'll dump me on the first mistake cause you never loved me,You named your child Atang after we agreed to raise the child together, you allowed his family to help you and do their traditions on the baby, then when I asked you to marry me you refused and lastly you couldn't have sex with me,i mean i get your fears but you could have made an effort, I know you use to give Atang blow jobs and mouth jobs but you didn't want to do that for me

Me:(pissed) Fine then,I'll leave your house

Tumo:The stupid thing about this whole thing is that I still love you and wish you could at least pretend to love me

Me: To be honest with you I was with you because I thought you would never break my heart and now that you did I want nothing to do with you

I got my son and drove off when I got home I bathed JD and later on bathed too. I watched Who wants to be a millionaire. I was angry that Tumo cheated on me but for some reason I wasn't that hurt. I decided to quit on men and live my life with my son.

5 MONTHS LATER

During my healing I realized that I never really loved Tumo I liked his personality because I wished Atang could be like him, Tumo made genuine mistakes and he wasn't a very good liar, he was fast to open up. As months passed I

started talking to him as a friend,Holly saw me as a threat and never liked me.Either way i was happy for Tumo to have found someone who will love him better than i could cause i was just thinking about somebody else the entire time i was with him.

Leaving life as a single mom wasn't so hard,I mean over time i had my daily schedule and i was happy with my son,Atang was still chasing after me but i wasn't sure if i wanted to deal with his issues.I had taken time off from everything and everyone,this helped me think about my life and the life i wanted for my son.

I had been watching TV that morning when i received a call from Palesa.

Me:Hello

Palesa:Can i see you if you are not busy?

Me:What's this about?

Palesa:Us

Me:Us as in me and you?

Palesa:yes

Me:Are sure you know who you are talking to?

Palesa:Pretty can i see you please

Me:Okay no problem, call me when you are in Boseja then I'll give you the directions

Palesa:I know where you stay

Me:Okay,are coming alone?

Palesa:Im with Junior

Me:Are you using taxi?cause i can pick you from the road

Palesa:No,I'm driving, will be there in 30minutes or so,thanks for agreeing to see me,you wont regret this

Me:I hope not

My heart was beating fast,I wondered what she wanted.I really didn't want drama,the past few months had been great with my son and I, I had no interest in having a cat fight with anybody. A few minutes later she parked outside driving a white corolla, She walked out of the car and took Junior from his seat,i felt my heart skip, i walked back in and took a sip of water.JD was seating in his walker saying his gugu-gagas.I welcomed Palesa in.

Palesa:(she sat down and put Jr down,Junior looked exactly like Atang) Hi

Me:Hi

Palesa:(smiled at JD>Hello you

Me:(cleared my throat) So what's up?

Palesa:I came to see you because I'm sick and

tired of.....

[02/26, 15:02] mca: #78

I walked back inside and took a long warm bath,I was angry at Atang for leaving me hanging like that yet I wanted him even more,I truly have no idea what exactly about Atang was intriguing.I loved him so much at times i swear i could see him when i closed my eyes. I was actually considering Palesa's idea except in my version of events i was gonna end up with Atang all to myself but before that I wanted to try something else.I phoned Palesa

Palesa:Hello?

Me:Hi,I thought about what you said,it's tempting but I don't think it can work

Palesa:Ao mma,I thought we understood each other

Me:When last did you see Atang?

Palesa:Three months back

Me:So you want to use me to get back with him?

Palesa:Don't look at it like that,I just wanted to try before giving up

Me:I won't be able to help you but if I run out of options I'll see what i can do

Palesa:Well okay

I hung up the phone.

Atang made me fall in love with him so deeply that when he cheated leaving was my last option, I mean i now know that when you get into a relationship you are supposed to leave room for disappointment like i did with Tumo,It wasn't so difficult to let him go because already i knew there was a possibility of me getting

hurt. I wondered how much Atang loved me and I realized I had no idea at all, Gosh I didn't even know who he was anymore but I was going to find out. I texted Atang

Me:(text)Hey

Atang:(text)Hey babe

Me:(text)When are you coming here?

Atang:(text)You want D?

Me:(text)Foeseek, I wanted to tell you that I'm visiting a friend I won't be home

Atang:(text)No babe, I want you at lunch please you know I left there with an erection

Me:(text)You had a chance and played with it

Atang:(text)Heela I'll be home ka lunch, don't you dare go anywhere, I want that virginity..

Me:(text)ijoo rra, I won't be home

I started thinking about it if Palesa knew Atang loved me that much then i guess i could turn everything into my favour,I wanted Atang all to myself and my last option was polygamy.I called zoski over,I was lucky enough to call him when he was free.He came within an hour.Operation isolate and destroy was on track

He parked outside and walked in,It was actually the first time i had seen Zoski in uniform one ale skhwabonyana.He sat on the couch, which was opposite the front window,I had opened the curtains a little so that i can be able to see outside.

Zoski:Hey

Me:Hi

Zoski:What's up?

Me:(teary eyes) Does Atang love me?

Zoski:Of course he loves you,You know he wanted to marry you and the only thing stopping you is your parents.

My phone received a text from Atang *On my way,Love you*

Me:(read the text and put my phone aside) So what is his plan about life?

Zoski:Atang loves you more than you think

Me:Do you say that to all of his girlfriends?

Zoski:(smiled)Is that why you called me,to sell him out?

Me:(laughed)No,I just need to know if he loves me and if he does I want him to stop cheating on me

Zoski:Atang has been staying alone all this time,what are you talking about?

Me:I know he still going out with Amber

Zoski:Amber left pissed last month because he didn't want to marry her,My boy loves you.I'm telling you he hasn't seen those girls in a while,he actually told me himself that he is done messing around and wants you back,you tortured him with Tumo and it made him rethink the whole thing, he has been sober for a while,I know you dont trust me but ke go bolelela nnete

Me:Zoski?

Zoski:Yeah..

Me:(I stared into his eyes)I'm so horny...

I pressed the home theatre button to turn on the music, I didn't want him to hear Amarak when it parks outside.

Zoski:(shocked)What,are you crazy?

Me:Fuck me right now

Crazy!! I know right? I untied my gown and let it drop, i was left with my bra and panties, He was completely startled,Knowing how loyal Zoski was to Atang I knew i had to push him beyond sight,I sat on his lap and went for his lips...he turned his head around in resistance then i planted it on his neck.

Zoski:(pushed me gently)Pretty get off me, what are you doing?

I noticed Atang walking towards the door,Then i kissed Zoski,he placed his hands around my waist trying to push me and then Atang came in and saw me seating on top of Zoski with nothing but my bra and panties, Zoski stood up and I grabbed my gown and put it on.I got the

remote and stopped the music.

Atang was shocked beyond words,Zoski was also confused finding himself in that awkward position.

Atang:(furious) Zoski, I trusted you,what the fuck.....?

[02/26, 15:03] mca: #79

Zoski:(cleared his throat) Atang please tell me you dont believe this

Atang:(boiling) Yeah man i don't, This is Pretty,what the hell are you doing?

Zoski:I haven't touched her

Atang:(Pushed him on the couch)Now you sound like Tumo

Zoski:(pissed)Atang trust me,Why would I go

for Pretty of all people?

Atang:(turned to me)Did you fuck him?

Me:(I didn't want to say no)I'm sorry

Zoski he stood up trying to leave but Atang pushed him inside.It was getting serious then I remembered that my son was in the house.

Me:Atang stop it JD is sleeping

Zoski:Mr o raya gore lefa gontse go tweng
Pretty ne mona of all girls,Atang you know me

Atang:I thought i knew my friends,now i dont.Zoski my son was sleeping over there and you wanted to fuck my girlfriend?

Zoski:(pissed)Monna fuck you kare i didn't do anything with her she came on to me, ask her what she was doing getting naked in front of me

Atang:(He punched him in the face)What are you doing here?

I moved back and got JD from his cot,they both fell on the couch, Zoski responded with a blow going straight for Atang's face,then he got out of the house,Atang followed him and pushed him from behind.

Zoski:Dude if you hit me again, I wont hesitate to shoot you tonight

Atang:(he walked over and sent another blow)Shoot me then, Go and get your gun

Zoski:(he blocked Atang's punch)Rra i would never touch your woman,I know why you don't believe me but this is your wife,even if she was the last person on earth i wouldn't

Atang:(pissed)Know what you are not even worth talking to,I never want to see you

Zoski:Ntheetsa the monna kare she came on me and we didn't do anything

Atang:(pissed)Go away before i destroy your car

Zoski:(he left) I'd never touch your woman,she came on to me..

Zoski got in his car and left,Atang held my hand and pulled me inside. He reached in his pocket and took out the phone.He was shaking and mad as hell,I was scared of what he might do.

Atang:What's Masego's number?

Me:(freaking out)7258****,why are you calling her?

Atang ignored me and called Masego.

Atang:Masego hi...my sister I need a favor.....can you come get Jordan for me at Pretty's place,Babysit him for an hour or two..please.....She is with me....no just come get JD.....

My heart was beating,Atang had changed and I realized that i may have pushed him a little over the edge.

Atang:(Pissed as hell)Your problem Pretty is that i have never really beaten you that's why you treat me like a toy..tota gake ise kego betse but today I'll teach you a lesson, Why are you sleeping my friends?

Me:(scared)I didn't sleep with him,we just kissed, Babe please don't do this, nothing happened

Atang:(Heard Masego park outside and
Threatened me)Keep your mouth shut

Masego parked outside and knocked at the
door,Atang grabbed JD and put him on his car
seat,he opened the door and handed him to
Masego.

Masego:He will need milk and Pumper's

Atang:(opened his wallet,got a note and got rid
of Masego) Get them at Spar or wherever

Masego:(panicking) Guys what's going on in
there?

Atang:We are fine,we just want to spend a little
time together without the baby. We will come by
to get the him.

He closed the door, I heard Masego drive

away. Atang locked the house, his eyes were reddish and teary, He took off his shirt and remained with a vest. Without a warning he pulled me over by my hair and slapped me, I felt my cheek go numb, I got a little dizzy and screamed out.

Me: (Holding his hand that was pulling my hair) Atang wa mpolaya

Atang: (furious) O ntlwaetswa ke eng Pretty hee.....?

[02/26, 15:03] mca: #80

Me: (crying) Atang you are hurting me

Atang: (he slapped me again) What do you take me for? (held me by my jaws and made me face him) This is the last guy you are messing around with, Now you see why I didn't want you working, Did you fuck Zoski?

Me:(crying) I didn't , please leave me alone you are hurting me

He let go of my face,I looked at him tears flowing down my cheeks, he felt a little guilty and left for the bathroom. I sat on the bed crying, I mean I cried because he hit me but I was happy that he saw what he saw,I knew it wouldn't be so hard for him to believe it because they have shared girls before, the mission was half way through.I sat at corner of the bed like a lost puppy.

A few minutes later he walked in his boxers,he bended and baby kissed me.I resisted facing the other way.

Atang:(caressed my cheeks)I'm sorry babe,come here (he forced a kiss)I'm sorry

Mmaagwe JD

Me:(I can be an actress like seriously my tears just came flowing) I hate the way you treat me Atang,You are sleeping around and neglecting me the next thing you hit me if somebody gives me attention, I dont even know why you laid your hand on me because we are not together anymore.

Atang:(interrupted) That's where you are wrong, we were never over..We will never be over

Me:Is that what you told Palesa and Lebo?

Atang:I'm not with those people

Me:You lied to me about your family, why didn't you tell me about the polygamy part?

Atang:(laughed in disbelief) Who told you that?

Me:It doesn't matter, so you want to have several families too?

Atang:No,I want you only

Me:Just be honest for once swabisa saatane fela and let the truth come out of your mouth

Atang:To be honest for a moment there i wanted to carry on the family tradition but after I lost you I realized it wasn't worth it and i went about it the wrong way,my uncle was telling me that back then they use to discuss it with their main wives,I have no right to judge your reaction to my behavior and you don't have to deal with it because I'm gonna deal with it.I want JD next to me please

Me:Where is Amber?

Atang:She left,I'm not marrying her.I want to marry you Pretty

Me:How can i trust you?

Atang:One last chance is all i ask for

Me:make me an offer

Atang:Say it and I'll do it

Me:I want transparency

Atang:Whatever you want dear,I'll be honest with you

Me:What is your intention with your baby mamas?and be honest I wont judge you i promise

Atang:I have been alone for the past 2months,I have no intention of being with them as long as I'm with you.

Me:You are lying, don't you want Palesa?

Atang:I don't, she is a nice girl but no i want to marry you

Me:Atang I'm tired of your games

Atang:I'm done with that (kissed me and lifted me up,he walked to the bathroom) I love you Pretty, I'm sorry for everything

We took a bath after that we walked to the bedroom, I applied lotion to my body seating on the bed,Atang walked to the car and came back

with a paracetamol and handed it to me together with a glass of water,I drunk it and gave back the glass. He bended over and kissed me.

Atang sat next to me and stared me in the eyes..he kissed me and ran his tongue in my mouth his breath was fresh and his hand caressed my thighs...I resisted and he stopped.

Atang:Babe?

Me:I can't do this

Atang:Why?

Me:Give me time

Atang:(Disappointed) Ok cool...(he stood up)Lets go get JD

Atang walked to the car,I put on my clothes and

followed him. We drove to Masego's place to get JD. On our way from Masego's place we decided to have a date at Wimpy in sedie. We parked outside, Atang got out and took JD from the back then we walked inside Wimpy. We sat on a little corner and a waitress attended us, we ordered a few meals.

Atang:(stared into my eyes) You are very beautiful

Me:(smiled) Thank you

Atang:(He rubbed his thumb on my lip) I can't wait to have you..

Me:(blushed) Work for it

Atang:(smiled) I will

We got served with our meals and ate, I was happy with Atang, Really i loved him and with Jordan next to us I was complete. That was my

family and i was determined to fight for it and protect.I had Atang where I wanted him,It was such a great achievement to have broken the chipmunks squad,With Zoski out of the picture i knew Atang would be easy to get along with and train.My mission was on track and i had prepared myself for anything.

We finished our meal,Atang got JD and we walked out to the car,then Atang remembered he didn't pay for our meals, he walked back inside.His phone rang i took the phone and looked at it and recognized the coloured girl from the caller image,her contact name was Rio,I picked the phone.

Me:Hello?

Rio:Can I speak to Attie

Me:Mma stop going after Atang,because of you

our CD4 count has reduced

Rio:What?

Me:Since he started hanging around the likes of you our viral load has increased, We have recently started ARV and we don't need any complications..Lesa gore okeletsa mogare mma

Rio:Atang is HIV+?

Me:Yes we are,didn't you know.....?

(Goodnight)

[02/26, 15:04] mca: #81

Rio hung up the phone then Atang got in the car. He started the ignition and drove off.

Me:(holding his phone)Who is Rio?

Atang:(Took a while to answer) It's just a girl

Me:Do you love her?

Atang:(irritated) No,I love you

Me:I told her to fuck off and you better tell the rest too before i chase them with my own style
obo ore gakea siama

Atang:(laughed)Kare o serious

Me:(Annoyed) Don't laugh it's not funny

Atang:I'm not laughing at you babe,ke raya fela gore seems like I'm in deep shit

Me:Not really, If you betray me or lie about anything I'll leave you,because there is nothing upsetting like forgiving someone over and over again basa ithupe sepe,Its boring

Atang:I get your point babe

Me:What's your password?

Atang:(panicked)What do you want with my password?

Me:Bua password

Atang:It's JordaN with a capital N

Me:Thanks

Honestly there is nothing boring like finding a sexy girl's photo in your man's phone, There are actually those girls that look like models, no scar no stretch marks nothing but flawless skin..those are the worst kind because they know they got it, Some girls really know how to turn on men through the phone. I mean really if you haven't seen it thank God for that, In fact if you don't have a heart just dont go through your man's phone period!

They say what you dont know wont kill you but I find that statement ignorant because most affairs thrive in secrecy, the feeling of tasting the forbidden fruit and an affair will go on for a long time just because you failed to let the idiot know that you know. I say better late than sorry.

I went through his phone and deleted all the photos except pictures of his kids, seeing the kinds of photos sent to him via WhatsApp really gave me an idea of how low some women can be, Seriously how do you send somebody who is not your husband a photo of yourself naked, the next thing when you break up he post your photo on Facebook, You'll be saying men are dogs.

Me: What's so thrilling about a nude photo?

Atang: Those pictures are old

Me: I have just deleted them, the next time I see a picture of a naked girl in your phone, I'll embarrass her, O ba bolelle gore if they keep sending you photos gake di kapang teng batlaa tsaya gore kea peka

Atang: (irritated) Eish ke utlwile the motho, can we talk about something else

Me:Mxm

Atang:Pretty can't you talk to your uncle?

Me>About what?

Atang:Allowing me to marry you,I want to marry you so that you can find a job someplace where we can start afresh then i can ask for a transfer,when we are married it will be easy for Government to grant me a transfer to move where you'll be,I dont think as long as we are here you gonna trust me.

Me:Sounds nice and I'd like that but my uncle is hard headed

Atang:Maybe i should get my uncles and go plead with him,I'll promise him myself that I won't hurt you

Me:Maybe that will work

We arrived at my house and got inside.I put JD in his baby cot and layed on the bed,Atang layed

next to me, playing with my hair. Then he got called for an emergency at the hospital. The one thing I hated about Atang's job is that he was always working.

I did JD's laundry and lined it up to dry, Tumo pulled over. I wondered why he just showed up without even calling. I gave him a chair outside.

Tumo: (smiled) Hi

Me: How are you?

Tumo: I'm good, how have you been?

Me: Good, what brings you here?

Tumo: Just checking on you, I missed you and just thought I could pass by

Me: Where is Holy and Brian?

Tumo: They are home

Me: Why didn't you come with them?

Tumo: Ao mma akere i wanted to see you alone

Me: Why?

Tumo: Wanted to make sure you are okay, We are not together but i still care about you

Me: I'm back with Atang, we are giving it a final try, I will appreciate it if you stopped coming by cause I have my own family to care for.

Tumo: Pretty I'm not saying you should leave your family, I love mine too. I just wanted to make sure you are okay, If you ever need help don't hesitate to call me and I'll come. I know that you love Atang and I have accepted it, now I want to marry Holy, she is a good girl

Me: (smiled) Wao that's great, what did she say?

Tumo: I haven't told her yet, planning to propose but I'm not sure how, you are my ex tell me what was wrong with my proposal

Me: (laughed) Nothing was wrong Tumo, I was just not ready.

Tumo:So Atang are o nyala leng?

Me:I don't know, My uncles are yet to allow him to marry me

Tumo:He speaks to me at work

Me:Atang speaks to you?

Tumo:(laughed) Yeah, He is not angry with me anymore now I know why

Me:(laughed)Okay,Well then I guess you shouldn't mess it up by checking on me

Tumo:Yeah,I hope she agrees to marry me,she really loves Brian

Me:(Laughed) Don't worry she'll marry you,Didn't you see the way she chased me away from you that day?

Tumo:(laughed)Heish kana it was my first time getting caught, I was so scared.. I think she is pregnant

Me:Wao really? How do you know

Tumo:I stopped using a condom two months back.

Me:Congratulations then,I'm happy for you

I was really happy for Tumo,he deserved to be happy,Holy seemed like a strong willed person and I was confident that she could make Tumo happy. Tumo bid me goodbye and left,I got the chair and went back inside.

A few days later I got a call in the morning.

Me:Hello

Lora:(crying)Please help me...

Me:(shocked)Lora where are you?

Lora:(crying)Come and get me Pretty please

Me:(shocked)What's going on?

Lora:(crying)A woman locked me inside the house at Boyei,I'm so bruised and bleeding please come get me before she comes back

Me:I'll call the police

Lora:You know the police will take forever to get here please help me cousy,The house is behind Sekgoma primary school, please come it's the big white castle

Me:Lora what happened, I'm confused

Lora:(crying) This guy didn't tell me he had a wife,she found me in here and beat me,she was strangling me,my skin is burning she poured me with hot water,please come get me

Me:where is she now?

Lora:The husband ran away then she locked me inside and chased after him,please come before she comes back.....

[02/26, 15:04] mca: #82

I hung up the phone,I was confused.I dialed Tim's number.

Tim:Hey you...finally you called me!

Me:Hey..I need your help,my cousin says she is locked in a house somewhere in Boyei,can you find out what's happening or send someone, she says she has been poured with hot water.

Tim:send me her number, I'll tell some guys to go check it out.Im not in the office

Me:Okay thanks, update me gore what did they find out(JD cried)

Tim:Who is that?

Me:It's my son

Tim:O nkganne fela abo bago tshodisa ngwana majita

Me:(laughed)Mxm kante ke eng

Tim:(laughed) Are tiise ngwana mokwatla

Me:(laughed)Ijah,keep me posted ka Lora

I hung up the phone.I felt sorry for Lora but i couldn't believe she would be the type that would get caught, i mean she slept with my man for months right under my nose then she calls me out of nowhere for help,pohlizz!

I continued with my daily chores,when i finished my chores,i took a bath and watched TV with JD sleeping next to me. I watched TV until i fell asleep..I opened my eyes to Atang's face kissing me.

Me:(smiled) Hey

Atang:(smiled)Hey...Got something for you

I got up and sat holding JD on my hands, Atang

opened his palm and i saw a gold watch in his hand, He put it on my hand and kissed me,I was happy,it had been a while since Atang had bought me a gift.

Atang:I thought of you when i saw this watch.

Me:(I hugged him)Thanks

Atang:I'm going to Ghanzi on weekend

Me:oh okay,to see your uncle?

Atang:Yeah,I spoke to him in the morning,If things go well We will be back in Maun on Sunday, then Monday see your uncle,I pray he reconsiders his decision, I respect culture and I want to marry you the right way with all the blessings need.

Me:Okay,let's hope things go well

Atang use to always bring things for me every

time he came home,I appreciated them all regardless of how small or big,I was also happy that he spent more time with me then I remembered that Lora had called saying she was locked in some house,I got my phone and found 2missed calls from Tim.I handed Atang the baby and called Tim.

Tim:Hello

Me:where is Lora?

Tim:It was bad,thank God she managed to call you

Me:(shocked)What?

Tim:We rushed her to the hospital

Me:Okay,thanks I'll go see her

Tim:O ncheka leng?

Me:Goodbye

I hung up the phone and turned to Atang.

Me:(shocked) Babe Lora was attacked

Atang:I saw her at the hospital

Me:You attended her?

Atang:No,Dr Pohjwa attended her

Me:Why didn't you tell me?

Atang:I didn't think you'd care cause I don't

Me:Of course I care,let's go

Atang:(took off his T-shirt and layed with JD on the bed)Tsamaya o tlaa re fitlhela

Me:(surprised) Are you serious?

Atang:Pretty don't start,I'm remaining with my son go check on your cousin

I got in the car and headed to the hospital,I felt bad for Lorato,I didn't forget what she did to me

but somehow i still felt bad for her.I grew up with Lora and i saw her as my sister. I called Gaone and she asked me to pass by her workplace in New mall then we headed for the hospital.We walked into the hospital.

Gaone:Mma I heard that woman beat her up beyond repair

Me:(laughed)Ao mma

Gaone:Lora le ene o maaka ,you mean to tell me she didn't know the guy was married?

Me:Lora le ene ose shikere rra ah

Gaone:Serves her right for sleeping with someone's husband

Me:I'll laugh at her after a fola,i feel bad for her

Gaone:I don't and if i was you,I'd be home chilling with my man and child.

Me:Lora is my cousin

We walked in the ward and found her sleeping on the bed, she had bandages all over, I walked closer to her bed, she started crying.

Me:(saddened) what happened?

Lora:(crying) He lied to me, I didn't know he was married, I thought he loved me.. I swear I didn't know he was married

She cried until she started loosing her breath, she grasped for air and we pressed the little button that calls for a nurse, they rushed in and asked us to wait outside. We waited for over an hour, Then a Doctor was called in, a few minutes later the Doctor confirmed her deceased.....(#83 was removed next is #84 sorry)

[02/26, 15:05] mca: #85

Kay turned around and saw me then she walked over to me holding a Prime litch drink,I acted like i didn't see her, I kissed JD on the cheeks then she stood next to me.She looked so torn and tattered, her hair was too dry and her lips had cracked a little.

Kay:Hi

Me:(some people got nerve)Hi

Kay:Heish wena kana my brother doesn't talk to me

Me:(like i care)I wonder why?

Kay:His new girlfriend is trouble, she doesn't want me to eat there,it's like she owns that house,Tumo doesn't even give me money he only provides for our little sisters

Me:Why would you want to eat at his house,why don't you go eat at your baby daddy's house?

Kay:You know men he is having doubts

Me:Who is he?

Kay:Just some guy

Me:So how do you survive with no job,no school, no brother, no boyfriend, no family.. I mean you have nothing really

Kay:I need you to talk to my brother because he doesn't see that I need him,I went back home at Toteng then that evil woman Holy she took our sisters now they are staying with all of them,they left me out

Me:Tumo and Holy took your little sisters from the village?

Kay:Yes they stay with them here but they don't want to stay with me,Tumo told me not to talk to him about my problems, what kind of a brother does that?

Me:The kind that has tried,He tried to show you the way but you rebelled and slept with his

friends, he almost went to jail because of you, Who is your baby daddy, is it Atang or Zoski?

Kay:(pissed)gase gore coming here to talk to you meant I'm stupid, I was making conversation with you because I know you and those Heartbreakers are not the father to my child

Me:(laughed)No offence but when i remember that i was nice to you when i dated Tumo but you treated me like garbage dragging my relationship with your brother through mud and now you met Holy and she doesn't play hide and seek,I like her because she doesn't tolerate your nonsense.Let her get the little ones that know how to behave and respect elders.

Kay got angry and walked away from me,I guess she thought I would gossip with her about Tumo and Holy, That little girl had a twisted mind,How do you consider yourself and

adult and sleep with grown men and then later come back pregnant to claim being a child. Kay was all over Maun going to clubs with professionals like Mary. Tumo pleaded with her but she had tasted dick and was going wild forgetting where she comes from.

I paid for my things and walked out of the shop, i got in the car and drove off. I wanted to ask Zoski if he was the dad but I remembered what i did and the only option i had was to ask Atang but i wondered if he would really tell me the truth.

I got home and called Girly to check on her, it had been a while since I spoke to her, she was having a hard time getting over what happened at Masego's bridal shower. I understood what she was going through, Up to now I still dont know who could have started that whole thing

between Tonny and Chedza cause Tonny he was quite a ladies man and he was a charmer then Chedza she had that bitchey look, big eyes and sexy definite lips and she knew how to weaken a man, either way I still thought Tonny was one dirty motherfucker who was over confident, really had we not seen them he could have poked Chedza and walked back inside to play lovey dovey on Girly.

Girly: Hey

Me: Hi how are you?

Girly: (laughed) I'm good, how is the polygamy going?

Me: (laughed) Don't even go there

Girly: I can't wait to come over there on holidays Gabs is boring

Me: Nna I want to come there, maybe we should switch..

Girly:I miss home

Me:How is Tonny?

Girly:He is at work,I'm beginning to get bored with this fool

Me:Why?

Girly:I have been patient with him for so long and I think i need a break from being an angel

Me:Ouch what does that even mean?

Girly:Tonny thinks he is the only one with a dick in this country, He is feeling a little irreplaceable and I so wanna prove him wrong

Me:(laughed) Don't do anything stupid, just chase his ass out

Girly:What is he gonna learn from that,nchwa tse di batla go gamolwa tse

Me:Girly please don't..maloba ke beditswe ka diclapa tse di molelo choma I don't want that for you

Girly: Tonny is full of him wena Pretty, Nna i don't get it ke gore monna fela a ipona ana le koloi he thinks he rules the world, banyana le bone kago rata di lift

Me: But if you're feed up dump him or get a little break

Girly: I want to date a football player

Me: Why a football player?

Girly: Akere Tonny likes football so that i can crush his little ego, ibile i want a player wa Township Rollers i hear they are the most paid. I want to date his hero so that he can feel like a little boy

Me: Haibo Girly don't he'll beat you, guys don't cry like us you know that come on... please dont, you use to motivate me and now I'm returning the favor sweetie don't cheat on that man just dump him or get a break

Girly: Tonny gaa mpone, ibile he fucks up ale in

my house,His side chicks be insulting me ko
WhatsApp and Facebook

Me:Why do you even talk to girls, that's so
depressing. Dont talk to your man's side
chicks.girls are tricky they can say things that
aren't true just to hurt you,I have learnt that
lesson the hard way, take it from me.Don't talk
to girls.NEVER!

Girly:Mme Tonny ke tile go mo lobela dintsi

Me:Girly Tonny will beat you,you are so tinny
and he is huge,Don't try anything stupid
monyana

Girly:Kare I want a Township Rollers player
thats Tonny's favourite team,I want to see him
cry with tears like I do

Me:Kana you almost made me forget,That girl
Kay is pregnant

Girly:At last Lebelete ithwale poo di emise go
bopa ahh reka lapa kwa

Me:I'm curious about the dad

Girly:It's not Atti if that's your suspicion, If it was him he wouldn't have allowed her to keep it,Atang wouldn't do that to Tumo those two come from long way

Me:Atang was bitter when i was with Tumo

Girly:But I still have doubts and that bitch has attitude she could have long rubbed it on your face

Me:Gone oa bua,she is full of shit but if its Zoski she gonna regret, Zoski is torn his ex broke him and he hates all women

Girly:Bo skwata le bone..they are a gamble.The well behaved ones are very few

Me:Yeah she will have a taste of life,Tumo told her to study and she preferred dick,nice charting with you

Girly: take care love

Me:No you take care,please don't do anything

stupid asseblief

Girly:(laughed) Bye girl

I hung up the phone,I couldn't quite understand why Girly wanted to punish Tonny so much but one thing I had learnt about cheaters is that they don't like being cheated, It never made sense to me,I mean you cheat on someone and make them feel like crap and then when somebody gives them what you cant you throw a massive tantrum.

Anyways I cooked food and had snacks while I waited for Atang to come home,We waited an hour then i took a bath and later on bathed JD too.Atang knocked at the door and entered. He looked different even though I couldn't pin point it yet. We had our meals and he took a bath there after.We all layed on the bed.

Me:(I sat on his back)Babe?

Atang:Yes my love

Me:Have you ever slept with Kay?

Atang:(he turned around and layed on his back holding my waist) Why do you ask?

Me:I just want to know, did you?

Atang:No

Me:She is pregnant, did you know that?

Atang:(laughed) And you think its my kid?

Me:Was asking if you ever slept with her

Atang:I didn't, I wanted to just to piss off Tumo but I couldn't and Zoski wanted her,don't know how they ended but I know Zoski didn't last long on her,he said she was boring

Me:Boring?

Atang:He says she was laying there like a

corpse the entire sex and never did anything so Zoski got bored and dodged her after that

Me:You never touched her?

Atang:Babe trust me,gape he had already told me she was boring I didn't have a reason to sleep with her.

Me:Your past is dirty waitse Atang

Atang:My future is bright though.I'm glad you are going to be my wife,Im the luckiest guy on earth to have such a loving, patient and caring woman next to me,I appreciate you and I won't embarrass you with extra kids.Not after what I made you go through

Me:(kissed him) I believe you babe

JD cried then Atang got him,he played with him by flying him on the air,JD laughed. This was one of my best moments with my family, slowly but surely we were making strong memories

together. The sight of Atang and his son playing together just completed me. When I took a look at his clothes I noticed it wasn't the same clothes he left with a few hours ago.....

[02/26, 15:05] mca: #86

I grabbed his shirt and carefully looked at it, it clearly wasn't the same one he left with. I was boiling.

Me:(pissed) What the hell Atang?

Atang:(confused) What?

Me:(pissed) Are you cheating again?

Atang: Babe please don't do this

Me: This is not the shirt I ironed for you in the morning, where did you change?

Atang: Seriously?

Me: Do I look like I'm joking?

Atang:This house isn't the only place i keep my clothes at

Me:You certainly didn't go to your house because the keys are with me,so where did you change your clothes?

Atang:I changed at work babe,Pretty stop doing this and besides I have spare keys to my house too

Me:You are lying to me Atang

Atang:Pretty didn't you see a locker in my office?

Me:I did but this shirt is ironed

Atang:(pissed)Pretty I'm not cheating on you

Me:Let's go to your office then,i want to see the other shirt

Atang:Fuck no,I'm not doing that

Me:Why? Because you ought to trust me,You don't have a reason not to trust me today,I had an emergency, got there attended a few

patients, I was sweating so i changed my shirt.

Me:Atti get your car keys we are going to the hospital I want to see that shirt

Atang:(Pissed)I'm not going Pretty

Me:(I took JD from his hands)Get out...now!

Atang:(surprised) What?

Me:You heard me right, Get out of my house,You are a bitch and you'll never change go back to Palesa,You want to play your little game with me guess what bitch I'm not gonna play.Get out

Atang:(stood up and got the car keys)Let's go to the hospital

I got JD an extra blanket and went to the car,He drove off.There was silence in the car.I couldn't wait to see how he was going to lie out of this one.On the way he put House music on, He looked pissed but I wasn't gonna let him block

me with his anger.

He drove in and parked on the emergency park, He got JD and I followed him. we silently walked upstairs and got in his office, he opened the locker for me and I saw two shirts and a tie. I looked at him feeling bad.

Me: I'm sorry

Atang: Who is a bitch now?

Me: I'm sorry babe, you must understand that I can't trust over night

Atang: And I bet you think I slept with Kay and any pregnant girl in this town

Me: I'm sorry

I hugged him but he turned me down and opened the door for me, I got out and he locked

up then we drove off, Instead of joining the main road he turned to their quarters. I kept quiet, he parked in front of the house and got out.

Atang:(unlocked the house)I'm sleeping over in my house tonight,you'll drive home alone

Me:(I followed him) I can't drive this car,can we please go together

Atang:Stop acting childish, you have a licence you can drive

Me:(Pissed)Atang heta re tsamae,you are not gonna act all innocent in this matter, okay i made a mistake so what? You made me this way..i trusted you and you took advantage of me

Atang:(pissed)I made mistakes but fuck do i have to pay for them very minute?

Me:(pissed)Lock that house you are not sleeping alone here so that you can take

advantage and call your side bitches,I'll be waiting in the car.

I walked back and got in the car,He stood for a few minutes then he got back inside and drove to my house.When we got home he went straight to bed.I couldn't care less if he was angry because he made me that way,I knew it was risky, I had no choice but to confirm all of my fears until I could trust him.I changed JD's diaper and went to bed.

A few minutes later he touched my butt putting his hand inside my panties, I moved away his hand.

Atang:(whispered into my ears)Sorry babe

Me:You are disturbing me from my sleep

I pretended to be asleep and i caught my sleep from there.

The next morning I woke up fresh, he was in the bathroom. I ironed his shirt and trousers then I prepared him breakfast before he could go to work.I got back undercover. Atang put on his clothes,ate his food and kissed me goodbye.

I woke a bit later,I remembered that i didn't have the morning after pill and called Atang.

Atang:Bae

Me:Hi

Atang:what's up,how is my boy?

Me:He is good, I need the morning after pill

Atang:For what?

Me:(pissed) What do you mean for what Atang

did you use a condom?

Atang:I don't have those pills

Me:Can you find a way of getting them for me then

Atang:(Not convincing) I'll try

Me:Bye

Atang:Love you

I hung up the phone,I could see right through him.He wasn't gonna find them for me,I don't have them my foot,he must have thought i was a fool.Anyway time wasn't on my side,I knew i had no choice but to go to a pharmacy.

Buying morning after pill wasn't so difficult after all, i mean i thought it was a complicated thing but it wasn't. I simply told the lady what i wanted and she reached for them then

instructed me on how to use them.I drank the first pill of Pregnon and the last one was for hours later.I went home and had my breakfast then sat next to the TV to watch the Trisha show,JD was playing on his baby cot,I heard a knock at the door and got up to open the door, It was Zoski.....

(Goodnight)

[02/26, 15:05] mca: #87

I looked in his eyes and found no emotions,I was scared for myself. He stepped in and sat on the couch.

Me:(panicked) Hi,what are you doing here?

Zoski:I thought you were different you know

Me:Different from what Zoski stop making women pay for your ex's mistakes

Zoski:Why did you kiss me,why did you even

call me that day?

Me:I wanted to talk to you

Zoski:About what?

Me:Atang

Zoski:That was a bitchy thing to do,I know you think I'm a player but I dont play with my friend's feelings

Me:You are a bad seed Zoski and you know it

Zoski:You hate me and think I'm the one influencing him to sleep around?

Me:You are a bad company, If a guy hangs around with you he becomes a bitch,you are a bad influence to Atang

Zoski:(laughed)Atang is simply doing what he was raised to do,It has nothing to do with me and if I had a girlfriend she would speak on my behalf that Atang will actually influence me to act bad because I grew up in a stable home but he was taught male dominance at an early age.

Me:Whatever

Zoski:Can you please tell Atang that I wasn't making moves on you,Atang is my best friend and he hates me for something i didn't do

Me:You both don't need one another, just stay away from him,Maybe you'll have a stable girlfriend for once

Zoski:I don't need a girlfriend, Please tell Atang the truth

Me:The truth is both of you are a tragedy to each other's lives,Did you both sleep with Kay?

Zoski:(laughed)We?

Me:I know that you share girls, you think i don't know?

Zoski:I slept with her once and she was the most boring girl I have ever met,I actually had to think of another girl for me to ejaculate

Me:(laughed)You are sick, did you use a condom cause she is pregnant

Zoski:I used it,kante wena why do you think I'm stupid?

Me:I don't, you guys are getting a lot of girls pregnant

Zoski:No,Atang is getting a lot of girls pregnant, I dont want a child. I'm too selfish to have a child,I wanna drink beer and sleep with whoever i want.I'll have a girlfriend when I'm done drinking and have explored the female body

Me:(laughed)Thuso bathong! that's why you'll always be a hazard to my relationship, you are a bad friend even if you can justify yourself

Zoski:I'm not justifying myself,Atang is a grown up and he knows what he is doing, you'll be a fool to believe that all his children are a mistake, he lives and breathes biology... Atang loves you and the worst thing you can do is to have him based on lies,you don't have to turn me against him,In fact why involve me in the first place,Please tell Atang the truth,what you did

wasn't cool at all and if he finds out you'll look like a bitch to him

Me:Okay fine,I'm sorry for using you, I'll tell him the truth but I still don't like you,I hate you to be exact

Zoski:That doesn't bother me at all,most girls don't like their men's friends, I'm sure my girl is going to hate Atang too

Me:Mxm

Zoski:(stood up)Please talk to Atang

Me:Fine and I'm sorry for the fight between you two

Zoski:It's cool,I understand why you did it and I promise you Atang loves you,even when he is drunk he sings your name

Me:(laughed)Zoski tlhe o maaka ruri

Zoski:(laughed)Nxwi stru

Zoski walked out,I thought about what he said,It was wrong of me to use him for my batttles but still i felt he was a bad influence to Atang and I wasn't gonna allow their friendship to shadow our relationship. Atang was a very insecure man and i knew that even if i told him the truth he would forgive him but at the back of his head he will have doubts and that's all i needed to break their brotherhood pussy fuck syndrome.

I sat down holding my son,The joy that came to my heart every time i held Jordan was beyond anything in this world.A few hours later Atang came home.He took of his clothes.

Me:Hey didn't know that you'll be home early i would have prepared you something to eat

Atang:(he lifted JD)Hey there son,

Me:Babe can i tell you something?

Atang:(sat next to me and kissed me) Sure

His phone rang and he rejected the call.

Me:Why are you rejecting it?

Atang:I wanted to hear what you were telling me

Me:Answer it and put it on loud speaker

Atang:Babe its Palesa its probably about Junior

Me:Even better, loud speaker now..

He looked at me annoyed then he called her back and put it on loud speaker.

Palesa:Hey noodles

Atang:Hey,sup?

Palesa:When are you coming home? Junior wants to see you

Atang:I'm not sure when exactly but I'll find time

Palesa:Atang wee kana money is not love, If you're not going to be in my child's life you should let me know so that I can find him a father figure,It has been two weeks and you dont even care enough to just pass by and say hello

Atang:Palesa kare I'll come see him

Palesa:You better, Don't you miss us?

Atang:I'll come by

Palesa:I love you

Atang:Bye

Palesa:(laughed) You are with Pretty isn't it?

Atang:Bye

Palesa:(laughed) Don't forget the home pregnancy test kit rra.....

[02/26, 15:06] mca: #88

Atang:Palesa dont play like that,it's not funny

Palesa:(laughed)Itlhaganele rra dilo tsa gago digo emetse

He hung up the phone and looked at me.

Atang:I hope you dont believe that,she is bluffing

Me:I know, Are you going to fuck her?

Atang:what?

Me:You said you haven't seen her for months now she is saying two weeks,are you fucking her?

Atang:I'm not sleeping with that girl,She had brought Junior to my place that's what she meant,Babe what do you want me to do about my son?

Me:(saddened) I dont know Atang, so how am i

going to know what you are doing with her
when you go to see your son

Atang:Babe you just have to trust me

Me:I don't trust you,do you go to see your other
kids too?

Atang:Sometimes but Rio sent my daughter to
Gantsi,she is now staying with my granny

Me:(shocked) What,Your granny is staying with
your daughter and you didn't tell me all this?

Atang:I didn't think it was important

Me:Your grandmother likes what you are doing,
they are encouraging you, why is she involved
with all your kids,she helped with Junior and
Jordan when they were newborns and now she
has your daughter, does she know Lebo's baby?

Atang:Of course she knows they are her
grandkids, babe what are you trying to say?

Me:Are you sleeping with any of these baby
mamas?

Atang:No,Im not with Rio

Me:Palesa and Lebo?

Atang:No

Me:If you were with them would you tell me?

Atang:It would depend on how you react if i admitted it

Me:Seriously Atang are you sleeping with Palesa?

Atang:(pissed)I'm not sleeping with that girl,you need to trust me

Me: If I was okay with polygamy would you do it?

Atang:I guess I would

Me:(furious) I can't believe you said that..

Atang:Pretty please dont start,you are always arguing with me,its boring

Me:You are boring, acting like an uneducated moron,polygamy is for morons and your whole family is stupid why do they let you do this

Atang:Actually polygamy is not stupid but I'm not gonna seat here and defend our tradition,Please dont call my family morons that's disrespectful and inconsiderate, You should be thankful that I'm faithful to you because that's not how I imagined it

Me:(I slapped him on the cheek)Don't ever talk to me like that, If you never imagined having one woman then please take your clothes and leave

Atang:I'm sorry that's not what I meant,I prefer being with you

Me:Atang you need to consider other people's feelings when you do certain things

Atang:How do you suggest I see my kids?

Me:(teary eyes)This is boring,when are you going to see Junior?

Atang:Not sure, You can come with me if you don't mind

Me:I don't have to,it's fine go see your son

Atang,I'll see him just not now,babe please calm down,What did you want to tell me before the call?

Me:Zoski didn't really know what was going on that time,I got naked just before you stepped in and he was trying to pull me off

Atang:(pissed) He should have known better, why did he come here in the first place and why the fuck did you seduce him?

Me:I wanted you to understand, how it feels

Atang:(Got mad and he put on his clothes)You are just like Lora she called me over that day and got naked in front of me

Me:(pissed)Don't ever compare me to that bitch because I never intended on sleeping with Zoski and unlike him you failed to resist her and you even fucked the two of them at the same time,you are not innocent

Atang:(He left)I'm not in the mood for this

Me:where are you going?

Atang:To my house and tomorrow my uncles and I will be meeting your uncle, You better not be thinking about backing off from this marriage.

He drove off,I let him go because the argument was getting heated anyways.

I got back inside and continued watching tv then I got a call from Masego

Masego:(crying) Why why?

Me:(shocked)Lesh what's going on?

Masego:(crying)I want to die,I'm better off dead

Me:Hold on I'm coming dear

I hung up the phone and got JD,I was freaking out,Masego had not cried like that since she broke up with Poloko,I drove off to Masego's place.My phone rang again, it was Palesa I wondered what her case was this time..

Me:what do you want?

Palesa:If i was you i would let him go,clearly you dont have what it takes to be his wife

Me:Leave me alone please

Palesa:(laughed)He is ours whether you like it or not,he will deny it but sweetheart he loves me

Me:You are a bitch

Palesa:I'm not a bitch I'm your nightmare

Me:You need help, cant you see other men,why would you want to be a second option?

Palesa:I'm not a second option, Atang loves me

and our son,he comes whenever i call him over, he craves me the same way i do him, whatever you have sweety i have it,how are you better than me?The same day you got a car He gave me mine the following day,That amount you are getting I get it too,you and me are equal. Lebo and Rio don't have cars or households,Lebo's child support is P1000 and Rio is getting non those two are nothing but baby mama nna sweety I'm his family.So you see you aren't special in anyway. If you want to be special dump him because as long as you're with him I'll be on your case 24/7 and this wedding of yours isn't gonna take place or else.....

[02/26, 15:06] mca: #89

I hung up on Palesa,That girl got some nerve,I was aware of her type the 'tswa ke tsene' type of girls,Atang was my man the father of my

baby, it was unfortunate that we had gone through what we went through but he was finally coming around. I on the other hand needed to cut him a little slack but Atang wasn't really the type of a guy you can let your guard down with.

I arrived at Masego's place and got in, She was seating on the toilet naked crying, Jd had just fallen asleep i left him on the living room and I walked up to Masego and hugged her.

Me:What's going on?

Masego:(crying) I lost the baby..

Me:(heartbroken) Masego no

Masego:I cant deal with this

Me:Get up please let's go to the hospital

Masego:For what?the baby is dead

Me:Let's go you never know, maybe it's just spotting nothing serious

She stood up and my eyes caught a glimpse of what was inside the toilet,It was a lot of blood with huge clots,I felt my heart break for her,Masego was such a nice girl and her hubby Fani was a gentleman, he rarely spoke and was always layed back. I went back to Masego's bedroom to get her a towel when i got there I found even more blood on the sheets, I grabbed a towel and went back to her.

Me:(freaking out) Masego how long have you been bleeding?

Masego:(crying) 2hours...I want my baby..

Me:(I went back to her bedroom to search for pads,i found them on the lower drawer of her chest of drawers)Please put this on..

She sat on the toilet seat.

Masego:I feel dizzy

I grabbed her panties on the little basket that had her underwears and Fani's.I sticked the sanitary pad on her panties and helped her roll it up.I got the phone and called Gaone.

Me:(She sounded like she was having sex I got pissed)Gee what is it with you and answering the phone during sex?

Gaone:(panting)Speak out kwa ah

Me:Masego is..(Eric got the phone from her)

Eric:(panting)Please call her later..

Me:(screaming) Eric wait..wait..

Eric:(panting)Yeah..

Me:Please guys Masego is having a miscarriage..(he handed her the phone)

Gaone:(shocked)What was that?

Me:(panicked)Masego is loosing the baby please come help me,she is very weak,I think she lost a lot of blood..My hands are full Jordan is also here soon he will be awake and crying

Gaone:Eric stop cant you see this is serious..

Me:Hee?

Gaone:Sorry was speaking to Eric,I'm coming right now,are you home?

Me:Yes but I'm putting her in the car then I'll be driving to the hospital right now

Gaone:I'll see you there

Me:Bye

Seriously it was like Gaone and Eric's

relationship never gets old,they always behaved like they met yesterday when in fact they have been together for years. Anyways I got a blanket and layed it on the car seat then helped Masego get in the car,I got Jordan and put him in his car seat. I locked the house and reversed the car,Masego was slowly going silent.I drove off.

Me:Masego what happened?

Masego:(Disoriented) I want my baby...

Me:Masego where is Fani,should I call him?

Masego:(crying) Don't call him,he will divorce me..Oh God I want my baby

Me:Masego I have to call your husband

Masego:Please don't...dont if you want my marriage to survive don't call him

Me:(thinking out loud) Lord Jesus what did i get myself into

I parked on the emergency parking space and rushed inside to get a wheel chair, I found Gaone waiting for me inside then we walked out and helped Masego get on the chair. We pulled her inside, I washed my hands at the sink and went to the car to get JD then locked the car and walked in, Masego was already being attended, she was put on a drip and taken upstairs to gynaecology ward where she would be attended by a gynecologist.

We waited for them to work on her, Gaone and I were so scared for her, That baby was very important to Masego. Eric had stepped out with Jordan to get some air.

Gaone: Did you ask her what happened?

Me: I did but she was so disoriented, she kept

asking for her baby

Gaone:Shit thats sad,did you call Fani?

Me:She said not to call him

Gaone:Okay now she wants to get us in trouble

Me:Exactly, That is Fani's marital home and I think we should call him

Gaone:What was her reason for not wanting Fani to know?

Me:Girl i don't know but she said something like he would divorce her if she lost the baby

Gaone:Oh shame,Fani was very excited about the baby

Me:Maybe she is wrong he might support her I mean Fani is a gentle soul

Gaone:she is his wife so lets take her word for it,after all its her marriage

Me:Okay.

Over an hour later we walked upstairs to see how she is doing,She was laying on the bed helplessly. We walked in and she busted into tears..we stood by her bed.

Gaone:You'll be fine Masego

Me:And we should call your hubby,you cant keep this from him

Masego:I don't want to loose him,imagine how long we have been trying for a baby he almost became rebellious when he thought I couldn't give him a baby

Me:how does hiding this from him keep your marriage?

Masego:I'll try to get pregnant again

Gaone:Sweety he might not be a doctor but he knows a baby is born after 9months and if that time comes and he doesn't have his child in his hands he is going to doubt if the one you'll be

carrying is his

Me:Plus How are you gonna explain the flat tummy, just tell him God will see you through and there is a lot of blood on that bed he will know something is not right

Masego:(crying)You are both right,I should tell him especially because he is also in danger..(she dialed his number)

Me:(Gee and i curiously looked at each other)
What danger?

Masego:(signaled us)Shhhhhh(spoke to the phone)Honey I'm in the hospital....I was bleeding...okay love you too,please drive safely I'm fine

She hung up the phone and cried even more.We were confused.

Gaone:Masego what triggered this whole thing because you had a healthy pregnancy?

Me:I'm also confused you didn't have any complications and Fani was supportive and not cheating unlike some the idiots

Masego:(covered her face and cried even more)Poloko is out of prison and he came to our house, I don't know how he found my marital

home.....(Go odnight)

[02/26, 15:07] mca: #90

Me:(shocked)So what happened?

Masego:(crying) He knocked at the door when i opened he entered, hugged me and kissed me,he kissed me for a very long i thought he would rape me then he said I belong to him

Gaone:Okay guys wasn't Poloko suppose to take four years and now he served a year only kana he broke out of prison?

Me:(confused)Continue Masego i want the part where he caused the bleeding

Masego: He said that and he left,I closed the door feeling dizzy,I went to lay down at the bedroom and when i woke up i was laying in a pool of blood.

Me:Masego are you sure Poloko didn't hit you or anything?

Gaone:I'd also be terrified if i opened the door to somebody who tried to kill me

Masego:(crying) I cant believe I lost my baby

Me:Masego how much does Fani know about Poloko?

Masego:That he tried to kill me and he is my ex

Me:something is missing Masego

Gaone:Maybe he broke out of prison

Masego:I don't think he broke out,he was very clean,he had a haircut

Me:Okay I'm sorry to ask this but did you resist or push him when he tried kissing you?

Masego:(crying) I was frozen scared

Gaone:Jesus

Me:First impressions mma ao

Gaone:But its a genuine mistake Pretty, i could have been speechless too

Me:Masego do you still love Poloko?

Gaone:Pretty stop it

Me:Masego that is very important to Fani,do you still love Poloko?

Masego:I dont love him,I love my husband you know that Pretty,why would you even ask that

Me:I wanted to know

Fani got in the ward and hugged Masego, He looked extremely worried, I felt bad for the two of them, everything was going well for them before that.

Fani:(wiped Masego' tears) Honey what happened?

Masego:Poloko came to the house

Fani:Poloko the convict, what did he do, is the baby okay?

Masego:(crying) I lost the baby

Fani:(broken, he covered his face with his hands and took a deep breath) Honey you didn't lose the baby we did, remember we gave up I for We on our wedding vows. What did he do?

Masego:Nothing, I felt dizzy after he left then I took a nap and I woke up on a pool of blood.

Fani:(pissed)what are his full names?

Masego:Poloko Milidzani

Fani:Milidzani ke eng jaanong,where the fuck does he come from?

Masego:Francistown ko Donga

Fani:I'll teach him one or two things about the flip side of the law,I don't play hide and seek with ex convicts

Fani kissed Masego goodbye and walked out,We held Masego's hand as she cried.I had not seen Fani angry and if that is how he got angry I was happy for my friend, He controlled his emotions like a real man.

Eric Texted Gaone that Jordan wanted milk,We sayed goodbye to Masego and Walked out.On the parking lot we met with Eric and I got JD.

Eric:How is your friend?

Gaone:She lost the baby

Eric:Thats too bad

Me:See you later guys

Both:Bye

I walked back to the car and drove off,On the way I couldn't help but wonder where Poloko was staying since he had lost his job and had no money.I drove by Atang's house.In front of the house I could see Atang's car and Martin's car,their distant friend.I parked in between the cars and knocked at the door holding JD. Atang opened the door ,he got Jd from me and i entered the house,I looked in the living room and saw Poloko and Martin seating on the couch drinking beer.Atang pulled me by my hand to the bedroom, He closed the door and

kissed me,His breath smelt like alcohol.

Atang:Babe I know I should have told you that Poloko needed accommodation, I got held up but I was going to tell you

Me:(pissed)Atang what are you doing? Do you know that he caused Masego a miscarriage? What is he doing here, he was given four years in jail

Atang:(shocked)He did what?

Me:what is he doing here? Atang you need to grow up and stop acting like a teenager

Atang:Babe he is on probation,I wouldn't support him if he broke out of jail.He didn't tell me he went to Masego's home,what did he do?

Me:He made her miscarrie the baby

Atang:(shocked)Fuck,Poloko is on probation one mistake and he is back in prison

Me:(pissed)Atang why are you drinking during the week and i thought you were done with drinking?

Atang:Babe come on I only had one glass of wine

There was a knock at the door,We listened, It was Zoski.I got so mad I slapped him on the cheek he responded by hugging me and holding me tight.We had made so much progress and he was pulling us backwards with friends and alcohol.

Me:(pissed)What is this,a reunion? Atang you are not going to grow up if you drink during the week,the next you'll be going to work tipsy

Atang:Babe but im not working today

Me:Atang make your choice right now,its either me or your friends

Atang:Babe you know you'll always be my number one,I'm sorry for bringing friends over here and drinking, I know i said I would stop drinking but come on i didn't mean that i wont ever touch alcohol,And the Poloko issue i didn't know he would do something stupid like going to Masego.

Me:You have way too many friends for a guy who wants to marry, Act like a grown up please. Poloko did a horrible thing and you should make him see that he cant just pick off where he left off.He costed Masego a baby

Atang:Poloko loves Masego I'm sure he didn't mean for her to loose the baby

Me:I'm going home,clearly you don't get it

Atang:(pulled me back)Wait.. I totally understand, I'm gonna do the right thing, please don't be mad at me,we are going to meet with your uncle,I need all the strength

I sat on the bed,Atang walked over to the living room,I stood up and eaves dropped.

Atang:Guys take it to Zoski's house, I have company

Zoski:Waii I aslo left somebody bathing there

Poloko:It's me right,Pretty thinks im a killer?

Martin:Dude just chill,you gonna get that a lot

Atang:No she doesn't, Man why did you go to Masego's marital home?she is not yours anymore,now she lost the baby

Poloko:what?

Atang:She is in the hospital and the husband is going to do whatever it takes to send you back to jail

Martin:Two days out and you are in trouble already, do you know the meaning of probation ne mona?

Zoski:What did you do to her?

Poloko:I didn't do anything to her, I missed her so bad so I went there just to say hi,she opened the door for me and i got in..I got tempted by her lips and kissed her then I kinda sensed I might be wrong and I left her

Martin:Dude be honest, You haven't seen this girl that you love for almost a year and when you got out of jail she was the first thing on your mind,when you saw that ring on her finger it must have ripped your heart apart and that pregnancy made it worse..

Zoski:Pman what did you do?

Atang:Honestly mr you didn't know she was married and you didn't know she had moved on,that must have surprised you when you saw her,right?

Poloko:Yes i didn't know she had moved on,she just stopped visiting me and I missed her..I was shocked to see her with a ring on her finger and

pregnant but i walked out I didn't touch her

Atang:(pissed)Fuck man you are lying, are you gay,did you fuck some twink in there?

Poloko:No

Atang:Then how did you manage to hold yourself standing in front of Masego?

Zoski:Poloko there is a missing part in your story,I don't believe what you are saying, dude you're going back to prison

Martin:Did you rape her?

Atang:Still sex can't cause miscarriage

Zoski:What did Masego say?

Atang:I don't know he probably scared the hell out of her,I bet she gonna lie for him

Martin: I also dont get how you managed to walk away from pussy after going hungry for so long,if at all you just walked away

Zoski:Poloko you got there and found out she

was married and pregnant then what happened?

Atang:And I'm sure you missed her man,what happened?

Poloko:(broke down)I....I.....

[02/26, 15:07] mca: #91

Poloko:(broke down)I...I..kissed her and we somehow ended in the bedroom, Everything was going so fast,I was so excited to see her and she was also happy to see me,It's like that chemistry just...just..it just surfaced and I didn't wanna let her go and she didn't wanna let me go,She muttered my name during sex she knew it was me.After that I panicked and remembered that her husband could be on his way so I left

Atang:(confused)Were you rough on her?

Poloko:(Impatient)I wasn't rough, It had been a while since I had sex I didn't even take long to

ejaculate even she said something like that was quick

Zoski:Okay so you fucked somebody's wife that is offence number one,how did she miscarrie?

Poloko:(shaking voice)I don't know how she could have miscarried because she took me half way when I left

Martin:If this is not bad luck it's something else

Atang:Im telling you, whether you didnt cause the loss of the baby or not that nigga is gonna sue your ass just for the fun of it,it's called home wrecking you don't touch somebody's wife plus you have no money or job you wouldn't afford to even pay the fine

Poloko:(terrified) I can't go back to prison,I really didn't mean for her to loose the baby

Zoski:How is it possible to make someone bleed with one round ka nopa ya dikgwedi,kana with that one o bokolela fela ole fa kgorong and

you dont even take more than 3 minutes to ejaculate

Atang:Unless she had a complicated pregnancy already

Poloko:But she would know, right?I mean the doctor would tell her her condition

Atang:Obviously yes, If she had any condition she would know unless she felt you were worth the risk

Martin:Ok lets assume our boy didn't go rough on her and she had a condition of some sort,would she have agreed to have sex with you knowing she might loose the baby

Zoski:I doubt but even if she did she wouldn't admit,you know how women are she is going to be afraid to be judged

Martin:Her husband is going to be on her case soon she'll have to say something

Atang:She might just say you raped her so that

her husband forgives her and their marriage survives this then the husband is going to take out all his anger on you and believe me my friend this probation covers any offence, You are in trouble

Poloko:(panicked) Guys what should I do, should I go and apologize to her husband?

Atang: If somebody came to my face to admit that they fucked my wife and killed my child, I'd fuck up his face and sue his ass

Zoski:(annoyed) Poloko le wena mr ae there are so many loose panties around you could have helped yourself with

Martin:(laughed) He could have called Mary again

Poloko:(offended) Guys don't do that

Atang:(laughed) Kana Chedza, she is one of the most generous people around, You just buy her Mascom P60 for My social subscription then

she'll give you the best quicky

Martin:kana that little girl gatwe ke ene mang ne...Tumo's sister

Atang:Gatwe she is pregnant

Zoski:Gape that Kay is boring, ke matapa sula fela o bolaisa tala lego feta

Poloko:(annoyed) Guys! I'm in trouble and y'all taking it lightly

Atang:I don't know how you gonna get out of this one,I smell jail

Zoski:Why did you go there in the first place?

Martin: If it was me,I'd go ask Masego gore what happened, cause it seems like you left her in good condition and then she mysteriously miscarried after you left.

Atang:Going to the hospital is risky,If he finds you next to his wife you are dead.

Poloko:Can't you talk to Pretty for me so that i

can be able to talk to Masego?

Atang:No, Pretty is not getting involved in this scandal and that reminds me guys please leave,You'll update me

Poloko:(Panicked)This is bad..

I heard their footsteps as they walked out.He closed the door and walked back to the bedroom, I went back and layed on the bed like i didn't go out to listen to their conversation. Atang layed JD on the bed and sat next to me.

Atang:I'm sorry for all this

Me:You need to grow up, drinking mid week?

Atang:Babe I'm sorry it was just one glass,(he got up)Let me fix you something to eat

Me:Thanks

Atang gave me some snacks,I ate while watching Tv with my head on his chest.We watched Tv and fell asleep on the couch, His phone woke us up.

Atang:(Oh Lord Atang's sleepy voice always kills me)Hello?....(shocked) what?

Me:(curious, i whispered) Babeloudspeaker I want to hear (he put on loudspeaker)

Atang:((shocked)Wareng ne mona?

Zoski:(voices of people screaming on the background)Kare Masego's husband is killing Poloko.....

[02/26, 15:07] mca: #92

Atang:Where are you guys?

Zoski:At the hospital

Atang:Banna le latetse Masego I thought I

suggested that Poloko shouldn't go to the hospital

Zoski:He insisted on coming

Atang:Are you guys drunk?

Zoski:Poloko didn't drink

Atang:I know Poloko says he doesn't drink ke raya lona,the two of you, are you that drunk to let him go there knowing Masego's husband might be there(pissed,he hung up and put on his clothes)Know what now I'm starting to believe you when you say I shouldn't have friends like this,who the fuck accompanies their ex convict friend who is on probation to their victims hospital bed knowing the outcomes

Me:(putting on my clothes)So they accompanied Poloko to the hospital, who your friends though

Atang:Poloko is going back to prison if that nigga doesn't send him to hell,why did he go to

see her and that little friend of yours is a bitch

Me:Atti don't call Masego that, you have no right

Atang:(pissed)Just ask her what the fuck happened alright?

I got JD and got in the car,Atang drove to the hospital,we used the stuff parking lot at the back of the hospital premises. Atang left us in the car and went in but before he could enter the building he met them accompanied by the Hospital's three G4s security guards,Amongst them was Poloko,Martin,zoski,Fani and Eric .

The group came to the parking lot and stood under the net shade,I rolled down the window to see what's happening. Poloko was bleeding through his nose,Martin handed him a tissue.

Security man1:(spoke to Fani)Mr I'm letting you go but if you attack him again we are calling the police

Fani:(pissed)Let me go,this criminal is not worth going to jail for

Zoski:(pissed)This criminal is the reason you found a wife,you should thank him

Atang:(disappointed at Zoski)Dude what the fuck?

Zoski;No man this guy is taking advantage of Poloko,Poloko has been begging him for forgiveness and all he has been doing is punch him

Atang: Guys,Keep calm.What's going on here?

Poloko:He thinks i raped his wife but i didn't, I don't know how she ended up in the hospital,when i left she was fine

Fani:(pissed) Did you sleep with her?answer me

Atang:Please tell him you didn't

Martin: Tell him the truth, tell him when she got frightened of seeing you you left

Eric: wait so how do you guys know what happened?

Martin: He told us what happened, Listen sir you need to ask your wife and believe whatever she tells you

Eric: The wife says nothing happened (faced Fani) isn't that what she said inside there?

Fani: yeah

Atang: She must have really got frightened, It happens believe me Fani I'm a doctor. Too much fright can do that just as stress can cause miscarriage, it's all the same thing, please guys stop fighting for nothing

Zoski: Fani your wife was screaming telling you nothing happened but seems you didn't believe her, any particular reason?

Fani: (pissed) I don't have to explain my marriage

to you,who the hell are you?

Zoski:Could it be possible that you haven't been nice to her and now you feel a little bit challenged that the man she dated for 6 years has returned?

Martin: Thuso cool it please

Zoski:Or maybe you haven't been man enough in the bed?

Fani:(pissed) say one more thing and see what happens

Atang:(talking to Martin)Take a walk with Zoski he is drunk

Martin put his arm around Zoski's shoulders and walked away with him.

Eric:On a serious note fellas fighting in public is not good,where is your self respect?

Fani:Just keep your little rat away from my wife or else I'll put him back in jail.

Atang:Fani you do realize that Poloko didn't cause the miscarriage?

Fani:He came to my house

Atang:I know that but he didn't touch your wife,he left as soon as she got frightened

Fani:He put her in that state

Poloko:(wiped blood off his nose)Look I'm sorry I shouldn't have come to your house,I didn't know she was married and pregnant, I asked around for her and somebody directed me there as soon as i realized she was married and pregnant I knew it was over, she got scared when she saw me,believe me i didn't touch her

Security guard 2:We are getting back to work,hope you solved your issue cause we wouldn't hesitate to cuff you all and take you to police, we have sick people here and they don't

need all this to add to their stresses.

Poloko: Thank you guys, (turned to Fani) I'm really sorry about the pregnancy, I didn't lay my hand on her

Fani: (Pissed he walked away) Just stay away from my wife or you'll be back in prison

Fani walked away, Eric walked the other side to smoke then Atang and Poloko came towards the car, Fani had really beaten Poloko. Atang got out his first aid box.

Atang: What happened, why did you come here?

Poloko: I wanted to hear Masego's side of the story, I don't get why she is lying

Atang: Dude it's good that she is lying, You are off the hook just stay away from her, that Fani

guy means business he will sue you

Poloko:I'm so confused right now

Atang:And what the fuck man were you about to tell him you fucked his wife?

Poloko:I just wanted to tell him the truth because that's all i did,the miscarriage thing is a mystery to me

Atang:That man will send you to jail if he finds out you slept with his wife in his house on his bed..do you understand me?

I got out of the car.

Me:Babe please watch JD I'm going to see Masego

Atang:Okay,love you

Me:Love you too

I walked passed Eric who was smoking.

Eric:Dear please tell Gaone that I'm late wa ntia

Me:Okay, shap

I walked inside that hospital wondering what Masego was hiding and I was going to go out knowing the truth,I got in the ward and found Gaone standing by her bed.

Me:Masego hi

Masego:(teary eyes) Where is Fani?

Me:Masego tell me what happened

Gaone:What does that mean?

Me:Masego Stop lying and tell us the truth,
Poloko told his friends the truth and you need to
tell the truth now

Masego:(crying) I'm so ashamed of myself

Gaone:Masego what happened?

Me:Please tell us the truth, We wont judge you..please speak now..what happened between you and Poloko,how did you miscarrie Fani's baby?

Masego:(covered her face crying)It's all my fault,Im to blame because I.....(goodnight)

[02/26, 15:08] mca: #93

Gaone;(impatient) You what ,Masego what happened?

Masego:(crying) I froze and let Poloko sleep with me

Gaone:(shocked)You slept with Poloko on your husband's bed?

Masego:It's our bed not his, I don't know why I

didn't resist

Me:Did you want him?

Masego:(crying) I'm not sure

Gaone:Masego mma why are you making us jump through the hoops?

Me:We won't judge you,promise..paint me a picture of what happened when he got there

Masego:I was washing the dishes in the sink then I heard a knock at the door,I walked to the door and I got the fright of my life when i saw him,He got in,I thought he would be violent on me so I kept calm,He hugged me and kissed me..I lost myself through that kiss,It was such a long kiss..Fani and I have not had sex since i got pregnant so i guess i just let him do his will on me,He lifted me and I directed him to the bedroom,Poloko was gentle and it didn't even take long,After the sex I realized what i had done and he also panicked we got dressed and I took him half way,I felt pains on my

abdominals but I didn't tell him,I just said goodbye and went back inside. A few minutes later the pains got serious so I took painkillers and slept then I woke up I was on a pool of blood

Me:Masego you said you had been bleeding for two hours, what took you so long to call for help?

Masego:I thought it wasn't serious and I was ashamed, i didn't know how to start

Gaone:Fani is very angry, he suspects something

Me:I think he is sorted, those liars convinced him that nothing happened and you better find a way of telling him the truth when he is calm

Gaone:What? No way

Masego:I cant do that, if he finds out I'm dead,He wil divorce me.Fani isn't the forgiving type and he will sue Poloko,then Pman will go to jail cause he is jobless and won't afford the

fine

Me:But keeping a lie is going to eat you up
inside

Gaone:E thata jaanong

Me:Oh crap! Gaone Eric told me to tell you that
he is running late

Gaone:Oops,will call you

Me:Wait for me Gaone,I'm sure JD is on Atang's
throat wanting milk.

Masego:Okay, thanks and im sorry for not
telling you the truth right away

Me:It's fine love no worries

Gaone:Fix your marriage and forget that
charmer boy

We left the hospital together walking down
stairs

Gaone:Are you still breastfeeding JD?

Me:I'm planning to stop cause I have been secretly looking for a job,I applied for another one that was published on The Ngami Times job list,They called me yesterday, I have an interview with them tomorrow.

Gaone:What are you going to do with JD?

Me:I want to find him a nanny,I'm bored at home

Gaone:(laughed)Do you think Atang is gonna agree with you going to work when Jd this small?

Me:He doesn't have a choice Ke lapile kego thola ke kukile ngwana le nna,ene kana he takes a break from him when he is at work

Gaone:Good luck on the interview, I want goodnews tomorrow,see you

Gaone met with Eric and I walked over to the

car,Where Atang and Poloko were chatting, Atang had JD in his arms,I got in the car and he gave me the baby through the window,I grabbed a showel on the back seat and blocked the view then I breastfed him.

Atang and Poloko parted,he walked on the direction that Martin and Zoski had taken,Atang got back in the car and started the ignition then drove off.

Me:Babe

Atang:Yes my love

Me:Poloko was telling the truth,he knows nothing about the miscarriage, it happened after he left and Masego never called him to tell him anything

Atang:I knew Poloko was telling the truth, He spent over a year in prison and got out on

probation by luck he wouldn't risk that with anything

Me:He risked by going to Masego's house

Atang:(laughed) He fucked up right there but I get why he did it,I probably would have done the same thing,Nopa kana can blur your judgment

Me:(laughed)Why not give yourself a blowjob instead of going through all the troubles

Atang:(laughed)what, A hand? ae ao

Me:When was the last time you gave yourself a blowjob?

Atang:(laughed) Heish...I think I was doing my first year at Queensland

Me:(laughed)You are so naughty

Atang:When was the last time you played with that little delicious thing?

Me:(hit him with the baby's showel)You dont ask a woman such things

Atang:(smiled)What?you asked me and now I'm curious about you

Me:(blushed)I'm not gonna say such things,(british accent) I'm your lady you see so you can't picture me in that state

Atang:(British accent)your highness may I have the pleasure to do it for you,I wont tell other servants

Me:(laughed out loud) You sound funny,don't use that ascent

Atang:(laughed) Ae ae ma'am!

We drove home chatting,listening to music, I placed my feet on the dash board intentionally because i had recently had pedicure and i knew he liked my toes. He would occasionally slip his hand under my skirt then I would slap his hand so he could focus on the road.I was so happy with my family.

We got home and he dropped us so he could go meet with his uncles and my family.

Atang:Babe wish me luck

Me:Don't worry God is gonna give you all the right words

Atang:(blew me a kiss)I love you

Me(I grabbed the kiss and placed it on my heart) I love you too

Atang drove off to pick his uncles and to go see my uncle,I had high hopes about the marriage thing because it had been a while since Lora's death.My uncle was a very protective man who did things the old fashioned way but I knew if Atang could turn on his charm and reason with him they could break him.I was praying and hoping they don't mention that they are a

polygamist family because my uncle would rather die than marry his children to such traditions no matter how much Atang would promise not to carry on the tradition.

I got inside the house and put JD down on his crib, Then i cleaned the house and cooked while listening to music. I took a plastic rake and raked the area around the house then i got a black waste plastic bag and put the waste in. I went back inside the house to clear the trash can into the plastic, I closed the door and stepped into my flip-flops holding the heavy plastic bag, I walked out of the yard to the close by Waste skip. As I walked closer and closer I noticed about three primary school student wondering around the skip, they might have been on standard 1 or 2.

I walked closer to the skip and threw in the

plastic bag.

Me:Don't even think about picking litter

Student1:We are not picking litter

Me:And dont eat anything from around here,it's dirty.Go home

Student2:We heard a baby crying inside the Skip

Me:(shocked)What did you say?

Student3:We think there is a baby in there but we are too short to look inside,It was crying a while ago

I paced back and looked inside the skip,My jaws dropped open.....

[02/26, 15:08] mca: #94

The tiny newborn baby was wrapped in a towel facing directly at the sun, I sent the other student to call the neighbours, then I stepped on a brick and jumped in to take the baby. I handed it to the student outside then I jumped out of the skip. The neighbours came and we called the police. I went back to my house and came back with JD's milk I handed the bottle to the lady who was holding the baby. A few minutes later the police and the ambulance arrived. The policemen asked questions and I told them what I discovered after the little girls told me they heard a baby crying.

The ambulance took the baby to the hospital. While the police continued with their investigations. The whole neighborhood came to the scene, I went back into the house to get JD. Another police car pulled over it was Tim

and his forensic team.I stood by the gate with the other tenants. Tim walked over to me.

Tim:(smiled)Where there is trouble there is Pretty

Me:(smiled)Trouble follows me

Tim:(he got Jordan)Yebo...ke wena o ntlhadisitseng mmago

Me:(laughed)Tim what are you telling my son,He is too young for those chats ijah

Tim:(laughed)He knows what I'm talking about,His eyes tell me he is going to be a player

Me:When did you switch from being a detective to a fortune teller?

Tim:(laughed)I'm also expecting, soon I'll be a dad

Me:(smiled)Wonderful who is she?

Tim:Her name is Bofelo

Me:Where is she from?

Tim:Ke Moyei here in Maun

Me:(laughed)Lucky you,you know what they say about those

Tim:(smiled)And she is exactly that,respectful and grateful..I'm gonna invite you to the wedding after the baby is born.

Me:(smiled)I'm so jealous

Tim:(laughed)I'm jealous of you too

Me:(I noticed another detective signaling Tim)Your coworkers are calling you

Tim:(Handed me JD)He is cute,see you

Me:Thanks

I noticed the detectives handing Tim a little note,I was so damn curious to know what the little note was saying, Atang has been acting like a man but I suspected that it might be one

of his secrets catching up to him.I went back inside with JD.A few hours later Atang came home excited.

Atang:(hugged me excited) Your uncle is ready for the bogadi negotiations to go on,He will be waiting to hear from my uncles so that they can start patlo.soon we will be getting married

Me:(smiled)That's nice

Atang:What did i do now?

Me:Nothing,There was a newborn on our skip,any idea who the mom could be?

Atang:(confused)why would I know the mom?

Me:It's just weird that the baby would be thrown into our skip

Atang:This skip is for the neighborhood, It is next to us but babe you know its for everyone

Me:I have a bad feeling about this

Atang:(pissed)Oh I get it , you think its my child?

Me:Well?

Atang:Pretty you don't respect me at all

Me:I use to until i learnt about all your kids

Atang:I take care of my kids and I think if i had a child out there I would know

Me:How would you know?You are having unprotected sex with every girl

Atang:(grabbed his car keys)O batla go nkgolega akere

Me:(blocked his way)I told you that leaving every time when we are talking is not gonna happen

AtangWe are not talking, you are accusing me.move away from the door

Me:Assure me that its not your kid

Atang:(pissed)Can you move away from the door,I dont want to push you

Me:Assure me

Atang:(pissed)I didn't get anyone pregnant, This is crazy for how long are we gonna do this?and I'm not having unprotected sex with anyone

Atang got a call,He took out his phone and answered, I stood in front of him.

Atang:Hello

Me:(whispered) Loudspeaker hoo,ke mang?

Atang:(Pissed,he put it on loudspeaker)

Mxm..Hello

Girl Voice:Mr David Dr Pohjwa is looking for you

Atang:What is it about?

Girl voice:Its concerning Tumo

Atang:What about him?

Girl voice:Sir I'm not sure, he just told me to call

you right away

Atang:Okay thanks Silvia

Silvia:pleasure is all mine sir

He hung up the phone.

Atang:(pissed)Pretty wee this is my phone its not ours

Me:It doesn't really matter, Isn't it you don't want me to work dont you know that the job will be mine not ours.

Atang:I'm going to the hospital

Me:I'm coming with you

Atang:With the baby again?

Me:Yes with the baby again akere ga rena maid or you want me or lock him inside

Atang:(pissed)NIxa I'll be in the car, dont keep

me waiting

I took JD and his nappy bag then locked the house. I got in the car and he drove off. He was so upset but I couldn't care less, I knew that when he denies o sala ale mosetlha abo o tlhomola pelo and then when he gets caught he apologizes abe a sale ale mosetlhanyana. I couldn't tell if he was honest or lying.

We got to the hospital and i went all the way upstairs, We remained in his office while he went to see Dr Pohjwa.

Atang:(on his way out)This is the last time my son is coming to the hospital when he is not sick

Me:(rold my eyes)Go finish whatever it is they called you for so that we can go home

Atang closed the door and left.I got a call from Gaone.

Me:hello

Gaone:Hee Kay was found dead

Me:(shocked) what happened?

Gaone:She gave birth on her own,the baby is no way to be found. People think she must have buried the baby somewhere,She bled to death

Me:where are you?

Gaone:In the hospital, I'm waiting for the visiting hour so that I can check on Masego

Me:I'm coming there,I was in Atang's office

I went down stairs to Gaone then we walked outside the hospital to the parking lot.

Gaone:They say she was found dead in her one room

Me:There is a baby that was thrown on our skip,I think its hers

Gaone:I wonder who the father is

Me:The baby was found with a note

Gaone:And?

Me:Let me ask Tim

I got my phone and called Tim.

Tim:Hello

Me:Hey you

Tim:What's up?

Me:The baby that was found on our skip,did you find his mom?

Tim:We are still investigating and following a

few tips,the only thing we have is a note

Me:what does it say?

Tim: It says the baby should be named Paledi,which is the father's name It also says 'I thought we would be a family but you betrayed me'

Me:Okay,bye Tim.

Tim:Sure

I was sure i heard that name before.

Me:(confused) He says the note said the baby's name is Paledi,where could i have heard this name...it rings a bell

Gaone:(remembered and got shocked) Oh my God that surname yaga.....

[02/26, 15:09] mca: #95

Gaone:(remembered and got shocked) Oh my God that's Masego's marriage name isn't it?

Me:(shocked)That's Fani's surname

Gaone:Hao that's impossible Fani doesn't cheat

Me:Masego is very secretive even if Fani cheated she wouldn't have shared it with us

Gaone:Haibo waitse Fani

Me:No wonder Masego has been down lately, I knew something was going down in that house,So Fani thought Masego couldn't conceive and impregnated Kay I bet he spat her like a gum when he noticed his wife was pregnant

Gaone:Now that's deep

My phone rang and I answered.

Me>Hello

Atang:Where are you?I hope you are not walking all over the hospital with a baby

Me:Im outside, we will meet at the car.Stop lecturing on how to mother my child

Atang:I'll be there in 10minutes

I hung up the phone.

Me:Dear let me go,we will talk.Please ask Masego if she knows anything about Kay

Gaone:Masego le ene mma ah,I'm trying to figure out what kind of a guy Fani is

Me:(laughed) He is a wanna be player

Gaone:(laughed)These quite guys when you meet them you relax,I'm sure Kay thought she found a husband and got surprised when Fani wanted nothing to do with her,she couldn't tell anyone because she had slept with a married

man.

Me:Gee goodnight mma

I went to the car and found Atang waiting for me.I got in and he drove off.

Me:What did Dr Pohjwa want?

Atang:He wanted me to be the one to tell Tumo about his little sister

Me:And?

Atang:And I did, his girlfriend will deal with his grief, Babe can we spend the last hours of this day focusing on us

Me:Fine,I'm sorry for accusing you of fathering Kay's baby

Atang:You need to change your attitude towards me

Me:I'm sorry

We arrived home and I prepared supper for us,we ate as a family then we went to the bathroom soon after Jordan slept.

Atang:Babe i told you about the wedding but you haven't responded

Me:(kissed him)I'm happy,I was a bit shocked by Kay's baby

Atang:So should I tell them to go ahead with patlo?

Me:Yes,Babe can i ask you something?

Atang:Okay

Me:Do you believe in polygamy?

Atang:Let's not talk about it because I know you going to blow it out of proportion then you gonna have an excuse for not giving me pussy

Me:(laughed)I told you that I'm not gonna have

sex with you anytime you want,im also part of this relationship

Atang:I know you are part of this but you are not even trying to meet me half way

Me:I'm still going through some things

Atang:Like what?

Me:My friends are...

Atang:(interrupted) I have friends too who are going through shit but im not taking it out on you and their situations have not affected how i relate to you

Me:I need a break from sex,ever since I had the baby I have been tired because unlike then now I have a full-time job of taking care of a baby and its not easy, I need to rest at night not for you to ride me and then go to work leaving me to deal with your kid

Atang:I work too,When I come here ke abo ke lapile from standing and walking up and down

that hospital, It's not like I seat around doing nothing, I use my physical and mental strength and the least you can do is be there for me after

Me:Be your stress reliever?

Atang:However you see it,(he grabbed a towel and got out of the tub)

Me:I think you are being selfish,

Atang:(pissed)I knew this is what you wanted, an argument before bed time so that you dont give me some....,while on the selfish topic..you haven't allowed me to touch you for almost two weeks, who is the selfish one?

Me:It's not easy being a parent

Atang:Please find a better excuse

He walked to the bedroom, I wrapped myself with a towel and followed him.

Me:Atang you must understand that I get tired too

Atang:(laughed in disbelief)You must be joking..2weeks?

His phone rang, he grabbed it and answered.I stared into his eyes reminding him of our little tradition.He reluctantly pressed loudspeaker.

Atang:Hello

Palesa:Noodles Junior is not well

Atang:What's wrong?

Palesa:He has been vomiting, his temperature is a little high i gave him paracetamol an hour ago but he is still the same

Atang:How much is his temperature?

Palesa:It's 39°C, Babe please do something I'm scared

Atang:I'm coming right now

He hung up and looked for his clothes. Okay first of all that name just pissed me off every time i heard it,What the hell is Noodles,I had a feeling Palesa just wanted to use the baby to see Atang.

Me:You are not leaving, she is lying

Atang:(putting on his clothes) Babe come on how do you know she is lying?

Me:(pissed) Really Atang did she just call you babe and what the hell is Noodles?

Atang:I don't know why she called me that,I told her not to call me that but non of that matters right now,I have to make sure Junior is not dehydrated

Me:I'm a mother too and I know that when a child is sick you take them to the hospital

especially when they have been vomiting, she is lying, It's past 9 pm what has she been waiting for all this time?

Atang: Seriously you need to stop

Me:(crying) Atang you are not leaving

Atang:(he tied his shoe laces and grabbed the car keys, He leaned over and kissed me) Babe I'll be right back I promise

Me:(crying) Atang please don't do this she is lying, When are you coming back?

Atang:(He helped me stand up and then he held me by my waist) Look at me...(i looked in his eyes) I love you and I'll be back soon

He kissed me passionately and took his phone on his way out, I could feel my heart break, I could only imagine what was going to happen. For a moment I almost lost my mind then I decided to act like it doesn't bother me, I

got in bed and slept next to my phone. JD was sound asleep. My phone rang and i jumped thinking its Atang.

Me: Hello

Palesa: Hey girlfriend

Me: What do you want?

Palesa: I'll be pampering him tonight

Me: Why are you doing this?

Palesa: Please don't tell me you have convinced yourself that you and Jordan are the only family he has

Me: (pissed) Dream on

Palesa: I'll dream the next day... I'm sure tonight he won't give me a chance to dare sleep.....(9t)

[02/26, 15:09] mca: #96

I hung up on Palesa, You know I couldn't understand why Palesa felt the need to inform me every time she had a dirty plan, I ignored her and put my head on the pillow, I started wondering if really Atang could resist her and I realized that he won't stop her if she got naked for him, I got up and silently took JD and put him in his car seat and buckled him up. I drove to Palesa's house

My heart was beating faster than I have ever felt, I got stopped by the Park view robots, Waiting for the green light to go on was like torture as soon as the green light came on I accelerated. I got in the yard and parked next to Atang's car and walked to the door, I knocked but there was no answer and there was Shania Twain music playing. I banged on that door and Palesa opened.

She was wearing a lime towel,I pushed through the door and walked in,Atang was in the bed. I looked for his clothes and found them by the couch, I got them and I threw them on his face.

Me:(pissed) Put on your clothes and lets go

Palesa:(she got the clothes) He is not going anywhere, you don't come to my house and give orders

Me:Im not talking to you

Palesa:And I'm talking to you

Atang got up from the bed,he was naked and had no sign of a boner,he picked his boxers on the floor and put them on.

Atang:Palesa give me back my clothes, I'm going

Palesa:(slapped him)You won't do this to me,you are not gonna sleep with me and then walk away,Didn't i tell you that if i give it up you'll have to sleepover?

Me:(shocked)what,bitch are you serious?
(Spoke to Atang)Mxm Atang Let's go

Palesa:Sheh Pretty tlhe mma he is not going, just go back home

Atang:(pissed,he got his clothes from her)You all need to keep it down Junior is sleeping and he is not well

Palesa:(crying) Atang you are not leaving with her

Me:Watch it happen

Palesa slapped me and pushed me on the bed,I got up and slapped her too,I grabbed her hair and pulled it, we fell on the bed.Atang pulled us apart.I was so angry i slapped him too.

Me:Didn't you say you'll be back,then you come here and sleep with a cheap slut like this

Palesa:I am not a cheap slut,Im a wife like you,this is my man too

Atang:(pissed)If this chicken fight continues I'm taking my kids and going,Pretty I'm sorry okay? let's go

Palesa:Atang if you walk out this door i promise you I'm finding myself a boyfriend, Believe me there are guys who want me and if you walk out that door I'm calling one of them.

Atang:(pissed) Palesa dont test me

Palesa:If you walk out its over,I can't do this,why cant you tell her that Junior and I are your family too?

Junior woke up and started crying, Atang walked over to his cot and got him.

Palesa:Pretty get out of my house

Me:I came to get what's mine and dont ever touch me

Palesa:You need to grow up and stop following a man wherever he goes

Me:Oh I'm sorry did I interrupt something, bitch grow some tiddies and build your own family, you whore

Palesa:You are the bitch,Atang has been the only man in my life and I bet you cant say the same

I slapped her on the face then she pushed me on the bed and sat on top of me,I held her ear pinching it as hard as i could,she pulled my hair,I managed to pull her off me and get on top,I punched her a couple of times on the face then I got off her.

Me:You need to leave me and my family alone

Palesa:He is my family too,get that through your thick skull,Dump him if you cant accept it.

We heard Amorok reversing, Palesa walked over to Junior's cot and noticed he wasn't there. I remembered that Jordan has been in the car,I walked out to the car and found that he was gone too.Palesa stood by the door of her house holding her phone.

Me:(pissed,I started the ignition) You are a whore,We are getting married. Like it or not and after that if you try anything I'm suing you

Palesa:If by luck you get married and sue me,Atang will get a loan and pay for my fine then guess what bitch,You and I together with his kids will both suffer while he is paying for

the loan

I drove off,I was so hurt that Atang slept with her,we were preparing for our wedding for goodness sake.Tears couldn't stop running down my cheeks, my throat was hurting, I was so angry and felt like screaming at the top of my lungs.I tried calling him but he didn't pick my call.

I got home and washed my face,I grabbed a ribbon and pulled my hair into a pony tail. I took off my pyjamas and noticed i had bruises on my chest,that bitch had pinched me.I sat on the bed and tried calling Atang,his phone was off,Okay i almost exploded. That negro got some nerve,running away with my son after leaving me in the house to go get some pussy.

I put on some jeans and a T-shirt then drove to his house and he wasn't there,I thought maybe he went back to Palesa's house so I drove there and passed by the gate,then I noticed he wasn't there,Palesa was gone too.I drove back home and when I entered the gate i saw Palesa driving pass the gate.I rolled down the window.

Me:Stalking bitch!

Palesa:Don't flatter yourself, You are not worth stalking

She speeded into the night and I drove in the yard and parked by my door,I layed on the bed in tears,Somewhere in those tears i fell asleep. I woke up early morning and went for my phone,there was no missed call or message. I prepared myself for the interview and sat down waiting for time to pass by,My eyes were swollen from crying a night before but I wasn't

gonna waste the chance of having a job.

An hour later I put on my sunglasses and drove off to Island safari lodge for my interview of Front desk post. There were about seven of us and the post was only one, From the conversations i heard when we were outside i could see that i wasn't gonna make it because i had no experience of front desk but a few of them had references for that, we got called in and wrote a 10question interview, sadly I didn't make it.

I got back in the car and went back home. when i got there i went straight to bed and called Atang.

Atang: Hello

Me: (I tried to speak but a cry was the only thing

i could let out)....

Atang:Babe I didn't mean to...

I hung up the phone and cried even more.....

[02/26, 15:09] mca: #97

Atang called again.

Me:(crying) Hello

Atang:I'm coming I need to tell you something

Me:Where is JD?

Atang:I'm going to drop off Junior then we are coming

Me:I don't care what you do just bring my son

Atang:I'm coming

I felt so weak i had not eaten anything since a night before,I got up and prepared something to eat.My phone rang.

Me:Hello

Masego:Hi,I got discharged from the hospital

Me:Okay

Masego:I'm with Fani's baby

Me:Can we talk about this later,I'm not really in the mood

Masego:What's wrong?

Me:Palesa

Masego:Your twin again?

Me:Now you are pissing me off

Masego:Your mission was working you killed it by depriving him sex,you know Atang needs sex to function,he survived two weeks,you should have stopped when he reasoned with you.

Me:I'm done with him,I have tried my level best and he failed me.

Masego:Well do what's best for you,I'm fixing my marriage. Fani confessed to me and I have decided to forgive him and take his child but Tumo somehow has a problem with Fani.

Me:Let's talk later

Masego:If you love him,marry him.Polygamy is illegal you'll have all the control once you are married. He might want to cheat but he wont do it like now and those girls won't make all those performances,Being a wife gives you a right to stop certain things and when you are a wife no girl can have he audacity to call or send your man anything procative.

Me:Later dear

I cleaned my house while waiting for JD,then another call came in.

Me:Hello

Gaone:Where are you?

Me:I'm home what's wrong?

Gaone:I was just wondering if you are okay,why am I babysitting Junior and Jordan?

Me:(confused)what?how long have you had them?

Gaone:Atang dropped them an hour ago

Me:What did he say?

Gaone:He called me and asked if I could help him he had an emergency and I agreed then he brought the kids and left,he looked upset even though he was trying to hide it,He said he will come get them before lunch but ke past two and my shift has started, I have to be at work.

Me:I'll be there to get them,I didn't know anything. He said he was going to drop off

Junior and come home

Gaone:okay hurry love,I'm late already

I couldn't understand what was going on,I drove to Gaone's house and got the kids.

Gaone:What's going on?

Me:Atang is sleeping with Palesa

Gaone:Okay

Me:okay?

Gaone:It's always the same thing with you two,This time you pushed him,i long told you to stop your little games,I'm sorry my friend but this time I blame you,Palesa just took advantage of the situation that you created.

Me:If Atang loves me I shouldn't try hard for him to be faithful,anyways I'm going to Gaborone

Gaone:Why are you going?

Me:I need to change everything about my life

Gaone:The man you love is from an entirely different background,you have to accept him or leave him and find your match.Im late dear, please drop me off at work.

I drove Gaone to work,on the way back I decided to pass by Palesa's house so that I can drop off Junior. I parked outside next to Atang's car and left the kids in the car with Windows open.

As I walked closer I could hear that there was a serious fight in the house, When I got closer I noticed Atang was beating her,I was so shocked.I could hear everything.

Atang:(pissed)Why are you testing me?

Palesa:(crying) Atang you are hurting me

Atang: Why did you bring a man here, Did you sleep with him?

Palesa: I didn't sleep with him, Can you please leave me alone, you are hurting me

Atang: Palesa wa ntlwaela waitse, why o ntalela ne ngwanyana ke wena?

Palesa: Kana you hurting me

I didn't know if i should stop them or take Junior with me, The evil side of me wanted him to beat her up but something made me knock on that door, He stopped hitting her when he heard a knock at the door. I knocked again and he got out, Our eyes met and I shook my head in disbelief.

Me: Atang what are you doing?

Atang: I'll talk to you later

He put on his belt and drove off, I stood there looking like a lost puppy, I heard Palesa crying inside and decided to walk in. I took one look at her and felt bad for her, she was bleeding through her nose and bruised all over.

Me: (I picked her phone on the floor and gave it to her) I brought Junior

Palesa: (she covered her face with a towel and cried) Where is he?

Me: He is in the car

Palesa: Can you babysit him for me until tomorrow?

Me: Okay

She got up and put Junior's clothes, pumpers and milk on his bag then handed it to me. She

was so bruised, I felt bad for her. I got out and put Junior's bag in the trunk and drove off.....

[02/26, 15:10] mca: #98

I got home with the kids and bathed them, I put them on nappies and prepared their bottles for feeding. Junior wasn't so bad, I mean he wasn't a cry baby, he played with toys without troubling me.

I sat down and wondered what kind of boys we were raising, Would they be too dominant like their dad or would they be gentlemen. For the first time my brain was so empty, One thing for sure I loved Atang, Everything about him was loveable besides that he was insanely jealous and that he had quite a hand. I know whoever that will read this diary is going to think I'm an idiot but gake itire bathong, I entered the

relationship ka ditlhako gotlhe le ditsebe tota.

Since the beginning of our relationship Atang had only hit me twice and on both occasions he slapped me,I have never seen him use a belt.Every time I remembered how he beat Palesa my throat got dry.I clearly saw that he was way too jealous of her,Of all the baby mamas our fights and arguments were about her,Lebo was never in the picture and for some reason I was curious why she was so quite.

A few hours later the boys fell asleep, I took my phone and activated my Facebook account, I had decided to stay off social media but somehow I missed seeing and chatting with my friends. Soon as I logged in I saw all the photo tags from Lebo,I visited Atang's account and went through his timeline,he was being tagged in so many photos by Palesa and Lebo.I know

this may sound crazy but I was hurt that every photo Atang posted he got over 100 Likes and only 10Likes would be guys the rest being ladies, the comments on his photos were heartbreaking, women were flirting with him and he wasn't letting them down.I saw one comment that registered in my brain for good 'Your lips are to die for #hidesface' It was so depressing to go through all the comments on his photos.

I logged out and took a deep breath. I later on decided to call his grandma to check on her.

Grandma: hello

Me:Hello,how are you?

Grandma: I'm good,when am I going to see my grandson, I want that boy to know where he comes from

Me:We will visit soon

Grandma: But we are coming there,Patlo starts on Monday so I guess we will meet there

Me:Do you know that Atang has another girlfriend?

Grandma: She told me the other time when i was checking on Junior but when I asked Atang he didn't give me an exact answer

Me:So if he had another girl you people wouldn't mind?

Grandma: It's our tradition, we wouldn't be surprised but I would be disappointed. Do you ever talk to him about this?

Me:He doesn't want to talk about it,This afternoon he beat Junior's mom,I'm now with Junior but I'm wondering what this means,I'm considering letting him go

Grandma: (shocked) Atang can beat a woman?

Me:Yes,he does

Grandma: I didn't know that,I did not raise a woman beater,we don't have or tolerate that behavior, I'll talk to his uncles this afternoon on our meeting.

Me:Is it possible to also talk to him about leaving Palesa,I really dont want to share my man

Grandma: I will talk to him when i get there,I'll explain to him how it feels to a woman. His uncles have more than one wife so they might not be helpful on that area but they will be angry that he beats women that's one thing we never had or allowed. Even his grandfather never laid a hand on me or the other sisters here.

Me:How many women did you share with?

Grandma: three,Atang's biological grandma was my closest of them all

Me:(shocked)Wait,you are not his biological grandma?

Grandma: No,their grandma died when their mom was a teenager

Me:But you love him,had you not told me I wouldn't have suspected anything

Grandma: I was so lonely when she died because she was my best friend, I took her kids and raised them as mine

Me:Wao that's so generous of you no wonder Atang loves you so much

Grandma: I'm concerned about the beating, I will have his uncles talk to him and don't worry when they are done talking to him he won't ever hit you or anyone ever

Me:Okay,nice talking to you

Grandma: Ba dumele bo nnana

I hung up the phone,Really I didn't think i was that type no matter how many times i brought myself to the thought, I couldn't digest it.Atang

parked outside and knocked at the door,I got up and opened for him,He got in and sat on the bed he looked tipsy and I could smell wine on him.

Me:(calm)I'm all ears but don't say I'm sorry or I love you

Atang:I don't know what to say

Me:Do you love Palesa?

Atang:Not as much as I love you

Me:(shocked)I was hoping you'd say the opposite, Atang what are you saying?

Atang:I want you more babe,I want you to be my wife(he kissed my neck and got his hand inside my panties)

Me:(I resisted and removed his hand from my panties) Are you drunk?

Atang: I had only two glasses of wine,I'm not

drunk

He kissed me on the lips and took off my tink top,I resisted but he used more pressure,he pressed both of my hands on the bed under his strong arms and kissed me.

Me:Atang the boys are sleeping,don't do this

Atang:I'll be gentle they won't hear a thing..

He kissed me again then he let go of my hands and unzipped his jeans, there was a knock at the door,I walked to the door and opened.

One police officer and two special constables stood at the door.

Me:Hello

Officer:Hello,we are looking for Atang David

Me: Why?

Before he could answer Atang got up, zipped his jeans and silently walked outside, They opened for him at the back of a police car then the two constables joined him. The police officer drove away and I watched as BX disappeared.....(9t)

[02/26, 15:10] mca: #99

I went back inside and got my phone, I sat on the bed and called Palesa.

Palesa: Hello

Me: You reported him?

Palesa: I'm at the station, he was talking crazy and they locked him up

Me: Atang takes things lightly this will be the

second time he is locked up for assault

Palesa:Really?

Me:Yeah,I hope they give him a stiff punishment,The last time he was fined

Palesa:I felt so guilty though, How is Junior?

Me:He is fine,they are sleeping

Palesa:Thank you for babysitting and I'm sorry for earlier

Me:It's fine

I hung up the phone.

The next morning Palesa came and took her son,she was still bruised. Things were a little awkward between us. I gave her Junior's bag and she left.I called Masego and told her that I was coming over.

When I got there I saw Masego's new baby, she was fond of him.

Me:What's his name?

Masego: Andrea Paledi,I so love him

Me:So Fani are why?

Masego:We were going through some difficult times,I wasn't there for him sexually and he found comfort in her, when i finally found myself and started doing my part he dumped her but she was pregnant and he was afraid to tell me so he told her to stay away from him.I'm still angry with him but I don't hate the child and i won't make him reject his son.Tumo was very happy when he heard me saying that i want the baby to be with me and not a orphanage.

Me:You have a big heart

Masego:How is your troublemaker?

Me:He has been locked up for beating

Palesa,Nna tota i don't know what to do anymore, I really thought he had changed and now beating Palesa and getting drunk?

Masego:He had changed the problem is that you are failing to understand your man and as long as you don't get him you'll never be happy, Every woman needs to understand her man and love him according to how he wants to be loved not how you think he should be loved.

Me:I don't know what Atang needs from me,I loved him and forgiven him now I'm tired I just wanna run away and stay somewhere

Masego:Talk to him and understand him,Hear what he wants in a woman and tell him what you want

Me:This polygamy thing pisses me off,where i come from we dont do that i only read about polygamy on media

Masego:Did you tell him that?

Me:No,he never wants to talk about it

Masego:why?

Me:He says I'll blow it out of proportion
whatever that means

Masego:Then why don't you prove him wrong? I think you are being a little immature. With a man like Atang you really need to be calm when you make your judgment, I'm sorry to say this but men like him tell you what you want to hear because they feel you cant handle the truth and the best thing is to prove him wrong,do you know that there are men who can confess?

Me:I doubt that

Masego:They exist but they do that because the partners make it easy to confess,You must learn to take it in like a woman not a little girl who just started dating.

Me:I hear you but Atang is so complicated

Masego:You are both complicated, I'm sure he

feels like you are complicated too. Who deprives her boyfriend sex just because she read a blog saying test his love for you, come on... it's stupid and you need to get in touch with reality, you had made progress and now you are back to square one. Palesa shouldn't bother you, once you are married she will be terribly hurt and she won't allow Atang to waste her time because truthfully the Constitution of Botswana recognizes only one wife.

Me: But if he loved me why beat her?

Masego: He is paying for everything in that house, rent, food and everything it's logical that he would get upset, I'm sure he felt used. Another thing learn to stick to your words, Atang needs to know that if you say something you mean it.

Me: Okay, I'll talk to him

I left Masego's house full of data not knowing

which one to discard. One thing I clearly got is that I don't know what Atang wants. I felt deeply disappointed that we had made progress and I destroyed everything with my insecurities, I got a call from him.

Atang: Mmagwe Jordan can you pick me at the police station?

Me: No problem, I was just passing there

Atang: Thanks

I drove by the Maun police station and got him. He got in and adjusted the car seat to bend backwards. He layed on his back. I drove home and never asked him anything. I prepared him bathing water and when he finished he sat next to me and held both of my hands. He looked at me and said nothing.

Me:What's wrong?

Atang:I am wrong,I don't know how to apologize to you

Me:Don't apologize, make me understand you so that i don't get surprised,I swear to God whatever you tell me I won't hold a grudge or use it against you

Atang:My family expects me to marry more than twice,my uncles to be exact. It's like a serious thing but after dating all of you at the same time i realized that I can't deal with such stress plus you have been nothing but nice to me,I decided to leave it all behind and be with you but you were on my case 24/7 at times I was afraid to even come home.I really wanted to make love to you but you were not willing, I should have been patient but i got impatient and went to Palesa,she told me she could only sleep with me if i spent a night and i was desperate so i gave in,we kind of made an

agreement that she would be there for me and I'd be there for her. I felt betrayed that she brought a man after we made an agreement, I wish I could change it but it's already done

Me:Wao.....that's deep,So your family wants you to do this polygamy thing?

Atang:Yes but I'm not forced to if I don't want to

Me:What do you want?

Atang:I want you but you have to trust me,I know it's hard based on my record but just try me and see

Me:What do you want from me?

Atang:Submit to me and I'll do whatever you want

Me:submit?

Atang:Let me fuck you how I want,don't work just stay home with my son and I promise I'll do anything you want.Anything...I'll never look at another woman

Me:I want you to be faithful to me,stop hitting me and stop drinking then I'll do whatever you want.

Atang:Do you know what submission and dominance means sexually?cause it means something completely different

Me:I don't know but I'll do it if it's that important to you

Atang:cool,I'm gonna be faithful to you

Me:Do you love Palesa?

Atang:Honestly I liked her because she loved me,she made me feel guilty and I felt obligated to be nice to her

Me:Would you marry her

Atang:Not without your blessing, I won't touch her or entertain her,don't worry about her.

Me:I'll watch you and if you sleep with anyone I'm done with you

A MONTH LATER

The bogadi negotiations were done and everything went smoothly. Atang was charged the maximum charge for bride's price P12 000 and he paid without looking back. I had the opportunity to meet his family, it was weird meeting the wives but I brushed it off my head and enjoyed being with them. My parents had called me immediately after patlo and told me how I'm supposed to behave as an engaged woman, They told me that a good wife spends time home and doesn't entertain a lot of friends. They also told me that the downfall for most women is sharing secrets with friends. More advices were to come after the wedding.

Palesa was having difficult time accepting that Atang was done with her, we had reduced her

money to P1000 and she was supposed to tell me if she needed anything. Although she had dropped the case Atang was given a written warning at work a few weeks after the incident, he was demoted from Senior Assistant Oncologist to just an Oncologist, It crushed his ego but for some reason I was happy about it because his salary was reduced.

We had agreed not to set a date, until we were completely at peace. He had reduced drinking but we weren't having sex..

It was difficult pretending not to be insecure but each time he proved innocent and I began feeling comfortable. I was worried that Atang wasn't asking for sex, One afternoon he came home and found me in the bathroom, he joined me.

Atang:(kissed me)I love you

Me:(smiled)I love you more

He slightly pressed me against the wall with his hand on my neck and kissed me,with his other hand he rubbed my clits then he stopped and baby kissed me.

Me:Atang why are we not having sex,are you cheating?

Atang:Ouch....that hurts,No I'm not cheating. I'm going to have sex with you after the wedding

Me:Why after the wedding?

Atang:(laughed) I'm saving the best for last

Me:(confused)what?

Atang:(kissed me)believe me it's not easy holding myself, so the earlier you set that date the better..I'm dying to have you as my sub

Me:(laughed)I'll work on that

My phone rang, I wiped myself with a towel and answered it...

Me:Hello?

Girly:(crying) I killed him

Me:(shocked) Excuse me?

Girly:(crying) I killed him..he is dead...oh I killed him.....

[02/26, 15:11] mca: #100

Girly:Tony was beating me and I stabbed him

Me:Girly dont do anything stupid, call the police

Girly:I don't want to go to prison

Me:please call the police,you'll tell them it was self defense

Girly:Okay

She hung up,I was shocked.Girly had always been strong,somehow I always felt that their fights would go too far but i never thought it would come to death.

One morning after feeding him,Jordan started wheezing and crasping for air. I was panicking not knowing what to do,I grabbed him and drove to the hospital.

They immediately put him on oxygen and later on admitted us on the hospital. I called Atang:

Atang:Hello?

Me:Where are you I have been admitted in the hospital,Jordan couldn't breathe again

Atang:Did they do an X-ray on him?

Me:Yes but they cant find anything, the Doctor

said he looks fine

Atang:(sad)Now I'm really worried

Me:I'm scared

Atang: Don't worry my love we are in this together.

I sat on that hospital bed feeling the worst pain i have ever felt,Jordan had never been so sick.The worst thing about his condition was that no body could tell exactly what was wrong. Atang was taking it too hard,he felt like he was failing his son.I got a call from Atang's granny.

Me:Hello

Grandma: Hello,I hear Jordan is not well again

Me:We are in the hospital

Grandma: Now do you see what i meant when I said It's important for him to be protected, That

boy is a David and as long as you don't want to do things the way we do them the worst is yet to come,there is a way that ours kids are protected from harm

Me:(angered) No disrespect but I'm not going to do superstitious things on my son,I have no desire to do magic on him

Grandma: Mothuso is not magic it's a way of protecting a child from harm and we take it seriously in our family

Me:In our family there is no such thing

Grandma: That child is not yours alone,we have paid bogadi for you,you are part of this family and you better start learning how things are done

Me:I'm not using muti on my son,God will heal him

Grandma: If we loose that boy his death will be on your hands

Me: Please don't use death and my son on the same sentence, thank you for calling but I think I'm done talking to you.

I hung up and cried, Atang walked in with one of his paediatrician coworkers. Jordan was sleeping next to me.

Atang: (kissed me) hang in there

Doctor: I really think it's asthma but then the X-ray shows that he is just normal, I'm yet to confirm, I'll also take his blood sample and do further testing.

Me: Please do that, I'm so scared

Atang: He will be fine.

A couple of days later we were discharged from the hospital, Jordan was back to normal and we

were happy, Atang had stopped drinking completely ever since Jordan started getting sick. I was impressed with his changes.

We had just finished having breakfast that warm Saturday, Jordan was playing with his toys. Atang and I were laying on the bed.

Atang: I'm worried about Jordan, I think he has asthma, it might be developing since it's not showing on the X-ray

Me: Whatever it is it's scaring me, The way he loses his breath is scary and I hate seeing him being put on oxygen.

Atang: Don't worry we will be fine, I'm gonna do my best to get him help

Me: I hope so

Atang: (kissed me) My brave girl

Me:I think the 15th is the best day to say I do what do you think?

Atang:(hugged me)Thank you so much,it's short notice but i like it

Me:i think its the best date because its the day of the month that we met

Atang:Even better,I'll talk to my parents,In a few weeks you'll be my wife

Me:(smiled)I can't wait

Later on I got Jordan and went to buy a few things in the mall then I passed by KFC to buy Ice cream, I met Tumo on the Q he was with Brian,He was so excited to see me and I was so happy to see him,it had been months since we saw each other.

Tumo:(smiled and hugged me) Beautiful as always..

Me:(smiled)Hey you,it's been such a long time

Tumo:Pretty don't you miss me?

Me:(laughed and blushed) You are such a comedian

Tumo:(laughed) I don't know how you got over me but i think you should give me a tip

Me:I'm getting married on the 15th,when is your wedding?

Tumo:I still haven't proposed yet

Me:You are such a chicken..

Out of nowhere Jordan started wheezing again, I ran to the car then Tumo followed me there.

Tumo:What's wrong?

Me:He is loosing his breath again, I have to go to the hospital now

Tumo:(put Brian in the car)wait for me I'll be back

He ran to his car and came back with asthma spray,He inserted the mouth piece on Jordan's mouth and sprayed,Jordan grasped for air then Tumo sprayed again. Jordan relaxed...I was surprised.

Me:(shocked) Who's spray is that?

Tumo:It's mine

Me:You are asthmatic?

Tumo:Yeah,you didn't know,I didn't know Jordan was asthmatic, why didn't you tell me?

Me:We couldn't tell exactly if it was asthma,It doesn't show on the X-ray

Tumo:Yeah mine didn't show on the X-ray for the first few months when i was young.Are you

sure this is not mine son?

Me:(laughed)You are such a comedian!

Tumo:I know its ridiculous but think about it,All that fooling around?

Me:(serious face)Please stop it,I'm getting married

Tumo:Pretty let's take a recap

Me:(annoyed) I'm not gonna remember what happened last year when i was depressed and confused okay,Take your son out of my car,I'm going

Tumo:(he stared me in the eyes)Pretty I want a DNA test on this boy.....

[02/26, 20:06] mca: #101

Tumo got Brian and I drove off leaving him standing there,Tumo had some nerve suggesting that he was the father of my son

based on a condition that a thousand other people had in Botswana. Like really how stupid could he be, He had Holy if he wanted a child why not get her pregnant and leave me alone.

I got home and layed JD on the bed then I sat next to him looking carefully at his face..I looked at his fingers and toes..I slightly opened his mouth with my fingers and noticed the color of his gum was the dark type,I stood up and took a short walk to the gate then i came back and looked at him again..Jordan's eyes were naturally big..Okay i decided to stop judging him,I believed i was day dreaming Tumo had messed with my head that's why i saw his features on my son, I mean Jordan had Atangs ears and his little penis was too big for him but then Tumo was the same size as Atang so I scratched that one,aah man either way it's not like kids always come out looking like their fathers.

I wish i could speak to Girly,Her number wasn't available ever since the day she called me about killing Tonny,Tonny's number wasn't available too.Not knowing what happened to Girly killed me,She didn't have a lot of friends at Limkokwing but the few that i tried calling said she hasn't showed up in school for quite sometime, I searched for her sister Unoda on Facebook and messaged her "can we chat when you find time" she had messenger so she responded instantly.

Unoda:Hello,

Me:Hi,I have been trying to get hold of Girly since that incident with Tonny but her number is not available

Unoda: she is prison for murder

Me:What?

Unoda:The case is taking so long,she hasn't been found guilty yet she is in prison

Me:What about the bail?

Unoda:Her bail is P100 000,Our parents dont have money

Me:Jesus

Unoda:It's just tears at home,mom is going crazy

Me:I'm sorry, where is she held?

Unoda:She is in Gaborone

Me:I wish to see her,she must be terrified. My friend batho..men are dogs Tonny pushed her to the breaking point

Unoda:Gatwe Tonny had paid Bogadi for another girl,I guess he wanted to marry another girl back at home while he was staying with Girly.

Me:Hee?kante Tonny where is he from

Unoda:Serowe

Me:Modemo

Unoda:Girly chased him out but he refused and tried to use force on her jaaka omo itse Girly ka short temper she went for the knife.

Me:Heeh!

Unoda:Let me get in class,chat later-nyana

Me:Ok,Please if you talk to her tell her she is in my heart

Unoda:

I logged out speechless, I was surprised that some guys can actually marry another woman while you are staying in the same house,I mean what then is the use of cohabitation? The worst thing about dating someone who comes from a different region or town is that they can have a wife or marry while you are busy eating Debonairs pizza in the city with them and those

visits to the village of "I'm checking on my parents" can actually be a totally different thing.

A few hours later Atang came home,I hugged him a welcome home one then served him with food. I took a careful look at his fingers and nails,I was literally scanning him from head to toe.Lord have mercy!

Atang:(chewing) This is good,everything is so perfect nowadays we don't buy junk food, I find a meal everyday when i come home,this is just great.

Me:(smiled)My parents gave me a few tips

Atang:(laughed)I like your parents

Me:You are also not troubling me,what's up with that?

Atang:(laughed)I guess my parents gave me tips too

Me:Your granny, those uncles i don't trust them

Atang:(laughed)After seeing you they said they get why you are enough for me,Your beauty is unbelievable

Me:Mxm stop lying

Atang:(laughed)Nxu struu,Hey I got the test from the paediatrician. He gave me a little spray for Jordan he suspects asthma like we initially thought, We will test him after a few months later to see if we can pick anything specific.He hasn't had any seizures since maloba?

Me:No,he has been fine

Atang got up and put his food on the microwave, I looked at the back of his head,I was obsessed with cross checking his features with Jordan's. My phone rang and I jumped.

Me:Hello

Masego:Dear don't you have milk of magnesia,
Andrea is constipated

Me:I have it

Masego:Okay,Fani will come by to get it

Me:Okay

Masego:Are you okay?

Me:I'm fine

Masego:Ehe..ciao

I hung up the phone,Atang landed a kiss at the
back of my neck I jumped.

Atang:What?

Me:Nothing

Atang:You are so jumpy,am i missing
something?

Me:No,I managed to book the Tents and the DJ

Atang:Good,At least everything is sorted, I want

that day to go well..I don't wanna disappoint you

Me:I pray so too

Atang:(took out his laptop and handed it to me)There is a movie in there that i want you to watch

Me:(smiled) Thanks,ke one mang?

Atang:(walked to the bathroom)50 shades of grey

Me:Sounds boring i hope its not action

Atang:(spoke from the bathroom)It's very interesting, Start it I'll join you after bathing

I got the continental pillow and put it on my back and watched..At the start it seemed like a very slow movie but i watched anyway, My phone rang and I jumped then answered it.

Me:Hello

Tumo:Pretty wee please don't play games with me,so you blocked my number?

Me:Leave me alone please

Tumo:I finally remembered, remember that night you slept over and woke up late?Remember that time we used a condom?The sex we had after that we did a withdrawal but guess what I'm not really not experienced when it comes to pulling out maybe i delayed or something

Me:Move on with your life,Where is Holy?

Tumo:If that's my son which I'm sure is,I want his names changed with immediate effect and I want him next to me,you get me?

Me:You are obsessed, you need help

Tumo:I'm coming there tomorrow to get a swab for DNA testing,There was nothing like premature

Me:If you come here I'm telling Atang

Tumo:Please do..please do or let me do it for you,is that fine with you?cause i dont mind saying it to his face,Infact I'd like to see the look on his face when he gets this

Me:Tumo please, please leave me alone.

Atang came in and I hung up the phone.My heart was beating so fast I couldn't understand why Tumo wouldn't leave me alone,My life was finally getting back on track and the wedding was in a few days,Atang snuggled next to me and put my head on his chest.We watched the movie. My phone rang again.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:07] mca: #102

I answered the phone.

Me:Hello

Gaone:Hi,how are you?

Me:Im good, how are you?

Gaone:I called to check on Jordan how is he?

Me:He is fine dear they concluded that its asthma, he will be using a spray

Gaone:I'm sorry I have never seen asthmatic individual, is it bad?

Me:It's not that bad cause its seasonal but the worst thing is to get a seizure when you don't have the spray with you.

Gaone:Okay,well say hello to him for me.goodnight

Me:Goodnight

I hung up the phone and continued watching the movie with Atang. Towards the end of the movie I had learnt what Atang meant by submit,The whole thing just scared the hell out of me,I had been complaining that Atang was addicted to sex but What i saw was just beyond

my imagination. It was a big pill to swallow.

Me: This is what you meant?

Atang: Yes but scratch out the other things and remain with deepthroat, anal and few other light actions, I wouldn't hurt you it will be like we use to do it except that this time we will be adding a few actions.

Me: I don't like anal, it makes me feel like a bitch

Atang: Truly speaking that's the part I wouldn't wanna miss

Me: Atang have you done this before?

Atang: Yes

Me: With who?

Atang: Amber

Me: Babe I don't know, I don't think I can do this

Atang: It's fine, forget it... (kissed me) Don't worry about it

Me:So Amber did this,have you ever done it with Palesa?

Atang:You cant ask me such a question

Me:I desperately wanna know

Atang:Yes but nothing serious though

Me:Okay, goodnight

Atang:Goodnight?

Me:I'm sleepy

Atang:No you are not,(he caressed my cheek)Let's talk about it,I dont want you to sleep with a broken heart, I love you and you are my wife to be. Talk to me

Me:(saddened) Why do you want something like this?

Atang:Clearly you didn't understand me,I dont wanna hurt you or beat you that's crazy,I wouldn't want to fist you thats sadistic, I just want a little depththroat and anal not all those

other sick things,I wouldn't tie you up and hit you babe come-on

Me:(Reluctant) Okay

Atang:Just forget the whole thing,its fine don't worry about it.I know its crazy

Me:I'll think about it

Atang:(kissed me)Good,I respect you as my woman, don't relate it with disrespect

Me:(smiled) Fine ,You can stop marketing now

Atang:(laughed)I'm not marketing it

Me:(laughed)You are making it seem easy

I went to bed that night wondering if i could really do it but i was worried about Tumo more than anything, Truthfully I didn't remember that much and no matter how many times i tried to remember I couldn't really say it was impossible that it could be his son,I couldn't imagine

loosing everything i had worked so hard for,Atang had changed so much i was proud of him.Palesa and the other bitches weren't bothering us,he had stopped all the drama.I was finally happy with my man.

The next morning Atang went to work,I did my home chores and watched TV for a whie then I got JD and visited Masego.When i got there i found her watching TV with her son and we joined them.

Masego:So why don't you want a bridal shower?

Me:I don't want drama

Masego:I get your point

Me:Masego I don't know who Jordan's father is?

Masego:(shocked) Excuse me?

Me:I was sure it's Atang's but Tumo mentioned

a few scenarios and now im confused

Masego:But Jordan looks like Atang

Me:He also has Tumo's features, the big eyes,dark gums and his fingers and toes

Masego:Yes but it could be because he took care of you when you were pregnant

Me:Scientifically there is no such thing it's about the genes and DNA

Masego:Good,dira DNA test then

Me:The other part of me doesn't wanna find out

Masego:Let the truth come out before the wedding, never get in the marriage with secrets

Me:I'm so scared

Masego:You never know maybe it's Atang's baby

I got my phone and texted Tumo:

Me:(text)Come get a swab for DNA

Tumo:(text)It's faster if we draw out blood, you guys have to come to the hospital

Me:(text)Are you nuts?What am i gonna say to Atang

Tumo:(text)The truth

Me:(text)Never mind,let's drop it I know Atang is the father anyways, i was doing you a favor

Tumo:(text)Fine,I'll come draw blood and bring the sample to the lab

Me:(text)Im at Masego's place

Tumo::(text)I'll be there in 15minutes

20minutes later he arrived to collect Jordan's blood sample.He came with a small cooler box and collected Jordan's blood.

Tumo:(putting everything back in the cooler box)Now we just have to wait for the results

Me:How long are we gonna wait?

Tumo:A few weeks maybe,it just depends on how fast the lab technician is but you know how short stuffed we are but I'll talk to someone to fasten the process

Masego:If only it was a 5minutes thing, i hate waiting

Me:Tell me about it.

Tumo:(he left)I'll call you and thanks for doing the DNA test it's fair that we know the truth

I held Jordan in my hands praying in my heart that God does his magic and make him Atang's child I really didn't want to start my life from scratch again.

A DAY BEFORE THE WEDDING

Time had passed so quickly since the blood sample was collected, I had moved to my parent's place for the wedding preparations, Atang's parents from Gantsi were staying at his house some of them were in my house, I was excited about the wedding, Everything was so perfect. The Taylor had finished the bride's maids dresses well in time and my wedding gown was ready.

The elders were busy preparing for the big day, Men had collected loads of firewood while some were skinning a cow for the following day. The DNA test results had not arrived, i was hoping to get them before the wedding but it seemed time had gone by quickly and the lab was taking so long to process the results. I texted Tumo

Me:(text) How far?

Tumo:(text)I know hey,They are taking so long

Me:(text) bye

Tumo:(text)You might as well change his name cause that's my son,I looked at him when i withdrew blood on his arm that time and I felt it,That's my son

Me:(tex)Its Atang's son, cant you see he looks like him

Tumo:(text)I don't see Atang on Jordan

I gave up on replying Tumo,he was a sicko.I knew deep down in my heart that Jordan was a David and I wasn't gonna let Tumo put his crazy ideas in my mind. That following day would be the day that would change my life forever I was going to be Mrs David,The day i had waited and faught for.....

[02/26, 20:07] mca: #103

In the morning of the wedding, I woke up excited but a little bit scared of the major decision I was about to make that day. I was surrounded by elders, My aunties and two other family members from Atang's side had come for my dressing, I put on my white wedding gown and make up. We headed for the Maun District commissioner where we got our paper work, through out her speech she did mention that on the Constitution of Botswana you can only marry one spouse any else is unlawful, We both looked at each other and smiled. Later on after she read us the marriage constitution we went to church for our vows.

When we arrived at church the ladies took me to the room at the far end of the church, where I refreshed myself and powdered my nose. The

camera man and his crew were setting up their equipment, Atang and his best men Zoski stood at the altar with the Reverend. The DJ watched me as i stepped out of the room with my uncle holding my arm he played the 'wedding bells' we slowly walked through the church to the alter,I felt like crying, I could see Atang through my veil.He looked so cute on his tuxedo and his haircut was so definite with the waves,I could see his smile from a distance.

Finally I arrived at the alter,My uncle put my hands on Atang's hands,His palms were sweaty and shaking a little, I bet he couldn't believe the day had finally come. He removed my vail and I smiled at him,He smiled back.The church was so full I couldn't tell who was who.

The Reverend cleared his throat and read us the Bible, I was shaking with excitement and fear of

the unknown. I looked in his eyes and remembered all the good and bad memories we had together, He was looking at me too i just didn't know what he was thinking.

Reverend: Have you prepared your vows?(Spoke to Zoski) The rings

Zoski handed Atang the rings,Atang got my ring and inserted it on my finger as he said his vows

Atang: (staring into my eyes) Pretty when i met you i was just drifting around but with your patience,forgiveness and love you built me and made me the man i am today,I was empty and you filled me with your love,You are many women on one,You have it all and Its a privilege to be standing here with you today.For all your patience on me I promise you that you will be

my only one.

Reverend: (smiled)Pretty your turn

Me:(teary ,putting a ring on his finger)Atang I'm so proud of you for the man you have become, the man standing in front of me today is the man of my dreams and everything is exactly as i imagined, I love you.

Reverend: Atang David do you take Pretty Morgan to be your wedded wife for better for worse ,in sickness and in health until death do you apart?

Atang:(smiled)I do

Reverend: Pretty Morgan do you take Atang David to be your wedded husband for better for worse ,in sickness and in health until death do you apart?

Me:(smiled)I do

Reverend: We are gathered here today to join this man and women in the holy matrimony but If there is anyone here who feels this two should not be joined together please speak now or forever hold your peace...

Atang was holding on to my hands so tight,He was shaking and staring into my eyes,I on the other hand was praying that nobody should say a thing.Shuuuuuu no one objected,Gosh the feeling of relief was so obvious on both of our faces.He smiled and winked at me and I blushed a little with that girlish smile that turns guys on.

Reverend: Well in that case with the power invested in me I now pronounce you hu.....

Tumo entered the church, holding a piece of paper in his hands. you could hear a pin drop when Tumo walked in.

Tumo: (walking towards the alter) I object!!

He walked up to the alter and handed Atang the paper. Atang's face was full of disappointment and embarrassment. I was shaking like a leaf on a tree, Atang's whole family, my family and all our friends were all there...

Tumo: Just give me my son and continue with your wedding...

Atang: (putting his hands on the head) Jordan?

Tumo: Yeah that's my son, let's talk about sperms now shall we.....

sorry for keeping you waiting. XoX

[02/26, 20:07] mca: #104

Atang sat on the floor and read the paper,
Everyone was shocked,the whole church was
murmuring, Gaone came and stood next to
me.The Reverend put his Bible down.

Reverend: What's going on?

Atang:How did you get my son's blood?

Tumo:Point of correction:My son not yours

Atang:(pissed)Why are you doing this?

Tumo:I just want my son then I'll be out of your
way

Atang:(pissed) Pretty what the fuck is this?

Reverend: Son language!

Atang:Pretty what the fuck?

Me: (crying) I didn't know

Atang:(pissed)You must have known at some point,You have been keeping this for how long?

Me: (crying) I didn't know i swear

Atang:(pissed)Shut the fuck up,dont say a word.(turned to Tumo)I don't believe this is real.

Tumo:I just got it from the lab,science doesn't lie

Atang:(pissed)What the hell do you know,you are not a doctor, this could be someone else's sample

Tumo:Dude I understand if you're in denial, I just want my son,I don't want him using your name and I'm sure his absence won't make any difference since you have kids all over. I need mine next to me because i dont have many

Zoski:Tumo was this the right time? Look at the hundreds of people that are waiting in

confusion

Reverend: Son is the wedding on or off?

Atang:It's on(turned to Tumo and threw him with his paper)This is bull I'll carry out my own legitimate test and if it's your son we will discuss it in Court and I hope for your sake you have the cash to stand against me in Court.

Tumo:(pissed) This test is real and I want my son before you get married,Atang I'm not playing games with you

Atang's uncle stood next to Atang:If it's not your son,marry her she will give you another child,she is still very young

Atang:Uncle I'm marrying her and I'm taking my son too.Tumo you carried an unauthorized DNA test on the lab,Do you know the consequences for that?

Tumo:You carried a lot of unauthorized tests

too,nothing happened to you

Atang:I'm a Doctor..negro you are nothing but a pharmacist,what do you know?

Tumo:I studied medicine too fucker,why do you want my child don't you have sperm?

Reverend: So?

Atang:(interrupted the Reverend) Pastor the wedding is on,(turned to Tumo)You know the way out

Zoski:Get out

People were standing up murmuring trying to make sense of what was going on at the alter,I was in tears the embarrassment was unbearable,I wondered what my in-laws thought of me.

Gaone:Pretty take off your heels, looks like we

will be standing for quite sometime

Me:(crying) This is embarrassing

I took off my shoes as we waited for the wedding ceremony to continue. Atang was starting to loose it and i wàs praying a silent one that he doesn't show the world his crazy side.I wanted Tumo to just walk away with his little paper, It was good enough for me that Atang wanted me and the baby regardless of the circumstances.

Tumo:People hand over my son then I'll be outta here

Atang:(pissed) You are leaving this church the same way you came..empty handed!!

Reverend: I think we should postpone this so that you can discuss this like adults

Atang:No! Reverend I'm marrying this girl today

Tumo:Marry her but you are not taking my son,
if i dont get my son there will be no wedding
taking place here

Atang:(pushed Tumo)What do you take me for?

Zoski:(Holding Atang)Dude your in-laws are
here you better hold yourself

Atang:Get out

Tumo walked over to the first row of people
seating on the front, Jordan was on my Auntie's
arms.Tumo stood next to her and stretched out
his arms to get him.

Tumo:Hand him over

Auntie: I can't do that son

Atang lost it and charged at Tumo,Tumo turned
around and took out a short gun,The silence

was sudden.

Tumo:(smiled)I knew you would do something stupid like attack me so i came with my little friend

Atang stopped, Everyone was screaming and panicking. My heart was beating faster than i ever felt,I never thought Tumo could hold a gun in his hand.

Tumo:(announced) Quite...quite please, If we all cooperate no one will get hurt,I just want my son,Atang you will carry out your own DNA test, I dont have a problem with that but he will be with me in the meantime.

Atang:Tumo you are not taking my son

Zoski:Attie let him take Jordan,I smell blood

Tumo got Jordan from auntie, I walked over to him and got Jordan. I didn't care if he had a gun in his hand, He grabbed me. Atang came charging and Tumo pulled out the safety button, the gun made that "tarr" sound then Atang stopped.

Tumo: Believe me I will not hesitate to break your leg or paint this church with your blood. Who the hell do you think you are, This is my son, the child I was with the entire pregnancy caring for Pretty and then you show up the day of delivery and claim being a father? I'm walking out of this church and if anyone follows me I'll shoot them at point blank.

Tumo took Jordan from me, JD wasn't crying throughout the whole thing, Tumo walked backwards slowly pointing a gun at Atang, half

way he stopped....

Tumo:(walked towards me)Come to think of it,I love you Pretty and I never stopped loving you.I tried to move on with Holy but i couldn't get over you, I dumped her a few months ago,So i think its best i take you with me.Lets go

I walked over to him in tears,Atang was breaking down feeling helpless,His tears were flowing and he was sweating.We walked towards the church door to exit, then Atang couldn't hold it,He paced over to us...Tumo turned around...bit his lower lip....aimed at Atang's chest and pulled the trigger instantly.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:08] mca: #105

The gun fire almost damaged my ear drum,I

could feel it itching. Everyone watched as the church chandelier came crushing down. Atang was frozen sweating, I scanned his chest and found he has not been shot. The crowd was panicking. I grabbed JD from Tumo's hand then he walked towards Atang.

Tumo: Next time if you follow me... I'll shoot you on the balls.. You are so selfish, You can have any girl you want but you chose to have mine, She was mine from the start

Atang: Its not my fault you didn't have the guts to ask her out, the first time I saw her i fell in love with her and I followed my heart

Tumo: I'm taking her and if you follow me, I'll shoot you and you Pretty if you try anything funny you'll have me to deal with

Atang: Tumo I'm gonna enjoy watching you rot in jail for attempted murder

Tumo:I'm walking out with her and our son...try attacking me again I'll decorate this church with your blood.

Me:(crying) Tumo please don't do this

Tumo pulled me out of the church and directed me to the car holding a gun.Atang,Zoski and the crowd came out of the church and watched as Tumo opened the door and forced me inside then drove off.I watched Atang run after the car and helplessly fall on his knees, his uncles and friends surrounded him.

On the car Tumo was sweating and panting,He put the gun on his lap.

Tumo:(teary eyes)I'm sorry,I'm sorry Pretty

Me:(crying) I want to go back,Tumo please let me go and I promise i wont report you

Tumo:Pretty don't you love me?

Me:I love Atang and nothing is ever gonna change that

Tumo:Are you sure?

Me:Yes,please let me and Jd go

Tumo:He is going fuck you more than he ever fucked you before

Me:What?

Tumo:Atang has always told me,he wants submission from a wife,Do you know what it means to be a sub?

Me:Tumo,I know all about that,He told me

Tumo:(shocked)He told you?

Me:Yes,he told me and i also did my own research, don't worry about me I can handle my husband's sex drive and fantasies.

Tumo:No,I love you way too much,I want to have a family with you

Me:Tumo let me go back and I promise I'll convince Atang to forgive you for this,Atang won't let you get away with this and you know it.Put Atang David and anger in the same sentence and see the outcomes...

Tumo:I don't need Atang's forgiveness, he needs mine for stabbing me and all his attacks on me,Do you know how my sister died because of Atang

Me:Oh my God Tumo Atang had nothing to do with Kay's death he didn't even sleep with her

Tumo:He didn't sleep with her but had he had a heart he could have helped her,Zoski shouldn't have slept with a 19year old promising her stars and dump her after sleeping with her,She was hurt that he dumped her and told the whole of Maun that she is boring.

Me:So why dont you blame Zoski cause clearly its not Atang who did that

Tumo: Zoski did that for Atang and he had the

power to stop everything and protect my little sister, he was my childhood friend and he let his friend destroy my sister's self esteem, she was broken after the Zoski incident and looked for love in the wrong places and i was too blind to see it until it was late

Me:Tumo don't blame people for Kay's decisions, she knew what she was doing and you tried your best to protect her as a big brother but she refused.Don't destroy Brian's future with Kay's mistakes.

Tumo:I'm securing our future, We are going away and we never coming back you me and our kids.

Me:what?Tumo i respect you for the man you are but really I love Atang

Tumo:I want to raise my son with his mom,

We got home and in the house I saw a teenage

girl with Brian,Tumo got Brian's bag.

Tumo:Thank you Kisha for babysitting Brian again (handed her P20) Tell your parents I'll be gone for quite sometime. I took a leave of absence at work.

Kisha:(excited) Thank you so much

Kisha left,Tumo got Brian's bag and pointed for me to go into the car.I was really starting to get annoyed by Tumo's twisted idea of us being a family.He drove off and as soon as he got out he noticed Amarak tailing us then Tumo got a call from Atang.

Tumo:Put it on loudspeaker

I got the phone and put it on loudspeaker

Atang:(calm)Tumo can you please stop putting the lives of those children at risk, I don't want to involve the police in this matter but if i do,you'll go to prison for attempted murder, abduction,child endangerment and unlawful possession of a firearm. I don't even need a lawyer for this...the church is full of witnesses. Do you want to throw away all your hard work,You struggled to get where you are today and now that you are successful you want to throw it all away.Who is going to support your siblings when you're behind bars,The last two are girls do you want them to end up like Kay?

Tumo started breaking down,I was so proud of Atang,He had taken a different approach.

Tumo:Why couldn't you leave us alone,we were happy as a family

Atang:I'm sorry for every pain i have caused you,let's put it all behind us.Pull over and hand me my family and I promise you i won't press any charges against you, If Jordan is your son I'll respect that but let Pretty enjoy her wedding day with her son.Forget about me please her,she needs her son on her wedding day.

Tumo was getting convinced, I so wanted Atang to keep going because we were approaching the church.

Tumo:(crying) You have destroyed my dreams

Atang:I will probably never forgive myself for that but Tumo are you innocent?

Tumo:You started this,I told you about her and you knew I wanted her then you approached her.

Atang:It was a stupid thing to do on my side but you don't know how she would have responded

had you spoken to her first. Anyway I'm sorry for that, I was being a dick and I should have respected your feelings, Please accept my apology and don't let my mistakes ruin your life.

Tumo made a turn into the church, He opened the door for me and we walked inside, Atang, zoski and three other guys pulled over and walked back in the church, People had spread around. Atang hugged me, got Jordan and handed him to my aunt. The Reverend walked over to us.

Reverend: This is too much drama, can you please release people so that they can go and eat

Atang: No more drama, the wedding is on

The Reverend walked over to the alter and

announced through the mic for people to seat properly.

Tumo:(crying) This is my last plea Pretty I love you

Me:(I walked away) I wish i could say the same

Atang:(pointed at the door)Out before I change my mind and get you arrested for Attempted murder, abduction and child endangerment.

Tumo walked over to me and handed me Brian,I was confused.We all watched him walk outside the church. A few seconds later we heard a gunshot and we all rushed outside.....

[02/26, 20:08] mca: #106

We rushed outside, Tumo was laying motionlessly in a pool of blood,The cars next to

him were stained with blood spatter. I handed my aunt Brian and ran towards Tumo, I held his Head in my arms, he was bleeding uncontrollably. One of the people in the crowd called the Ambulance and the police. It seemed he had put a gun in his mouth and fired without thinking twice. Tears came rolling, My white wedding gown was stained with blood. I felt my heart being torn into tiny little pieces, I was very fond of Tumo, He was the one and only man that was there for me when I needed him the most.

Regardless of my feelings for Atang somehow I always felt Tumo was more reliable because he has always had my interest at heart and a soft spot for me in his heart. I guess he never had a chance with me only because he was more soft and reserved, After knowing him I had learnt he grew up with low self-esteem because of his mom's condition, The community had expected

him and his siblings to fail in life but he changed that and went to school, encouraged his siblings to focus on school, He was soft yet he did a wonderful thing for his family, I felt like I failed his little sisters, I felt like I failed him because every "I love you" I said to him he took it seriously.

Atang pulled me back and layed Tumo flat on the pavement, He checked his pulse.

Atang:(Lifted him and put him in the car,Zoski got on the drivers side)Zoski hit the accelerator, he has a pulse but its weak..If he doesn't get to the hospital in the next 10minutes we will loose him

The other men got on the second car and third,they all drove at the highest speed

ever, Gaone and my aunt took me inside the Church. I was crying like a newborn baby, Tumo's face was flashing every second and each time I blinked I saw his bloody face. I kept slapping myself in the face Hoping it would be a dream but it wasn't.

Me:(crying) This is a dream, I'm dreaming

Gaone:(crying and hugging me) I also wanna wake up

Aunty:(held my hand) Lets go to the car

I stood up and followed my aunt, The police cars had arrived at the scene, Tim saw me and walked towards.

Tim:(saddened) Another tragedy on your wedding day?

Me:(crying) What is wrong with me?

Tim:If i was you I'd go back inside and tell the pastor to pray for me,You need God in your life

I turned around without a word and walked back inside the Church, I knelt down and closed my eyes, I had never prayed my own prayer before, I had always prayed The lord is my shepherd or the Lord's prayer. That day words just came to my mind without a struggle.

I prayed until I cried,I felt a hand pat me on my shoulder.When I opened my eyes there was no one next to me,I looked around as if i lost something but I found no one,I walked out and found people still wondering around, Police were setting up their crime scene equipment. I walked over to the car that had elders,I got Brian and Jordan.

Old lady:Where are you going with the kids?

Me:I need some air and besides my wedding has been ruined

Old lady:We are yet to discuss the way forward

Me:Until then I'll be at my house

Masego,Gaone,the kids and I went to Masego's house.when we got there i took off my wedding gown,My phone was ringing off the hook,My parents wanted me at home but i felt there was no point, My wedding had been ruined, A man almost died because of me,I blamed myself for Tumo's odeal.

I left the kids with Masego and went to the hospital with Gaone,When we got there we were told to wait while doctors were working on him.

An hour later Atang and a surgeon came out of the room, The surgeon walked passed us, his face was filled with sadness, Atang stood in front of me. He had blood all over his tux, his face was sweaty, his eyes were filled with tears.....He stared into my eyes.

Atang:Tumo is.....

[02/26, 20:08] mca: #107

Atang:Tumo is going to be fine but his jaws have been damaged it will take a few surgeries for him to come close to who he was, He is going to need a lot of therapy

Me:(shocked) Will he be able to speak

Atang:Not anytime soon but eventually he will speak

Gaone:Jesus

Me:who is going to look after his sisters? When we went to his house i didn't see them, I wonder where they are

Gaone:I'm sure they are worried sick about him

Me:We will ask his neighbors

Atang:He is stable and Im sure in a few days he will make sense of every stupid thing he did

Me:Yeah thank God you saved him

Atang:Saved him?(laughed) I was doing my job,Believe me there was nothing fun about saving an idiot that ruined my wedding and saying that my son is his

Gaone:(smelt trouble) Okay guys I'll give you two a moment, Pretty you'll call me when you are done

Atang:No she wont,I'll drive her home,thanks dear

Gaone:okay,bye guys

Gaone walked out.Atang held my hand and walked upstairs with me to his office. He seemed really upset and I was worried that hell was gonna break loose. We got in and he closed the door.

Atang:(pissed)Who is the father of your child?

Me:(scared)Atang I don't know

Atang:Were you cheating on me?

Me:I wasn't cheating on you

Atang:Why would he think it's his and why would you have doubts.Why did you let him inject needles on Jordan,were the needles straight from the plastic?The way he hates me he could have used an injection from an infected person, he feels like i ruined his life and he can't touch me physically the only thing he

can is hurt my son. Just what if Jordan is mine and he did all this as payback. Did you think of that?

Me:(crying) Tumo would never do that to a child

Atang:(pissed) Stop looking at this guy like he is an angel, I spoke to Lebole from the lab he says Tumo never gave him any sample, I also spoke to a couple of other lab technicians and they said they know nothing about a DNA test.

Me:(shocked and crying) What?

Atang:(pissed) He didn't do any DNA test, when I looked at that paper I knew there was something different about it..so what the fuck did you let your boyfriend inject on my son?.....

incomplete..power cut in Maun. My phone is 2% battery.

[02/26, 20:09] mca: #108

The more Atang accused Tumo the more it didn't make sense to me, Tumo wasn't the type of a guy that could do such a thing, If he had the guts to do that he could have long slipped an abortion pill into my drink so that Atang's baby can die then i got pregnant with his child but instead he was willing to take care of the baby with the knowledge that it wasn't his.

Me:(crying) Tumo would never do that to a child, I know him

Atang:(pissed) I'm going to test Jordan and if i find HIV on him i swear to God Tumo will never see the light of a day

Me:(crying) I need to see him

Atang: No you are going to stay away from this weirdo, Do you love this idiot?

Me: If I loved him i wouldn't have stood on that

alter with you

Atang:Let's go,I'm very disappointed in you,I thought we were going forward but all this time you have been scheming with Tumo behind my back.

We got to his office and Atang changed his clothes and put on the ones in his locker,he took the bloody ones and handed them to me,I got them and followed him as we walked to the car.He drove to Masego's place where I got Brian and Jordan.When we got to my house he helped his relatives pack their things and move to his house. I was so ashamed and didn't want to make eye contact with them.

THREE DAYS LATER

I got up with the kids and went to Tumo's

house,I found his sisters there,they had just arrived from school.

Me:(knocking at the door)Guys open for me

They opened the door for and i got in,I went to the fridge to see if they had enough food,i checked the pantry and they still had a lot to go by.Their Aunt had come a day before and returned the same day,The way Tumo's family responded to his ordeal really shocked me but it made me see what he really went through as a young boy being responsible for his sisters.I mean in other families his house was supposed to be full of his relatives praying for him and caring for his two little sisters but instead the kids were without company. TT was renting a room and checked on the girls on his way from school everyday, He also had Tumo's character cause he wasn't the type of a boy that ran

around Maun drinking and partying, he was a responsible young man, his best friend was his headsets.

Me:(smiled) You guys opened the door without checking who i am, you'll open the door for strangers.

Dudu:(laughed) Aunty we heard your voice

Me:(laughed) Okay, but always check before you open the door

Fifi:Aunty when are we going for ice cream? Yesterday you said you'll take us for ice cream at wimpy

Me:When i come back from the hospital we are going

Fifi:(saddened) Will Tumi be fine or is going to die?

Me:Nope, Tumo is super fine and very soon he will be out

Dudu:So is he gonna loose his job?

Me:No,he is not.That's the advantage of working for Government

Dudu:I really want to finish school and take care of myself.

Me:You will do just that and never ever depend on a man for him to provide for you because it sucks,he owns you

Dudu:Tumo always says that

Me:(smiled) He knows better

I left Jordan and Brian with the girls watching DSTV and drove to the hospital. Ever since the incident i had been checking on Tumo very visiting hour without Atang's knowledge. I knew it was wrong but i felt like it was the best thing.I was applying the Golden rule.

I got in Tumo's ward and sat next to him, Since he couldn't use his jaws he was eating soft foods through a tube, I got a washing rag wet and wiped his face, I wiped his entire body and applied lotion p. After cleaning him up I stood in front of the bed and stared into his face, I wondered how crazy he was for pulling the trigger, I wondered what his thoughts were on those last moments. I sat and held his hand. I knew he might not hear me but I spoke to him anyway.

Me: You really need to get better soon, I have been trying to be you for the past few days and I can't do it, your sisters need you, Brian needs you.. (cried) I need you. Please use every strength in you to fight this, I want to hear your voice. There is so much you need to explain to me

I saw a tear roll down the corner of his eye, I knew from that moment that he heard me, I wiped it and continued.

Me:(smiled) You are one brave motherfucker, how the hell do you manage all those kids, how have you been doing it throughout the years? Your mother would be proud of you because I'm proud of you right now (smiled with tears in my eyes) when you wake up the first thing I'm going to do is punch you in the face..

Tumo squeezed my hand and the joy that came over my heart was unbelievable I was very happy that he was getting better. I sat with him for a while then kissed him goodbye on the lips and left. On my way out I received a call from Atang.

Me:Hello

Atang:Babe how are you?

Me:I'm fine my love

Atang:I just called to say i love you

Me:(laughed) I like that song too

Atang:(laughed)I'm serious, I love you.can we work on another date for the wedding?

Me:I'll think about it

Atang:Please do babe,So i was thinking maybe tonight i can cook for us,I'm knocking off early

Me:That will be very kind of you,thanks babe

Atang:Sure,I love you

Me:love you too,

Atang:Hey almost forgot,Jordan's DNA results should be out sometime next week

Me:Okay,well he is your son

Atang:I know he is my boy,enjoy your day

Me:You too love

I drove back to Tumo's house and watched a few Disney movies with the girls, We kind of had a quality girl time. when i passed by the door i noticed a car key on the house keys so I took it and went to Tumo's car outside. I opened the car and went through his things, I don't even know what i was looking for. I saw an envelope and opened it, it had some work related papers.

At the back seat I saw a Sprint couriers plastic, the packaging plastic had been opened, I opened the white envelope and read the contents, i could tell from the letter head that the information was from Gaborone Private Hospital, My heart skipped, My hands started shaking as i scanned through I came across the sentence -Please note that this DNA test results are 99.9% correct.

I covered my eyes with both of my hands, I wondered if I'd be able to handle the results. After a few minutes I decided, oh what the heck what's done is done I opened the next page of results for Jordan Atang David vs Tumo Babui.

My mouth opened wide, I read them again and again. The last part of the results is what I couldn't get over, it was written in bold and upper caps "In conclusion there is a 99.9% chance that Tumo Babui is the father to Jordan Atang David....."

[02/26, 20:09] mca: #109

I couldn't believe my eyes, My marriage was at stake, I didn't even want to imagine how Atang would react when the results came out. I took

the results and put them back where I found them then I walked inside the house, I silently sat on couch watching Brian play with Jordan, Fifi and Dudu were doing some dishes.

I started thinking back and I couldn't figure out why the DNA said its not Atang's kid, I clearly remember him ejaculating on me in the bathroom, I had sex with Tumo after that, Unless this safe period thing really works cause i had just finished my periods When Atang did that on me.

I got Brian and Jd then said goodbye to the girls and left. I got home and took a bath while the boys were playing, Atang arrived soon after that and he joined me in the bathroom.

Atang: Nowadays I miss you a lot when I'm at

work

Me:(smiled)I miss you too

Atang:When is the wedding?

Me:I'm still thinking about it,I don't want to rush

Atang:There is nothing to rush Pretty we are practically married

Me:I need time

Atang:(Annoyed) Here we go again

Me:Atang i need time and you time,we still have things to discuss, what if Jordan is Tumo's son?

Atang:(laughed) He is not,it's my son

Me:But what if?

Atang:I'll cross that bridge when i get there

Me:I need to know

Atang:I don't want to lie I really i don't know,About the marriage are you sure you are not having second thoughts?

Me:I just need time like a few months

Atang:(angered) What, A few months o raya eng?

Me:Yes..I'm not ready to go through another drama I'm sure next time it will be Palesa or Lebo trying to commit suicide, What good is a relationship that hurts a lot of people anyway, i mean is that what we call love?

Atang:What are you trying to tell me?

Me:I need a break from this relationship

Atang:(teary eyes)Baby please don't do this to me,Please dont give up on us

Me:I love you but it seems our love hurts a lot of people

Atang:(held both of my hands)You are not gonna leave, We have made it,don't you see?

Me:(crying) Please don't make this difficult than it is

Atang:(kissed me)Pretty I'm begging you,why

this,why now?

Me:(crying) Please don't complicate this

Atang:Are you serious?

Me:Don't beg me,don't ask why and look back when you leave

Atang:What the fuck is going on?

Me:(crying) just leave

Atang:(pissed)Are you seriously dumping me in the bathroom?

Me:I'm sorry

Atang:(he stood up and dried himself with a towel)I can't believe this,For the first time i spend such a long time without demanding sex and i get dumped,Good guys finish at last indeed

Me:You were suppose to change for you not me

Atang:It doesn't really matter i changed and look where i am

Me:Oh please I know you know better than that,besides I said a break

Atang:Pretty I played that game before and I have said those "I need a break " I know what you are saying

Me:Whatever just leave

He put on his clothes and left angry.I finished bathing and cooked dinner,I sat down and fed the kids then later on ate while watching TV.The truth is i really didn't want to wait around to find out how he would react if Jordan wasn't his son,I knew Atang better than anyone.

A few hours later I bathed the boys and put them to bed by switching off the lights, eventually they got bored and fell asleep, I took them and put them on the bed.I wanted to sleep with them both so that non of them feel left out.

I then switched on the lights and got cosy on the couch, It had been a while since i watched Telemundo,i missed Fabian Ross's face i liked that actor,i think i had a crush on him.When I switched the Tv on i realized My heart beats for lola was on, i smiled and layed on the couch with a remote.

Not long after that i heard a knock at the door,I walked to the door on my hot pants and vest,I opened the door and Atang was standing there staring into my eyes, He was totally drunk I could tell it was vodka,My heart skipped,I really didn't want to deal with him when he was drunk,His drunk state meant selfishness, dominance, sex,no mercy or maybe even a few slaps. I pushed the door closed but he blocked it by putting his black Timberland boot between the door and the doorframe....he stepped in and

closed the door.....

[02/26, 20:09] mca: #110

He walked up to me and I stepped back, I was trying to figure out the best way to deal with him and get out of the situation unhurt. He came up to me and landed his lips on me, God I hated the smell of alcohol.. He grabbed me by my waist and lifted me he turned around and put me on the couch then he knelt down before me.

Me:(panicked)Atang what are you doing?

Atang:(He leaned me over and kissed my neck)Relax I'm not gonna hurt you

Me:You are drunk

Atang:(he took out my vest)I'm not drunk

Me:(I pushed him)Atang no, stop

Atang:(he put his finger on my lips)Shhhhh don't wake the kids

Me:(i stood up blocking my boobs)Atang get out,I'll talk to you tomorrow

Atang:(he walked up to me and pushed me on the wall,he kissed me roughly)I want you,Its been a while...

I felt so helpless,I really didn't want to wake the kids and involve them,He continued kissing me and unzipped his jeans,he turned me around and I faced the wall.I felt his hands rub my clits,He spread my legs open with his foot and grabbed me by my hair twisting my neck around, he kissed me hard,I was loosing my breath then he let go of my head.

Atang:(whispered in to my ear)You can't leave, Not after everything we been through

Me:Can we talk about this?

He took out his anaconda,I felt it hit my butt then he inserted it,I felt a little pain and pushed him then he pushed away my hands and pressed them on the wall.He deeply thrust back and forth for sometime, I was dripping wet, he then took it and placed it on my anal.I was scared especially because he was drunk.

Me:(crying) Attie No,I'll suck it please

He listened and pulled me down by my hair, i knelt down and he pounded my mouth,i gagged.. He kept on giving me breaks to catch my breath every time I gagged then he turned me around and entered from the back,he thrust faster and deeper,I started moaning.. He covered my mouth with his hand so i dont wake the kids,The pleasure must be admitted though....He pounded me the deepest he has ever done,His other hand held my leg up,this

made my cookie more vulnerable,he got in so much that i felt the balls at the entrance. Finally he started groaning and rawling then he pounded slowly until he stopped. He let go of me and walked to the and grabbed a towel,he wiped himself and walked out to the car,I walked to the couch and got the towel his semen was dripping down my thighs.

He came back in holding a glass of beer,he locked the door and sat on the couch, he took off his T-shirt.

Atang:Come here(he put my head on his chest)

Me:Can you please stop drinking

Atang:(he put down the glass) So were you serious?

Me:I was serious, I need a break

Atang:What did i do to you?

Me:Nothing

Atang:Good until you give me a reason we are not over

Me:I don't have to give a reason, I need a break and the next time you come here drunk and rape me I'll report you

Atang:I'm not drunk,You are forgetting that we are engaged.you cant chase me away anytime you feel like it

Me:I didn't sign a contract with you,you dont own me

Atang:(pissed)I never said i owned you kare you can't chase me out anytime you feel like it,its stupid and immature

Me: I don't want you anymore

Atang:(pissed) Why?

Me:I just don't want you

Atang:Pretty I'll beat you until you give me a reason for dumping me,How can you let me get in debts getting a loan for the wedding and then

tell me you don't want me,do I look like I planted a money tree where i just shake the branches and money falls,You better get your story straight because I'm not gonna play this cat and mouse game of breaking up and making up,I wanna move forward

Me:You can't beat me Atang

Atang:Pretty are you testing me

Me:I'm telling you that you cant hit me,I'll report you already you have two records for assault and I wouldn't mind to being the third,I don't want you and you can't force me to want you

Atang:(he slapped me)Say it again

I got up from the couch then he pulled me down

Atang:Tell me the truth

Me:(teary eyes) The kids are sleeping

Atang:(slapped me again) Tell me why you dont want me

Me:(crying) Atang I'm going to report you

Atang:(slapped me again) Are you cheating on me?

Me:(crying) I'm not cheating on you

Atang:(pissed)Didimala wa thodia bana ba robetse and tell me why you got me in debts for nothing, You think I'm playing with you?

Me:Babe listen to me

Atang:(he took a sip)I'm listening

Me:(I got his glass and emptied it outside)I can't talk to you when you are drunk

Atang:Pretty I'm not drunk,That thing has been diluted. Can you please just tell me what's going on already

Me:(crying) Jordan is not your son

Atang:(shocked)What?

Me:(crying) I found the original results on Tumo's car from GPH,the page he came with was a copy, It says he is the father.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:12] mca: #111

Atang:(angry)how long have you known?

Me:I found out today

Atang:Why did you go to his house?

Me:I wanted Brian to see Tumo's sisters

Atang:(pissed)You are dumping me so that you can play happy family with Tumo,are you sure he didn't temper with the results?

Me:I saw them,they are from GPH

Atang:I'm waiting for my results, Jordan is my son and I'm sure.Pretty you are not leaving me,If we have issues we gonna solve them.I never wanna hear it's over coming out of your mouth,

You vowed you would love me throughout every situation and now you want me to leave just like that?

Me:I was afraid you were going to hit me

Atang:(pissed) Why the fuck would i hit you for telling me the truth, do i look like an idiot?

Me:Atang you're very rough especially when you are drunk

Atang:I'm sorry about that but I can never hit you for telling me the truth, It hurts that there is a chance he might be the father but i believe with every bone in me that Jordan is my son,I don't want to take into consideration his results because results get tempered with very often

Me:Okay but what if he is the dad?

Atang:I'll deal with that when the time comes

Me:I don't want drama when those results come out,I'm tired i want to focus on raising my son

Atang:Our son(hugged me)Babe come here,I can never hit you for telling me the truth that's a fact.

Me:(crying) Atang you have to stop hitting me and forcing yourself on me

Atang:I'm sorry for hurting you

Me:Are you drunk?

Atang:Babe I drunk a few glasses but I'm not drunk,I diluted it.Tomorrow I'm going to work i wouldn't want to deal with a hangover in the morning

Me:So you intentionally slapped me?

Atang:I'm sorry(kissed me)It was stupid

Me:What about forcing yourself on me?

Atang:Do you really feel like I raped you?

Me:Yes

Atang:I'm sorry then but that's the type of sex I like,I dont wanna make love,I want to fuck.It

fulfills me,I mean i can go slow and all that for you but most of the time I'm.....

Me:(interrupted)Just learn to ask for it and if I don't want it,respect that

Atang:(smile)Okay,babe can i have some?

Me:What?

Atang:(smiled)Practice makes perfect, dont deny me a chance to learn asking for it

He kissed me ,his tongue invaded my mouth, alcohol was getting to me and disgusting.

Me:Don't kiss me please, I hate alcohol. Just do your thing without kissing me

Atang:okay

He kissed me and then flipped me over putting me on top,I sat on top of him tying my hair into

a ponytail then he inserted the anaconda his hands held my waist and he helped me move up and down,I rode him..his hands caressed my entire body and tits,He then leaned me over to his chest and wrapped his arms around me,He thrustesd me so deep and faster.. I was moaning in pleasure and he muttered "This is our second born" he placed his feet on the floor and stood up holding me with the anaconda inside, He turned around and bent me over on the couch then he entered, he pounded and I heard him groan in pleasure...he slowly pounded and finally stopped.We got the towel and wiped ourselves.

A few minutes late we adjusted the couch into a bed,We slept on the couch while the kids slept on the bed.I layed my head on his chest,He was playing with ear.

Atang:Babe I don't want lies in this relationship, I'm sorry for hitting you but I really prefer to be hurt by the truth than lies,I need you to stop seeing Tumo

Me:I haven't been seeing him

Atang:(flexed his breast muscle) That's what i mean?don't lie to me.I know you have been seeing him,I saw your car at the parking lot the other time and the other time Dr Pohjwa told he saw you.

Me:(Embarrassed) I'm sorry,i knew you'd never allow me to see him but he needs my help

Atang:Pretty Tumo is your ex,would you be cool if i gave Palesa the care you're giving Tumo right now?Don't you think Palesa is struggling trying to find a job,how do you think she survives?but we agreed that she is not my responsibility, So what makes you think Tumo is your responsibility?

Me:This is different, Tumo got hurt because of

me

Atang:And Palesa left her job because of me,Don't you think it kills me to know that i made her leave her job and now I'm not supporting her,I care for her the same way you care for Tumo and if it means that much for you to be there for Tumo then let me know so that i can start supporting Palesa she been nothing but loyal to me and I'm sure Junior's money is not enough for both of them

Me:You are being unreasonable

Atang:(pissed)I'm being unreasonable? How the fuck am i suppose to feel?you are busy giving another man love and tender care,The next thing when i want sex you tell me I'm raping you,what about your responsibilities to this family that we have,Talk about needing a break so that you can care for Tumo,Listen you are not the only one with a caring heart,I care for Palesa and it hurts me to know she struggling

when i can help her but i had to choose between your feelings and hers,If you can't do that for me please tell me

Me:I understand but I don't know what to do with his son,You know how Tumo's family is and his sisters are students.

Atang:I wouldn't mind us caring for him but it will hurt our marriage because once Tumo wakes up he will be claiming to be in love with you for everything you did for him and his sisters and I cant have that,I'll kill him with my bear hands so the best way is to find a place for him or give him back to his auntie, after all she been staying with him before all this

Me:You are right, i haven't been doing things accordingly. Im going to focus on my family and stand my ground

Atang:I mean you can call the sisters, check on them and do girl things for them but it ends there,i want no connection between you and

Tumo

Me:Ok babe

We went to bed that night motivated to make our family work,I had not noticed that i have been neglecting my family with my selfishness but I was determined to change that,We all make mistakes and it usually depends on us whether we correct them or keep going around in circles while other people prosper.I understood how Atang felt now that he gave Palesa as an example.

A few days later Atang came home with Jordan's results, He had not opened them,We sat on the bed and he handed them to me,He was tense and i was praying that a miracle happens and Atang becomes the dad.

Me:I'm so scared

Atang:Whatever the result you're still my girl

I opened the brown envelope and read through the page,we were both reading at the same time and sadly it said

There is a 99.9%chance that Atang David is not the father to Jordan Atang David.

Tears rolled down my eyes,Atang's eyes got filled with tears, we hugged each other.He was breaking down but handling it well.

Atang:(teary eyes)Let's elope

Me:(crying)On Friday

Atang:You and Jordan are my family and I'm not gonna loose both of you,we will do a small get

together after that,We did every traditional step and the only thing left is our signatures

Me:lets do it,I don't wanna loose you too.....

[02/26, 20:13] mca: #112

I was excited at the idea of being a family with Atang,I knew at the back of my head that our relationship was toxic to everyone around us,I mean everyone's heart was not at peace because of us,I understood that Jordan was Tumo's son but really how many kids grow up with their biological fathers,It was enough that he had Brian giving him Jordan would just strain him.

The next morning I visited Masego and Gaone was there too. I put down Jordan,Brian sat down and played with the toys on the mat.

Me:Hello guys

Gaone:Hi Mrs David

Masego:(laughed)That was close hei

Me:We are going to elope then he is going to find a job somewhere rebo re tsamaya

Masego:(laughed)Tsamayang le e go palama lentswe la baratani

Me:Masego I'm serious

Gaone:How is Tumo?

Me:I haven't checked on him,I really miss him though

Gaone:Pretty I don't get you,do you love Tumo?

Me:I think he deserves happiness, he is such a goodman and he is a good father, I love him brotherly love

Masego:Itlhele le mpolaya mogo maswe batho balesa tseneng kereke le itse words and

scriptures to use to justify yourselves

Me:I dont have to lie,I love Tumo but it doesn't come close to what i feel for Atang,Atang is my daily bread i can never live without him

Gaone:So Tumo lied about Jordan being his son?

Me:It's his son

Masego:(shocked)And?

Me:And what? It doesn't change anything he is still gonna be a David and I'm marrying Atang

Masego:Now I think you're being a bitch

Me:(Offended) Masego you have no idea what it's like to be me,dont even judge me

Masego:That is Tumo's son and he faught for him,he is crippled because of that boy,please dont do this to him,Where is your compassion, Now I'm wondering if you're a worthy friend, how can you give Tumo's baby to Atang?Atang is a baby machine and he knows he can have a baby of his he just wants this one for control,

just to prove a point to Tumo

Me:Masego,Atang is my man and he made mistakes, I forgave him.Jordan is my son too and I decide what to do.

Masego:(teary eyes)Pretty do you remember each time you were admitted in the hospital?

Me:Yes

Masego:Who was always there for you,not missing any visiting hour?

Me:Tumo

Masego:Every time Atang messed up,who was there for you?

Me:Tumo

Masego:When you went vuvu who was there for you?do you remember that temporary insanity because of the Lora threesome scandal, who was there for you?

Me:He was there but...

Masego:(interrupted) How many times did Tumo get attacked because of you?

Me:I dont remember, Masego please understand me

Masego:I understand that you are heartless, Tumo has always given you love especially when you were sick,now you have a chance to return the favor but you want to stab him in the back, take his son and abandon him in a hospital. You are obsessed with Atang and you'll get 6feet under because of this Doctor, you're going to self destruct

Gaone:I like Atang,he is cute,his job and he is very romantic but he has this side that I wish could change but it wont,He is spoilt,he has so many kids and I bet one or two of them babymamas wont mind being his side chicks, I mean the dude grew up in a polygamous family for sure he is going to do something like that

Me:(crying)You don't understand that I love

Atang

Gaone:Nna i understand but I think you should marry him only if you're sure you don't mind sharing him,cause we can bet on that this guy won't have only you.Also if you are sure you won't die from guilt for treating Tumo this way

Masego:Tumo spent his whole time chasing after you and playing second best look where it lended him, Love is wicked but love is something you control, Tumo is a good man he might not have all the confidence in the world or he might not be experienced but these types of guys always turn out to be the best in sex,he just needs to be comfortable with you and believe me he can beat Atang in giving you pleasure, I know this sounds creepy but when I met Fani i was bored because i was used to Poloko,i mean Poloko was great in bed,he literally made me cry in tears but Fani nea tshwara kwa le kwa but guess what nowadays he rides me like a horse,he has gained

experience with my body, Pretty I get what you're going through because I have been there, that night i allowed Poloko to have sex with me because i thought I missed him only to learn that I don't miss him, he is a closed chapter of my life, I'm raising our child with my husband and I'm pregnant two months, it's my daily prayer that things workout for us

Me: Nna batho I love Atang, he is my everything. I cant spend a day without his kiss, I'm willing to be his sub if it completes him

Gaone: He is going 50 shades on you?

Masego: I wouldn't mind a guy going 50 shades on me if he is worthy, Atang is not worth it, he is probably going 50 shades on every baby mama, set your priorities right and take out sex and money, then you'll make the right choice.

Me: I shouldn't have told you guys anything

Gaone: Fine marry Atang but give Tumo his child

Me:how?he is in the hospital

Masego:Stop playing dumb, you're grown up
your first step is getting rid of that surname on
him

After a heated discussion with my friends I took my kids and went to Tumo's house to check on his sisters,They hugged me so tight.I had no idea why they adored me so much,i even felt guilty for putting their brother through hell,I had intended on dropping the kids and going to the hospital but they bribed me into watching a movie with them,Later on i went to the hospital with a taxi.

Tumo was progressing, although he couldn't speak he could see me and the way his eyes brightened when he saw me made smile automatically, I took a washing rag and wiped him as usual,then i sat next to him.

Me:(smiled)Hey daddy

Tumo winked at me,his cheek had a bandage that covered the whole of his cheek and neck.

Me:I don't know why you're doing this to me,What should I do with Jordan?I'm getting married to Atang on Friday

Tumo's tears came rolling, he made me cry, I didn't know why he was crying. I wished he could at least say one word.I was desperate to hear what he had to say.

Me:Please get well soon,I'm confused right now

Looking at Tumo's face I knew i didn't have the

guts to leave him in the hospital, not after everything he did for me when i was in the hospital. He was the first one to see me before everyone, he would apply lotion on my hands because he felt they were rough.

I cried holding his hand,I didn't know what else to do,Atang and the other two nurses walked through the door.I turned around and faced Atang,He was very disappointed and angry to see me there.

Atang:(pissed) What are you doing here?

Me:(wiped tears off)I had to see him,I'm the only visitor he has you know that

Atang:(spoke to one nurse)Give me transfer papers for Mr Babui and you check for me if Dr Pohjwa is in the building,I need his help.

Both nurse got out,I stood up.

Me:Babe I'm sorry but he needs me

Atang:It's cool,I'll handle this

Me:What do you want with transfer papers?

Atang:I'm referring him to Nyangabwe Hospital

Me:(crying) You can't do that, Babe please don't do that

Atang:Watch me,You are suppose to stay away from him

Me:If Dr Pohjwa agrees to refer him to Francistown I'm going to hate you

Atang:Go home

Me:This was your friend!

Atang:Yeah I know a friend who slept with my girlfriend and got her pregnant, he is not that innocent, Nobody put him here he did,he shot himself.where did you leave my son?

Me:(angered) Tumo's son

Atang:O seka wa batla go ntirela makgakga
Pretty,Go home

I walked out of that hospital very angry, Atang wanted to get his friend to refer Tumo to Francistown so that i don't get to see him.I drove by the Tumo's house and got the boys.I went home for the rest of the day.

Atang was on night duty that Thursday night, it was also a night before our appointment with the DC office.Early in the morning of a Friday i went to the hospital and realized Tumo was gone,I enquired at the nurses station and they notified me that the patient was flown to Francistown.

I went to the hospital toilets and said a short

prayer then I went home to pack my clothes and the kids clothes, I was running out of time because Atang would be home anytime to collect me so that we can go to the DC office at 10,he had been out that morning trying to organize me a surprise, I hated that i was busy organizing my very own for him.

I finished packing and drove to Tumo's house where I packed the other bag full of Tumo's clothes then i went through Tumo's car and found his wallet,it had roughly P300 and his ATM card was there,i took it with the hope that he hasn't changed his pin number and I said goodbye to the girls. I drove to the filling station and hit full tank, I used Jordan's ATM card to swipe for petrol.

I reversed and hit the accelerator, Atang called and i switched my off.I inserted the memory

stick..Celine Dion's I Drove all night to get to you
came on,I took one last look at the boys on their
car seats at the back and looked at the long
road ahead of us.....

[02/26, 20:13] mca: #113

I drove thousands of kilometers thinking and
wondering how Tumo is and how he felt about
being in a place where he doesnt know anyone,I
felt bad for Atang,I wanted to say goodbye but
goodbye has always been the most difficult
word for me to say especially to a man that I
care for.I didn't want to hear his voice because I
didn't want to change my mind.

4hours later I arrived and it was already time to
visit, I had a challenge because little children
were not allowed into the wards,I walked over to
the pediatric ward and pleaded with a nurse,her
name tag was written Uyapo.

Me:Hi

Uyapo:Hi

Me:I just arrived from Maun and I want to visit the father of this kids but as you know kids are not allowed in,Can you please allow me to put them here for a few minutes.I promise i wont be long

Uyapo:(smiled)Do you want to get me in trouble?

Me:(laughed) Nnyaa tlhe mma nthuse,I came from far,i have got to see him

Uyapo:(smiled)It's okay I'll remain with them here

Me:Thank you so much

I left them with her and hurried to the male ward.I walked over to him and kissed him on the forehead, His face expression was

touching.I placed the plastic i had on the his table.

Me:(smiled)Hi you wont believe what i did

Tumo winked at me

Me:I drove here with the kids,I haven't even found accommodation, from here I'm going to find a guest house but I have your ATM

He pointed in the shelf,I got up and searched his shelf and found his phone.I handed it to him.He typed and handed to me,we used the phone to communicate by typing for one another.

Tumo:Thank you so much for coming here

Me:You welcome

Tumo:where are the kids?

Me:Paediatric ward

Tumo:I cant wait to hug them

Me:Atang did another test and Jordan is your son

Tumo:I told you,Marriage?

Me:I'm not ready for that,I want to take care of you and this kids

Tumo:Fuck,now i want to hug you.

Me:Do me a favor and get well soon,I wanna talk to you and kiss you

Tumo:Hahaha You better mean that cause I'm going to kiss you so hard for following me here and putting my kids at risk

Me:I was so scared wondering what would happen if i had a flat tyre

Tumo:I'll teach you how to change tire,it's one

of the basics if you have a car

Me:Thanks, Please get well soon

Tumo:I will,How is Dudu and Fifi?

Me:They miss you so bad

Tumo:I'll be discharged soon,My pin is still 2356
please use my card to pay for
accommodation,take care of my boys.I can't
wait to see them

Me:I know darling

Tumo:I love you and I still can't believe you
drove all the way for me,what did Atang say?

Me:He doesn't know I'm here,I didn't want
drama

Tumo:I really need to get well soon and take
care of you guys,He is going to retaliate

Me:He doesn't know I'm here

Tumo:Soon or later he will know,just take care
of yourself and my kids can't loose you before i

even have you

Me:Don't worry,let me go and check on the boys

Tumo:I love you

Me:I love you too

I went back to Paeds and got the boys, I drove to the nearest guesthouse and booked for accomo,I got the boys in and switched the Tv on for them to watch then i took a bath and later on bathed them too.A while after that i switched on my phone.

I found 103 missed calls, 34 messages from 71 and 2 messages from Atang.I opened the messages.

Atang:Can we please talk, where are you?

Atang:I hope for your sake you didn't go to

Francistown,If this is a test Im going to fail it
horribly.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:14] mca: #114

A MONTH LATER

After spending a week in a guest I decided it would be economical to find a room,Tumo was doing much better the bandages had been removed and he could smile. He was discharged from the hospital but his speech wasn't audible, he was seeing a speech therapist. We were hopeful that in a few weeks he'd be able to say a few words.

Atang had been calling me but I avoided every call he made,That morning I got a call from Gaone.

Me:Hello

Gaone:Hi,how is everything?

Me:I'm good,Tumo is doing much better hopefully we will be back to Maun in a few weeks.

Gaone:Okay, Atang is desperate for you,He told me he came there to look for you but couldn't find you.

Me:He should stop looking for me

Gaone:Why not set him free,i mean poor guy still sees you as his fiènce,He is drinking heavily

Me:I don't want to hear his voice

Gaone:You are depressing him,imagine if your partner left you a few minutes before your wedding and ran after their ex,to make matters worse they disappear for a month and not take your calls

Me:I understand but I don't want to hear his voice

Gaone:You are turning him into a drunkard

Me:I didn't tell him to drink,I'm doing laundry
can i call you later

Gaone:(laughed) I know you're lying

Me:(laughed)I'm not,cheers

I hung up the phone,A few hours later Tumo arrived from his therapy, He hugged me and lifted Jordan,Brian was sleeping on the mattress.Our house didnt realy have a lot, he got the phone and typed for me.

Tumo:My therapist referred me to Thuso rehabilitation center in Maun he said there are a few speech therapists there

Me:Wao that's great, I can't wait to go home

Tumo:Me too,I want to go back to work, We running out of money

Me: This morning i gave them instant porridge and i had oros with muffins.

Tumo:I'm sorry im starving you

Me:Come on its not like we didn't eat anything, Their milk is still a lot plus Jordan's ATM card still has money

Tumo:Atang is still supporting Jordan?

Me:I thought he would stop the transactions but the money reported

Tumo:(serious face)Please tell him to stop sending Jordan money,He is my responsibility.

Me:I'll talk to him when we get to Maun

Tumo:No we'll give back the ATM card and we have to change Jordan's surname I don't have a problem with him using your surname or mine,as long as I'm on the birth certificate and Atang's names are out.

Me:We will do it

Tumo:(smiled)I love you so much,if i could I would marry you and move to another country

Me:(laughed)one step at a time,I don't want to rush

Tumo:I understand but we are on the right track

The following day we drove to Maun,The whole trip was fun,I was somehow close to being complete. Tumo was extremely happy. Brian and Jordan were resting on their car seats at the back,Tumo and I were giggling and singing while he drove,we kept on taking turns.

Finally we arrived in Maun,We drove by Tumo's house. Tumo and his sisters greeted one another,seeing him getting emotional with them was touching, I bet he regretted ever wanting to leave them alone in this world. A few minutes later we left the kids with his sisters and went

to my house, Since he got out of the hospital we had no had a moment together just the two of us.

We got to my house and had a bathroom, We layed on the bed typing on the phone for one another. I was getting used to communicating with texts.

Tumo: Thank you for being there for me

Me: It's what you could have done for me

Tumo: That's true, I love you so much

Me: I love you too

Tumo hugged me, then there was a knock at the door, I peeped outside and saw Amarak.

Atang: (Hard knock) I know you're in there Pretty,

Please open this door before I break it
down.....

[02/26, 20:15] mca: #115

I was panicking, Tumo wasn't fit enough to defend himself he couldn't even speak, I knew Atang would definitely lose his temper and attack Tumo, it would be an embarrassment for the parents to hear that I got caught in the house with another man. Truly speaking the little time I had spent with Tumo was peaceful and I wanted more. Tumo typed and handed me the phone

Tumo: Open the door

Me: He is going to attack you

Tumo: It's fine, just open the door

Me: What?

Tumo:Open the door and go outside to talk to him,he wont go away until he has spoken to you

Me:I'll call the police

Tumo:No way,that will boost his ego on me,no he will think i fear him,please open the door,i can handle him if he does anything stupid

Me:okay now I hear your pride speaking, you're not fit enough for all this

Tumo:Please open the door for this motherfucker, if he touches me he looses his job and he goes to jail,with so many records like that he better lock away his temper

Me:Fine

I walked over to the door and opened, Atang walked in,He was shocked but he hugged me,I was shaking. Tumo was relaxed on the couch.

Atang:Hi

Me:Hi

Atang:(calm)What's going on?

Me:What do you mean?

Atang:What is he doing here?

Me:He is visiting

Atang:Can you tell him to leave now?

Me:Atang I'm not dating you anymore, you can't decide for me who can and cannot visit me

Atang:(angery)I need to talk to you in private, tell this scum to get out before i throw him out

Me:I don't want you anymore, it's over

Atang:(teary eyes)I'm trying please meet me half way

Me:I'm done

Atang:(heartbroken)Fucck Pretty please....

Me:Get out

Atang:I'm disappointed in you,What the fuck is this,We are engaged,What am i going to tell my parents?

Me:Please leave

Atang:(walked out)Fuck this,I'm done...you want this moron?fine have him you have my blessing, I'm moving on I can't believe I waited the whole month only for you to tell me this

I stood by the door and watched him drive away, Tumo walked up to me and hugged me from behind. I felt bad for Atang but I was tired of the drama, He said he was changed but I couldn't risk my heart again, I wanted to live a drama free life with Tumo,I mean he may have not set my soul on fire but he did teach me the treatment i deserved,he brought out the woman in me and I wanted him to raise our son.

TWO MONTHS LATER

I had not heard from Atang ever since he came to my house, It was eating me up a beat that he didn't call or sms. I was starting to get bored missing his ass but I wasn't gonna let it change my original plan of setting down with a drama free, compassionate and responsible guy. I wanted to give Jordan a better life and a healthy environment.

Tumo had finished his speech therapy, he was much better infact he was normal except that he had a scar on his cheek, It was a miracle that during the shooting the bullet went through his cheek. His firearm licence was taken from him and he was given a 5year suspension without handling any firearm.

Lately I wasn't feeling so good but it wasn't that bad because it was mild headaches and vomiting if i forced myself to eat anything I didn't like,The strain of taking care of two toddlers was taking its toll on me because I was always tired.

That morning I was walking towards Pep store in new mall when i caught a sight of Atang holding Junior walking with Palesa,My pride just ordered me to walk into the shop and pretend I didn't see them unfortunately they also walked inside after me, They went over to the toddler section then Atang saw me and walked up to me.

Atang:Hey,how are you?

Me:I'm fine,I see you wasted no time running off to Palesa

Atang:Well I love her and she loves so why not

Me:Funny

Atang:How is Tumo and the jaw?

Me:Don't make fun of him

Atang:I'm not,I'm just asking, Anyway I'd like to see Jordan one day

Me:I don't know about that

Palesa walked up to us.

Palesa:Babe lets go,I don't feel so good

Atang:Oh hell no babe not another vomit

Palesa :This morning sickness is severe,I can't take it anymore

Atang:(held her by hand and walked out) Let's get you outta here

My jaws dropped open as I watched them walk away holding hands,I suddenly felt sick and vomited on the Pep store floor.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:15] mca: #116

It was embarrassing, the shop assistants looked at me like i was filth,I ran out of that shop and got in the car,Then it hit me:I never took a morning after pill after the night Atang came home drunk.I had been so busy caring for Tumo that I didn't notice I missed my periods.Atang would control me if he had anything connecting us,I was determined to end that pregnancy.

I abandoned my duties for that day,I got on Facebook and got the number for the abortion pill,I called the number and an Indian answered. We spoke for quite sometime then we appointed to meet at Wimpy.

I waited for him there while surfing the internet, Moments later he walked in, He was a young good looking guy with tiny pinkish lips, I paged him and waved then he came and sat with me, A waitress came and took our orders.

Pijan:(indian accent) Hello my friend

Me:Hey how are you?

Pijan:how many months?

Me:Three

Pijan:You sure?

Me:Yes

Pijan:Okay, Take this two pills now and then after 6 hours you take the last ones, and you make sure you don't leave home. You stay indoors because we don't want blood all over the streets and getting caught, If the police

come to me I'll deny you like Peter denied Jesus.

Me:What are the side effects?

Pijan:You're obviously going to bleed a lot but at three months it wont be bad,dizziness, vomit and fatigue

Me:Is there a possibility of me not ever getting pregnant?

Pijan:You'll be able to have kids,don't worry this pills are safe

Me:How much is it?

Pijan:Its P900 plus antibiotics which is P100

Me:I want the abortion pills only, I can get antibiotics at a clinic it's free

Pijan:But it's better you buy from me because from here you won't have time to go to the clinic, indoors remember?

Me:Oh yeah,okay fine. Give it to me

Pijan took out the box and handed it to me then Tumo and the boys walked in,he caught sight of me and walked over,he was confused,My heart skipped I had not told him anything. I bet he thought I was cheating on him.My heart was beating fast.

Tumo:(calm)Hi Angel

Me:Hi

Tumo:What's going on?

Pijan:Should I go?

Me:No,please don't

Tumo:(annoyed) What's going on,you left us home so you could have a date with some guy?

Me:It's not like that,I'm pregnant and it's Atang's

Tumo:(shocked)how many months?

Me:Three

Tumo:Why didn't you tell me?

Me:I'm sorry but right now I need abortion pills

Tumo:No,you don't.(spoke to Pijan)What's the name of this pills?

Pijan:Its..its just called an abortion pill

Tumo:Hey listen there is no such thing,I'm a pharmacist. Every pill has a registered name unless this pill has not been approved and if it's not approved it means it's not safe,it could be fatal. What's the name of your pill?I know most pills by head tell me..

Pijan:(grabbed his pills and left)I'm getting outta here

Tumo:Yeah you better cause I'm about to get you arrested for selling illegal drugs

Pijan left,Tumo sat down holding Jordan,Brian was over at the balloons trying to unhook a green one.

Tumo:(held my hands)Angel how could you hide something so important,I hate lies please

Me:I'm sorry i thought you'd say we should keep it,but Atang is going to terrorise us if he finds out I'm carrying his child,he will be on my case
24/7

Tumo:But babe you should have trusted me,let's not build our relationship on lies please

Me:Okay,I'll never lie to you about anything but what are we gonna do?

Tumo:I'll talk to somebody,who can carry out a safe abortion, I don't like it when you think like a dumb person babe

Me:(laughed)Dumb?

Tumo:If you buy pills from somebody you don't know and to make matters worse buying something illegal there is a high possibility that the thing you're buying is harmful, I know many women buy this pills trying to get rid of

unwanted pregnancies and the outcomes are always negative, you need to use your brains, at least ask for the name of the drug then google it and find out its side effects, ignorance can cost you your life. The black market is full of fatal encounters please don't ever put yourself at risk like that, The idiot didn't even know the name of his pill. I'm disappointed in you

Me:(teary eyes)I didn't think about it,I was just thinking about aborting.

Tumo:Where did you find him?

Me:Facebook

Tumo:You'll get scammed,It could have been something that would result in your death or he could have just had paracetamol claiming to be abortion pill then nothing happens yet you lost a lot of money

Me:(onet tear dropped and Tumo wiped it

away)Now I'm scared

Tumo: please don't ever be afraid to tell me anything, I'll talk to somebody at work,they'll help us

Me:If it's a doctor from your workplace Atang may end up knowing then he wont let it rest

Tumo:It will be discreet, there is what is called doctor-patient code and I'll talk to a guy i trust.

We got the kids and left,Tumo held my hand holding Jordan while I held Brian's hand. Tumo was so nice,I was falling in love with him,I mean he hardly lost his temper. He was always thinking about me and my safety. I wondered why it took me so long to realize that my prince charming was right in front of me.

The way he handled the situation just turned me on and made me realize that Tumo will always

have my back. I swear to myself that if Tumo asked me to marry him I would do so without a doubt in my mind. I knew I had strong feelings for Atang but the more he acted like an ass the less they became and the more I fell in love with Tumo.

You know there comes a point in life where love is just not enough, You become an adult and your children's future comes first, you consider things like honesty and loyalty. Atang just had a lot of baggage and Tumo had only one child and no baby mama drama, His background didn't matter to me anymore I loved him the way he was.

We got to the cars and parted, I took the kids from him and drove home while he drove to the hospital to talk to one of his coworkers, When I got home I switched the TV on for the boys and

cleaned the house then I got a call from Atang.

Me:Hello?

Atang:Hey

Me:What do you want?

Atang:Relax mama bear its just a call not a dick,take it easy!

Me:Mxm You're such a bore?

Atang:I called to say sorry for not saying goodbye earlier I fogot

Me:(laughed) So I'm forgettable?

Atang:Not at all,you're irreplaceable. So how are you taking the morning sickness? I have been counting the months you know

Me:I'm not pregnant, I took a morning after pill

Atang:You're lying Pretty,If you abort my child I swear I'm gonna make your life a living hell

Me:I'm not pregnant

Atang:If you abort my child,o tloo se bona se ntchwa ese laleng ha isong,Wena kana Pretty o ntsaya motlhofo. You think I'm stupid? I looked at you this morning and saw pregnancy all over your face.....

[02/26, 20:16] mca: #117

I hung up on him and continued with my chores,I really didn't care what he said,I wasn't about to embarrass myself by getting pregnant at the same time with Palesa,The love I had for Tumo was enough to build a family, Atang was an illusion.

The next day Tumo came home with Dr Mubanga,I didn't know him that much but i had heard Atang mention his name a few times, I trusted Tumo but then Tumo was too trusting, I

kept wondering what if he told Atang,I mean Atang was in good terms with all the doctors in Letsholathebe because he was talkative and easy going. The only people he didn't get along with were some of the nurses because he either screwed them in his office or rejected their sexual advances, either way it all came down to sex but they couldn't show their emotions because of his status. I never really understood why nurses have to give Doctors so much respect.

Anyway forget about Atang,This is crazy i can go on an on when i talk about this motherfucker, this isn't healthy! So Dr Mubanga and Tumo got in and sat down.

Dr Mubanga:(Zambian accent) Please be honest with me about how far along you're

Me:I'm three months

Dr:Okay,I'm going to use a syringe to suck out the blood on your uterus, it will be uncomfortable but i need you to be steady

Tumo:Man be careful alright?

Dr:(took out a big syringe and connected a soft tube at the tip,He dipped everything in alcohol mix to sterilise them) Of course I'll be careful, if i get caught providing abortion service I'm loosing my job

I took out my clothes and layed on the bed with my legs spread open.I prayed a short prayer at heart,I felt bad for what i was doing but I felt that it was the best decision for everyone. He inserted the tube,There was a sharp pain as the tube entered my vagina and straight into my cervix,I groaned as i felt pain.

Dr:Just relax your muscles, I'll be done with you

in a few minutes

Tumo:(held my hand in panic)We can still keep the baby if you change your mind,I'll be fine

Me:(My eyes closed) Please do it now

Dr used the syringe to suck the blood on my uterus, The big syringe was full of dark blood,he went to the toilet and emptied it,he washed the syringe and deeped it on alcohol mix again and sucked the blood in my uterus, he repeated the process four times and the last syringe was half.

Dr:Tumo bring her some pads

Tumo checked in my drawers and found them,he gave them to me then i took one and sticked it on my panties,I stood up and pulled my panty.The was a little pain on my abdomen but it wasn't that bad,it was almost like the

feeling of a mild period pain. Dr Mubanga handed me antibiotics and I swallowed them with a glass of water.

Dr: You'll be on your period probably until tomorrow, it's nothing heavy but no sex for the next 7 days. Allow the antibiotic to take care of you and please drink all of them. I know most Batswana never drink the whole pack of antibiotics but please do

Tumo: (laughed) I'll make sure she drinks them

Dr: Pretty please don't let this known by anyone because I risked my job for the two of you, I don't want to get in trouble with the law because I'd be deported

Pretty: I won't do that, I promise

Tumo: Don't worry our lips are sealed, thanks a lot

Dr Mubanga packed his tools and they walked out,I peeped outside and saw Tumo hand him a couple of 200pulas,he got in the car and left.We decided that since it's a weekend it would be better if we let Dudu and Fifi do the babysitting. We cuddled on the couch as i layed my head on his chest.

Tumo:I really want to marry you Pretty

Me:(smiled)I want to marry you too

Tumo:Are you sure you're ready for that?

Me:I use to have doubts but now I'm certain

Tumo:Okay,glad to hear that

TWO MONTHS LATER

I was with Gaone,Masego and all the children at Sedie hotel,it was blazing hot so we had taken

the kids for swimming. They were all in their lifejackets.

Gaone: You seem so happy nowadays, you're glowing

Me: (laughed) Glowing? Come on but you're right I'm happy, I never knew you I could actually be happy with a man like this, I'm so complete

Masego: I'm happy for you dear

Me: Thanks and I can see you're pushing forward when are you going for maternity?

Masego: I'm seven months and I'm already tired, Fani is always laughing at me when I get too lazy to even go to the toilet to pee

Gaone: (busted into tears) I can't have children

Me: (shocked) What?

Gaone: (crying) We tried and tried but nothing

Masego: Did you see a gynecologist?

Gaone:We went there Eric and I,They said my uterus is not shaped to conceive

Me:What does that even mean?

Gaone:They also said my ovaries are not developed enough

Masego:How is that position? You get your periods right?

Gaone:Yes but they say my ovaries are too weak for fertilisation

Me:I'm so sorry

Gaone:I have everything I could ever ask for except a child,I want to be a mother but i can't, and you know men soon he will explore his options

Me:Eric will never do that to you

Palesa walked through the reception holding Junior's hand,she was visibly pregnant. She

walked towards us holding towels and Junior's lifejacket, She acted like she didn't notice us and we all just ignored her and continued helping the kids swim.

Atang walked in his boxer shorts, holding Palesa's handbag and a glass of wine,It had been a while since I saw him in his boxers and I went whoo for a moment. He had been pestering me with calls but I avoided him,he sent messages saying he wanted to be part of the pregnancy then I blocked him and moved from the house he knew to a new place.

Masego:(whispered)Okay this is awkward

Gaone:Let's just take the kids and go

Me:Good idea

We got out of the pool and wrapped ourselves

in towels,Atang recognized me and walked over.

Atang:(shocked,looking at my tummy)Are you serious?

Me:(walked away)Please leave me alone,Palesa is over there watching you making moves on me

Atang:(he grabbed my arm)Why are you not pregnant?

Me:Told you i took a morning after pill

Atang:(pissed)Pretty you're lying to me,did you do an abortion, is that why you been avoiding me?

Me:I have been avoiding you because I'm in a relationship that i respect,I'm very happy with my family please leave me alone

Atang:Pretty I love you

Me:(laughed)Are you serious?

Palesa walked over to us, she was really fat.

Palesa: Babe let's go home

Atang: Wait I'm talking to Pretty (turned to me) Do you know that we are still engaged

Me: I'm not engaged to you, I told you it's over

Palesa: (spoke to me) Obviously you didn't make it clear

Me: Palesa don't even try to give me an attitude because I control your happiness, I can take it away anytime, so careful don't bite the hand that feeds you

Palesa: That's where you're mistaken, I'm happy with my family

Me: Well maybe you should up your game in the bedroom and keep him on a short leash because right now he is holding my arm not yours

Gaone:Let's go le tsoetsa batho modumo

Atang:Pretty can i talk to you in private please?

Palesa:Atang you won't do such a thing,you promised not to follow her

Atang:I didn't say I want to fuck her i just want to talk

Palesa:(slapped him)Don't ever talk to me like that,you're hurting my feelings

Atang:(hugged her)I'm sorry but I needed to talk to her

Me:(we walked away)I'm going this is stupid.

Atang:I hope you can finish what you started..

We all walked away leaving them there,I went home that afternoon bored to the core,I just wanted to move on with my life but Atang was determined to make that impossible. I cooked supper for my family and a few minutes later

Tumo arrived home.

Tumo:(Kissed me)Hey love

Me:(smiled)Hi,I missed you

Tumo:I missed you more

Tumo greeted the boys and went to take off his clothes, there was a knock at the door.I went to check it out,there were two policemen at the door.

Me:May I help you?

Policeman 1:Are you Pretty Morgan?

Me:Yes,is there a problem?

Policaman1:Can you accompany us to Maun police station for a few questions

Tumo:(walked in on the convo)Hello officer,

What's this all about?

Policeman1: We need Pretty to accompany us to the station

Policeman2: Pretty Please lets go

Tumo hugged me and whispered into my ears.

Tumo:(whispered)I can bet my balls It's Atang,Dont admit to anything, it's his word against yours,I'll drop the kids with my sisters and come there.

I got in the police car and left for the questioning,My heart was beating, I didnt want to go to jail leaving behind toddlers.....

[02/26, 20:17] mca: #118

We got to the police station,I walked in the my

heart beating like hell,I kept on revising what i was going to tell the police but each time i got stuck in the middle I sat down,Atang was there already with an officer.

Me:Hello

Officer: Hello,do you know why you're here?

Me:I have no idea

Officer:Do you know this gentleman?

Me:Yes I do,he is my ex

Officer:He came here with a complaint that you aborted the baby you were carrying,what do you have to say to that because abortion as you're aware is not legal in Botswana. It's serious offence that can send you to jail

Me:(deep breath) I was never pregnant, I had promised him a child because he was bothering me everyday about a child,As time went on he noticed i wasn't pregnant and I told him that i

lied to him but he doesn't believe me

Officer: What you're telling me is that,even if we took you to the hospital they wont find any drug traces on your blood stream?

Me:Yes that's what I'm saying, check my blood and whatever you can do

Officer:Mr David kgang ke eo,she says she lied to you,there was never any pregnancy

Atang:I guess if she says we won't find drugs in her bloodstream she knows she used a procedure that doesn't involve taking pills but we can still check her cervix

Tumo walked in and sat not far from me then joined the conversation

Tumo:Checking her cervix will not be helpful because she just gave birth to our son and her cervix is not well closed,How will you prove that

the distress on the cervix is that of abortion and not giving birth?

Atang:It is detectable

Tumo:I know that but take into consideration that she just gave birth,that turns the whole investigation around cause i would like to see proof that says the distress is that of abortion and not giving birth besides can you really prove she was pregnant?

Officer:I'm sorry sir,You're?

Tumo:Tumo is my name im the father of her child we have baby together

Officer:(confused)The aborted child is for you Atang?

Atang:Yes

Officer:(spoke to me) How old is your baby?

Me:He is 18months

Officer: (jokingly) Atang o robetse le motsetsi?

Atang:Point of correction, I slept with my fiance
I paid bogadi for her

Officer: (confused) I'm lost now,Pretty who is
who?

Me:I'm no longer with Atang,we broke up and he
is bitter, he is one of those ex's that just won't
go away,

Atang:I'm not an ex,I'm your fiance

Officer:Okay since,this involves bogadi I think
its best you all discuss it with batsadi,they are
the best for this kinds of cases

Me:Thank you very much

Atang:Fine then

Officer:Go and talk to the parents about this
issue if there is somebody who is not satisfied
they are free to come here

Atang:(stood and left)Thank you officer

Me&Tumo:Thank you

We walked out holding hands,I was happy that the whole thing just blew into air,I was so proud of Tumo,that dude could have made a good lawyer he fought well with reasoning and facts.Man..I was falling for Tumo.He made Atang choke on his field he challenged Atang's knowledge and I liled it.We got in the car and just when we were about to reverse Atang opened my door and pulled me out.Tumo got out from the other side

Atang:I just want a private moment with you

Tumo:(Angered) What are you doing?

Atang:(pointed at Tumo)Dont even try fuckboy

Tumo:You're immature can't you see she doesn't want you

Me:Let go of me

Atang:You're dummer than i thought, can't you

see she is avoiding me?there is a difference between not wanting and avoiding, she is afraid her feelings might take control of her

Tumo:(held my other arm)Atang act like an adult, this is stupid

Atang:(pushed Tumo)Can you let her go(turned to me) ,I just want to talk to you in private, that's all i have been asking for the past months

Me:(I screamed)Okay,fine I'll give you time,talk to me then

Atang:I don't want to talk to you here, Let's go get inside the car.I want privacy

Tumo:Pretty don't do this

Me:Let me talk to him just for a few minutes then we go

I decided to talk to Atang because I wanted to end the whole hustle,I knew Tumo wouldn't be thrilled about it but it was the best choice at the

moment. We walked over to his car and got inside. He locked the doors.

Me: Why are you locking the doors?

Atang: I don't want interruptions, How are you?

Me: You harassed me and dragged me over here so that you can ask me how I am?

Atang: Sorry

Me: What?

Atang: (saddened) Pretty I love you and I promise this is the last time I talk to you, I just need your opinion, your blessing and your wish. I can see you're moving on with your life, I didn't expect you to do an abortion but you did which means I may have fucked beyond repair.

Me: What is your point?

He leaned over and landed his sexy lips on mine,he had a fresh breath. I closed my eyes and got lost in a moment, I felt his hand get under my top,I stopped him.He stopped kissing me and opened his eyes

Atang:I'm planning to marry Palesa but i cant do it without your permission because you're the girl I want to marry,I want you to look me in the eyes and tell me you don't care if I marry her,give me your blessing and you'll never see me again, I'll walk away from your life for good.

Me:Don't.. (Tumo knocked on the window and I looked at him then smiled)It's okay,go ahead and marry her, I'm totally cool with it

Atang:(unlocked the doors and I got out)Thank you

I got out and Hugged Tumo then we walked

back to his car.He kept looking at me trying to read my emotions.

Me:Atang says he is marrying Palesa

Tumo:At last,we will have peace

Almost a month later I was doing laundry then i received the longest most boring text ever.

Hello bitch,I just wanted to tell you that you're nothing but a loser,Thank you for every stupid move you made.I'm better than you in every way, I gave him kids and you couldn't, I was faithful to him and you were not,I'm beautiful and you're not,He is marrying me on the 28,I'll be his wife legally. Told you he was mine,he is marrying me you worthless bitch and there is nothing you can do about it.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:17] mca: #119

I was angry with the message Palesa sent me but I didn't reply her,I ignored and continued with my chores,but she did spoil my day though.

I cooked for the kids and fed them,I tried watching TV but it was boring and I switched from one channel to the other then I took a bath and went to sleep.I got in bed and tears just came rolling,I felt so lonely.Tumo came home,he sat on the bed and took off his clothes.

Tumo:Are you okay?

Me:(wiped my tears)I'm fine

Tumo:Please talk to me,what's wrong,did I do something wrong?

Me:You didn't do anything wrong

Tumo:Talk to me then

Me:It's nothing

Tumo:Babe I'm not dumb,I know Atang is getting married,It hurts me that you're crying over him

Me:I'm not crying over him,Palesa insulted me and to think that I didn't say a thing to her

Tumo:Tsoga...(i got up and he hugged me)I love you more than you'll ever know and I love you more than any man can love you.I'm right here in front of you please notice me and acknowledge my presence. I need to know if you love me or you are here for the kids?

Me:I love you

Tumo:Then you must prove it,I can't live under Atang's shadow like this. If you want to take a break it's fine we can do that, It's been like 5months and you don't allow me to touch you,I love you and it's difficult for me to get in bed with you every night and not get anything, I have been patient but now i think I'm being stupid

Me:Everything has been hectic, it's not easy taking care of young kids

Tumo:I saw him kissing you and you didn't push him,you kissed him back

Me:(remorseful) Oh my God Tumo why didn't you tell me?

Tumo:You were suppose to tell me and apologize for it but you never told me,I wasn't gonna force you to tell me,What were you two talking about?

Me:I'm sorry,he was telling me that he is done chasing after me and he is moving on

Tumo:I don't want to be hurt,If at any point you feel you don't want me be free to tell me don't fear that I'll go crazy cause i wont,You can only try to commit suicide once if you survive you can never do it again, After the incident you see things differently

Me:I'm with you because I want to

Tumo:Then please consider having sex with me cause i want you badly and I wonder how you manage to not be turned on by me because every time we bath i can barely hold myself

Me:(kissed him)I'm sorry

I sat on his lap and kissed him,I sneaked my hand into his pants and took out his rifle, It was as hard as rock,I rubbed it while kissing him.He got up holding me and put me down on the bed,He walked over to the drawers and got a box of condoms.He leaned over and kissed me,he gently sucked my tits then he grabbed the box of condoms and rolled the rubber on his rifle,He was shaking a little and the veins on his arms were so filled with blood,He turned around and spread my legs then he got in between, He thrust back and forth,I closed my eyes as the pleasure spread throughout my body,I moaned in pleasure..somehow while closing my eyes i

heard Atang say 'Look at me babe,open your eyes and look at me' I opened my eyes and stared into Tumo's face,He got shy and faced the other side and continued thrusting,I moaned as he came closer to comming,he kissed me and turned my face the other side so I wouldn't look at him.He finally came then he got off me and walked to the bathroom..

I smiled in disbelief, I couldn't believe i heard Atang's voice in my head. Tumo came back with towel and handed it to me.He sat on the bed

Tumo:I love you

Me:I love you too

A few weeks after that on a Saturday morning, Tumo had taken the kids to Toteng to check on

his family and see how his mom is doing. I got up a late,I took a long bath,put on enough make up and did my hair then i put on a black dress that let out all my curves,it was just above the knees,I put on my silver high heels and got in my car,I was headed for Atang's wedding.

They had booked the Maun senior's Mpho Motsamai hall,I parked next to the cars that had parked in the front.I walked in the church,Palesa's message was ringing in my head but I wasn't there to stop the wedding, I was there to watch and say goodbye to Atang.

It was silent,They were listening to Atang's uncle speak.I walked in and my high heels were making that noise..that noise ya mokwanyo wa nnese ya bogologolo,People turned around and looked at me.I bravely walked through the hall and sat on the second row,Atang looked at me

and smiled,Palesa was shocked she gave me the evil eye but i just acted like she didn't exist.

I watched as Atang's uncle brought the two traditionally made bracelets and handed them to Atang,Atang put them on her arm.I noticed she was wearing a ring already but Atang had on the ring for our wedding..

Jealous down,Palesa's wedding gown wasn't that bad except she didn't look so thrilled. The uncle dismissed people for their lunch,We lined up on the catering line and got food,I sat on table and had my lunch,Zoski walked over and sat next to me:

Zoski:(laughed) Why did you come here?

Me:(laughed)Ke ne ke batla go bona monyadi

Zoski:And?

Me:They are beautiful problem is that i dont get any of this,i wish i could have come on time maybe i wouldn't be so confused.

Zoski:They did a traditional wedding

Me:Traditional meaning what?

Zoski:This is funny actually, I have never attended a traditional wedding before.I felt like laughing most of the time, They didn't even sign anything, Atang didn't want to wear his new ring and his parents addressed her as a second wife bare because they already paid bogadi for another girl,her parents wanted to leave but she begged them to stay, Some of them left and a few remained,I'm just glad it's done so that I can go drinking.....

[02/26, 20:17] mca: #120

I felt laughter coming out, I swear to God i didn't mean to laugh it just came out,I looked at

Palesa from across the hall and laughed even more,Zoski got embarrassed and walked away from me,I stood up and walked to Palesa as they prepared to do the wedding dance steps

Me:(Evil smile) Congratulations Mrs David

Palesa:(teary eyes)Mean people hurt others because they are hurting inside

Me:(laughed)Girl I know that quote too, I still can't get over the message you sent me,So where are you going for your honeymoon?

Palesa:You are nothing but a whore,He married me and you came here to stop the wedding unfortunately we were done

Me:(came up to her face and smiled)Oh no honey, You're not married you dont have his name,show me your marriage certificate really girl are you that desperate?

Palesa:(teary eyes)I'm not desperate, you're

desperate you came to his wedding without an invitation, Why did you come here?

Me:(laughed) Seriously you should address me as ma'am because you're nothing but a baby machine, Sweetie I'm not desperate okay, If I wanted to marry him I'd do it right away for goodness sake he asked for my permission to marry you and I said yes, now I'm sure if I tell him to walk out that door with me he will.. I control him and if you don't get rid of that pride I'll throw stones and for somebody living in a glass house you better treat me with respect. You're happy because I decided so and I can decide otherwise, am I right or wrong?

Palesa:(smiled) You're wrong, Don't embarrass yourself you're an ex, a closed chapter and you don't threaten me

Me:(smiled) Good girl now watch me embarrass you for sending me insults kesa go raya sepe

I took a few steps to Atang,they were preparing to do the dance,The little bride's maids were so beautiful and i must admit DJ Govea's songs were doing the wedding justice.

Me:(whispered in Atang's ear)Hey can i talk to you in private?

Atang:Like now?I'm busy

Me:(tickled his ear with my tongue) Okay your loss,I'm going home

I walked out and then he followed me

Atang:Wait...wait..what is it?

I walked outside the hall to my car,i opened the car door, Atang grabbed my arm and turned me around

Atang:(curious) Please tell me,what is it?

Me:No you're busy,go back inside and be busy

Atang:(curious he romanced my lips with his thumb,staring into my eyes)Please tell me,I'm dying to know..talk to me

Me:(I was stuck cause i really didn't have anything to tell him) I just wanted to....

Zoski ran out of the hall

Zoski:(panicked) Atti fast..Palesa's water just broke and she cant breath..

My heart skipped, we both ran inside,She was grasping for air and moaning in pain.I felt guilty, I just wanted to fix her for insulting me out of nowhere not for her to die or loose their baby.

Atang lifted her and put her in the car and Palesa's parents got in the car,Atang drove away.

Zoski held my hand and put me in his car,Poloko and Martin got in the back and he drove to the hospital.

Poloko:(shocked)What the fuck was that,she just busted into tears and went into labor, is that the new style of giving birth?

Martin:No something must be wrong,Labor doesn't start like that,It starts gently and the pain increases as you come closer to delivering

Zoski:Plus she is 8months,didn't Atang say the baby will be born next month?

Martin:He said something like that last week

Okay i was seriously panicking and thought to myself "the hell have i done?" We got to the hospital and I ran upstairs to the delivery cubicles, Palesa's three family members were seating outside on the chairs.

Atang walked out saddened, Zoski got up and patted him on the shoulder

Zoski:Seka wara laiteaka,she will be fine

Palesa's relative:What is happening inside?

Atang:(teary eyes)She is on Oxygen and they are operating her,she is too weak to push the baby out and the baby's heart beat is alarming.....

[02/26, 20:19] mca: #121

I felt bad for Atang,I didn't want to hurt him but Palesa just had the tendency to poke mama bear and I had to put her in her place,God knows I never wanted to involve the little one,I never had a problem with kids.Even if she insulted me and got ran over by a truck I'd definitely babysit Junior for her.

I silently walked out while Atang was still talking to his friends,after walking a few meters he called me and walked over to me,my guilty heart was beating fast.He held my hand and we walked upstairs to his office,I tried to rehearse the best sentence for telling him that I stressed Palesa.

We got in the office and he closed the door.

He stared into my eyes with his sexy eyes,I felt

my clits vibrate,I took off my shoes then he knelt down and massaged my feet. He pushed everything on the table down then he lifted me and put me on the table.He kissed me hard,my nipples hardened and my Gstring was wet,he unzipped my dress then he unhooked my bra,I heard him mutter 'Oh Pretty' he went for my tits I caressed his head and ears,then he kissed my neck while his two fingers slid in my pussy he slightly moved them up and down,I was loosing my mind.

He unzipped his jeans and let his anaconda out then he pulled me down by my neck and made me kneel down,I sucked the anaconda, he got impatient and held my head at the back then went in and out gagging me,he ordered 'look at me,i want to see your face with my D inside your mouth' I looked at him,his eyes..his eyes..Oh my God,You need to see his eyes to understand! Lawd have mercy! He held my neck

with his strong arm and gently sat me on the table.

Anaconda filled me up so bad i grasped for air,He pounded a couple of times,I screaming for pleasure, he covered my mouth with his hand and pounded deep and harder,I felt the whole of my body freeze and I held his arms so tightly as i camm,soon after that he groaned,I opened one eye and watched his face transform from cute to ugly,He camm then I remembered Tumo and the kids, A big cloud of guilt covered me and I pushed him.

Me:(I picked my Gstring)I can't do this to Tumo,he loves me

Atang:(panting)We are married Pretty

Me:(putting on my heels)What are you talking about? I can't believe i did this to Tumo,Palesa

needs you

Atang:(pressed me against the wall and kissed me)Please don't go,can we worry about those two later

Me:(pulled away from him) It's my fault she is in there,I threatened to take you away from her

Atang:(buttoned his shirt and zipped his pants) Wao..you two should kiss and make up,cause you gonna be friends for life

Me:(pushed him away and tried to zip my dress at the back) Atang you're by far the dumbest guy I know,how did you even become a doctor?

Atang:(turned me around and zipped my dress,then he kissed my neck)I became a doctor because i can read and memorise things, come to think of it I should have become a gynaecologist so that I can see a lot of pussies,then I wouldn't be chasing after you so much

We both laughed

Me:I'm going and just so we're clear this means nothing

Atang:(smiled)cool

Me:(smiled) I hate it when you smile like that

Atang:(smiled)What?Just get out of here and say hello to Jordan for me

I smiled and closed the door,I adjusted my dress and perfected my hair as I walked out through the small hallway,the nurses that were seating at the nurse station stared at me,I felt a little embarrassed as if they knew I have just been fucked.

I drove back home that day feeling terrible

about myself, I couldn't believe I had a relapse I mean i was recovering from him as an addiction.If there is one thing I knew was that I was lucky to have Tumo in my life,I felt bad for what i did behind his back,tears came rolling

I got home and took a bath,then I rested.I cooked supper and late in the evening Tumo and the kids came home,I served them with food,Soon after that the boys fell asleep.I took them to bed and went to the kitchen to do the dishes,Tumo joined me in the kitchen holding a glass of drink of coke.

Tumo:(smiled) Did you manage to rest?

Me:(washing the dishes on the sink)Kind of,thanks for taking the kids with you

Tumo:You deserve a break,This kids are a nightmare..they were screaming throughout the

journey,I wonder how you deal with them
everyday

Me:(laughed)Your boys are trouble

Tumo:(walked up to me and held my hair into a
ponytail)Babe is this a hickey?.....

[02/26, 20:20] mca: #122

Me:(smiled) maybe I got irritated by the relaxer,I
retouched my hair this morning. I usually do it
at a salon but this time I did it myself

Tumo:(suspicious) Are you sure?

Me:(hugged him)Babe

Tumo:I'm sorry,I guess I'm just insecure

Me:(Kissed him)It's okay

He put down his glass and seriously kissed
me,he unbuttoned my blouse and sneaked his
hand on my panties then I resisted and pulled

back.

Tumo:You okay?

Me:I'm fine

I walked out but he grabbed me and pulled me back.

Tumo:(stared into my eyes) There is another hickey above your breast

Me:(teary eyes)I'm sorry

Tumo:(teary eyes,he walked away)You're extremely wet..get a morning after pill on my box(turned around) And I lied you dont have a hickey above your breast

He walked to the bathroom and closed the door,The pain in his eyes was heart wrenching, I

busted into tears and followed him to the bathroom, I tried to open but it was locked.

Me:(knocking on the door)Tumo please open the door,I'm sorry..Tumo?

He refused to open the door for a while,I went to the kitchen and continued washing the dishes then I sat on the couch trying to watch Tv,I was hurting inside and i wished i could reverse everything.Minutes later he walked back in and sat next to me,his eyes were reddish I could see he had been crying. I busted into tears and he hugged me.

Tumo:(teary but calm) It's him,right?

I nodded in admission

Tumo:(teary) Why?

Me:It just happened, I'm sorry.If you forgive me I wont ever see him

Tumo:Why didn't you tell him to use a condom?

Me:(crying) Everything happened so fast

Tumo:Wasn't he supposed to be getting married today,where was his wife?

Me:Do we have to talk about this,can't we talk about us?

Tumo:Where did all this happen,you showed him your new place?

Me:He doesn't know here,Tumo this is so uncomfortable to talk about

Tumo:(laughed in disbelief with teary eyes)You went to his office, was this like a wedding gift?

Me:(crying) I'm sorry,please forgive me

Tumo:(teary) I'm sure you already you know I'm

gonna forgive you,you don't have to ask

Me:It won't happen again I promise

Tumo:We have to go for an HIV test at Tebelopele

Me:Whatever it takes to earn your forgiveness

Tumo:I forgive you but if you cheat on me again you wont like the consequences, I prefer for you to dump me than making me a fool,do you understand me?

Me:I do

Tumo:Have you ever seen me angry?

Me:No really

Tumo:Please don't push me to that level because it's a level that will make you hate me forever, did you get the pills?

I walked out to his car,On his trunk I opened his first aid box and looked for the morning after

pill,there was a lot of pills packed in the box,finally I found them then I closed the box and walked back in the house,When i walked in I noticed he was silently sobbing, I got a glass of water and had the first pill.

I walked over to him and hugged him.

Me:(crying) I'm sorry

Tumo:It's okay,Im fine

He stood up and lifted me to the bedroom,we both layed on the bed with our backs.

Tumo:If only you could see the love I have for you

Me:I feel terrible for what I did

Tumo:If he dares rubs it on my face I'll go to jail

Me:Please don't talk like that

Tumo:(Teary)If only you knew how much unprotected sex is valuable, you wouldn't share it with somebody who doesn't give a damn about your feelings let alone somebody who has multiple partners, it's a huge risk,please look after yourself for the sake of our children, I love you

He got up and hugged me.I hugged him so hard,I heard his heart beat,it was beating fast I could only imagine the pain he must have been feeling, I swearsd to myself that I'd never hurt him like that again.

We cuddled up and fell asleep.6hours later my alarm woke me up and I had the last pill then i went to bed.The next morning i woke up and cooked breakfast for the family, I woke him up and he went to brush his teeth then joined us

for breakfast.

Later on I did laundry and he helped by hanging clothes on the line,he was still hurting but he tried to hide it and i went along with it.We finished laundry and got back inside the house.

Tumo:(saddened) Can I talk to you?

Me:(curious) Yes,what's going on?

Tumo:(teary)I.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:21] mca: #123

Tumo:I ...(relaxed) I wanted to tell you that I love you

Me:(suspicious) No Tumo there was something you wanted to tell me

Tumo:(smiled) I love you and I love you unconditionally, Do you love me unconditionally ?

Me:Yes I do

Tumo:(laughed) On a serious note Pretty you really need to stop hurting me,I really want to marry you

Me:(smiled) I'm done with that,I love you

Tumo:(kissed me)Good I love you too, hei lets take the kids out for Ice cream

Me:(smiled)I'll get them ready

He went out to the car to check out the oils and all those boring things under the bonnet,I prepared the kids and jumped in to a simple sexy dress,His phone vibrated,it was Holly,I grabbed it from the couch and stood at the door.

Me:(waving it)Why is Holly calling you?

Tumo:(he closed the car bonnet and walked over)Give it to me

Me:Answer me

Tumo:We have some unfinished issues and lately she is been troubling me

Me:What unfinished business?

Tumo:It's nothing serious, Babe please give me the phone

Me:Where is she?

Tumo:Ko ga bone

Me:Where does she come from?

Tumo:Rakops,Babe please give me the phone

Me:(I answered it)Hello

Holly:May i please talk to Tumo

Me:Why?

Holly:Sheh monyana who do you think you are?

Me:I'm his girlfriend and you're?

Holly:Bitch can I talk to my man please

Me:Don't you start with the name calling cause

I'll call you names you never knew existed in this planet, desperate bitch, leave my boyfriend alone!

Holly:(laughed)Waitse monyana ke wena wa lekutwana o tetse cheese mo thogong, You seriously think you're woman enough for Tumo?

Me:(ofended)o seka wa mpitsa lekutwane you desperate whore, where have you been all along, you're nothing but a maid

Holly:I'm coming to Maun this afternoon, You better be far away from Tumo because girl they call me Holly but my holiness disappears when i deal with bad bitches like you

Me:Bitch come, I'm going to his house right now to wait for your ass, And sweetie I'm not just a bitch to you im The boss bitch

Holly:I'm coming, are you the reason he hasn't called me in months?

Me:(laughed)Please tell me you're not one of

those crying begging sisters, He doesn't want you bitch,get a life

Holly:He is my life,I know your type..Tumo is a real man and he wants a responsible woman like me,what he did is unfortunate but it's what most men do when a woman reaches that phase

Me:If he loved you he wouldn't be crying over me and dumping you for me,get over it ugly Betty!

Holly:Monyana wee when there is a special at a shop everyone comes to buy,Ganke o bona gore dibanana tsa Shoprite gadi rekisiwa P0.50t mongwe le mongwe o ema ka chekase,You're Shoprite and if i was a man I'd pass by your pussy too

Me:You're a bitch

Holly:You're so dump,gape o mompe monyana ke wena ke bohibidu fela I'm sure if o kanna montsho reka tshabela mo sekgweng,if oka

bapisiwa next to a monkey and a baboon they'd get position 1 and 2

Me: Dream on then cause I'll never be dark

Holly: You think you are all that but you're not, O bolaisa tala monyana ke wena that's why your boyfriend is running around Maun looking for pussy cause you can't do your part as a girlfriend, Tswa mogo Tumo he is not your type and you know it

Me: Girl you got issues, Tumo is my boyfriend and he loves me

Holly: (Evil laugh) My boyfriend? O mpolaelang ruri!

Me: You're so ghetto

Holly: Little girl you haven't seen nothing yet, If I find you in Tumo's house I'm going to cut your ears, o itse letshwao la mogata wa tlhapi? that's what I'm gonna do your ears, you think ke last time when you chased me out, this time I'll use

you to warn all the girls in Maun gore Tumo
gago tshamekelwe mo ena

Me:I'm done talking to you,You're crazy he
doesn't love you

Holly:I'm not gonna let you destroy future ya
bana бага Tumo,Tumo doesn't love you he
wishes you had my personality but of course
you don't, he loves me for who i am,that's
genuine love!

Me:Keep on dreaming bitch,bark cause there is
nothing else you can do besides barking

Holly:If you trust your skinny ass go to Tumo's
house and when I arrive we will see,

Me:Little girl,he doesn't love you get over it,he
dumped you

Holly:That man is mine,I call the shots in that
house

Me:(laughed)You're a baby, what do you know
about men. Modemo!

Holly:Im coming this afternoon,If i find even a trace ya phenti ya ngwanyana nnyaa tlhe mma o tsile go mpolelela gore phenti ya gago e batla eng mo ntlong ya monna wame and tell Tumo to get us at the bus rank, I'm not gonna use a taxi ale teng ase ko tirong.

Me:(laughed) Girl you don't threaten me not even a bit le gone gatwe re,you and who?

Holly:Ke sale kego tshamikisitse from start and now you think i can bow down to you,bitch just wait for me,I'm coming,I'm gonna teach you never to lay your filthy hands on another woman's man, Bitch!

She hung up the phone,I was boiling that girl had some nerve.I looked at Tumo and he looked down on his feet,I hit him with his phone on the chest and went back inside the house, he followed me.

Tumo:I'm sorry, it's not what you think.I really do love you

Me:Didn't you say you two were over?

Tumo:I told her that it wasn't working out

Me:And what did she say?

Tumo:She just said I was crazy

Me:(pissed)When you told me you dumped her you omitted the part where she dismissed your little break up,why?

Tumo:Pretty I love you

Me:Mxm let's go,I'm going to your house to wait for that bitch and hear what she has to say,non of this makes sense.....

[02/26, 20:22] mca: #124

Tumo:Pretty can you listen to me

Me:(pissed)You're a liar and a cheat

Tumo:I didn't cheat on you,I told you that Holly was pregnant

Me:(shocked)Oh my God,Pregnant?

Tumo:I told you,i swear I told you

Me:You never told me anything about the pregnancy you just said you dumped her

Tumo:I told you about the pregnancy way before we even got together, please try to remember, I'd never lie to you Pretty

Me: She is with your child?

Tumo:I guess,I wanted to tell you about it,I was supporting my child only

Me:Oh my God,this is so not worth it

Tumo:Pretty I love you,Please i didn't cheat on you.I told her things were not working out because i really wanted you

Me:Mxm let's go already

We got in the car and drove to Tumo's house, That little maid had some nerve and I intended to teach her a lesson, who gets dumped by a guy and then pretends she didn't hear what he said. We got home and we took out the kids, Fifi and Dudu got them then we went to the bedroom.

Me: So what is your choice?

Tumo: Babe you're my choice

Me: This is disappointing Tumo, you never mentioned her

Tumo: Do you know how boring it is to hear partner go on and on about their ex, I didn't want to hurt your feelings

Me: I don't get you anymore, You're just like Atang

Tumo: (pissed) If you came to me because you thought I was an angel you were wrong, I'm a

man like everyone else, i make mistakes too but for sure im better than that piece of shit, Holly got pregnant when i wasn't with you and i definitely told you about it,I dumped Holly months before i attempted to be with you and I never gave her a call during our time together, I was faithful to you whole heartedly, she started calling me recently telling me she is coming ,I never cheated on you.You on the other hand been cheating on me,I went to Toteng alone but I wanted us to go together so that you can meet my family but you made some silly excuse not to go,only to find out you wanted to go fuck Atang,what does he do that i don't anyway?

Me:This is crazy,when that girl comes here,you tell her to go back to wherever she came from

Tumo:Fine

We waited a few hours then later on Tumo took all the children to my house so that we can talk

freely and not argue in front of the children. I remained behind.

Tumo:(reversing the car)I'll be back in 20minutes

I waved and went back inside the house a few minutes later, I heard a car parking outside, I peeped and it was Holly holding a baby, the taxi driver unloaded her bags and put them at the door, she paid him and he left, she tried to unlock the house but the key on the door inside blocked the key passage.

Me:(spoke from inside the house)If I was you I'd knock

Holly:(annoyed) Open this door, my daughter is burning

Me:That attitude won't get you far sweetie

Holly: Please open the door, please

Me:(I opened the door) Good girl, see when you're nice I'm nice

Holly walked over to the bedroom and put the baby on the bed, she went out and loaded her bags to the bedroom, She sat on the bed and unpacked their clothes, The baby looked roughly five months and had Tumo's resemblance. I stood at the bedroom door

Me: He told you it's over, what do you want?

Holly: You're dumber than I thought

Me: Tumo is the father of my child and I'm not gonna let you..

Holly:(interrupted with laughter) You think Tumo is the father of your child? girl get with the times

Me:I can't Wait for him to kick you out

Holly:Clearly you don't know Tumo,he would never throw away his only daughter,I'm here for the long run

We heard Tumo park outside, seconds later he walked in,He walked over to the bed and took a look at the baby.

Holly:(shocked)Oh my, Tumo what is that scar,did you get into an accident and not tell me?

Tumo:I'm fine

Holly:What happened?

Tumo:(ignored her and smiled at the baby)She looks like me

Holly:(smiled)I know

Tumo:Holly I'm with Pretty

Holly:(stared at Tumo)I told you when we had

this baby that I'm not gonna accept this nonsense,tell her to get out

Me:(shocked)What?

Holly:You heard me bitch get out

Tumo:(spoke to me)Babe can I have a moment with Holly

Me:(disappointed) Tumo are you serious?

Holly:(pushed me out)Get out

Me:(pissed)push me one more time

Tumo:Seriously Holly I love Pretty, you need to go back I'll support my daughter like i have been supporting her

Holly:Tumo I'm not going anywhere, understand me?I love you and I'm not letting you go just like that,I missed you

Tumo:What do you want me to do?

Holly:Man up and stop chasing after girls,I have been nothing but good to you,what else do you

want, you enjoy a girl you fight for, why do you love her?

Tumo: I know you been good to me but i love her, I don't want to waste your time

Holly: Is she the best you can have, Really

Tumo? She is not meant to be yours if you have to do tricks to be with her, Tell her to go before I embarrass the two of you, I feel sorry for the little boy involved in your games

Me: What are you talking about, you sound crazy

Holly: Tumo I know what you did, Tell her it's over right now

Tumo: Why are you doing this?

Holly: No, why are you doing this, nothing in this world will make her love you

Tumo: (turned to me) Pretty can I have a moment with Holly, wait for me in the car

Holly: She is not waiting for you, she is walking out of this house alone, You're staying here, Tell

her to go or else

Tumo:Pretty go

Me:(raised my eyebrows in disbelief) Excuse me?

Tumo:I love you but she is right you don't love me

Me:(shocked)Tumo?

Tumo:I'm sorry I don't have a choice.....

[02/26, 20:22] mca: #125

I silently walked out, Maun's sun was blazing hot as usual and I didn't even have a hat, I called Gaone on the way.

Gaone:Hello

Me:(crying) Come get me...

Gaone:Where are you?

Me: (crying) I'm walking towards the main road from Tumo's house

Gaone:I'm on my way..

I walked by the road,A car pulled over next to me by the road,it was a silver Jeep, I walked past it and the driver got out of the car and jogged over to me.

Driver:Hey

Me: Hey

He was slightly tall and dark skinned, his smile was innocent.

Driver:(smiled)It's hot,can i give you a ride?

Me:You're probably going to ask for my number so no

Driver:(laughed)Okay I wont then

Me:You wont ask for my name?

Driver:(smiled) Nope

Me:I'm waiting for a friend, she should be here any minute now

Driver:I'll drive slowly, when you spot her car I'll stop

Me:Maybe you do human trafficking why do you insist?

Driver:(laughed)Your brain is over imaginative,A valuable lady like you shouldn't be walking under so much heat

Me:(laughed)I'm on a bad mood,don't try to charm me

Driver:That part of me is under construction, I don't know how to charm a lady,especially a beautiful one like you

Me:Whatever, fine let's go

We turned around and walked back to his car, he opened the door for me and I got in. He started the ignition and joined the road.

Driver: By the way I'm Thuto

Me: (Laughed) Nice meeting you

Thuto: I know you won't introduce yourself so I'm gonna guess you're Mpho/Neo/Gorata or Gaone

Me: (laughed) Non of the above, The name is in English

Thuto: Okay then Pearl, Tiny, Doreen, Irene or Queen

Me: (laughed) No

Thuto: Okay wait, my last try Princess

Me: it's Pretty

Thuto: Wao that should have been the first

name to come to my mind,it's a beautiful name

Me:Thanks, yours is nice too..

Thuto:So why are you walking mo tsatsing?

Me:It's a long story

Thuto:Okay,summarise it

Me:Got dumped

Thuto:(laughed)Nice one! (Serious face)Oh you're serious? I'm sorry

Me:It's fine,I never loved him anyway

Thuto:He is a moron for dumbing a cutey like you,Do you have a kid?

Me:Actually the moron and I have a son together

Thuto:Sorry

Me:It's fine,what about you?

Thuto:Well I just got out of a relationship,It was a nasty break up

Me:How so?

Thuto:She got my hopes up and just when i was swimming in love she dumped me for some guy

Me:Sorry

Thuto:It's okay,One thing for sure it's tough being single and people who have relationships should work hard before they give up because being single is boring and finding a good partner is even tougher

Me:But how do you know when it's time to let go or fight for someone?

Thuto:I'm not sure I guess if you feel it in your heart, the problem with relationships is that you never know what is in the other person's heart

Me:That's true,(noticed Gaone)That's her..stop her

Thuto:(signalled her with lights and pulled over)
It was nice meeting you Pretty

Me:Nice meeting you Thuto

Thuto:(smiled) I said i wont ask for your number but there is nothing wrong with you having mine right?

Me:I guess not

Thuto:(He grabbed a business card on the back seat and gave it to me)Call me anytime

Me:Thank you

I got out and waved at him,he was kind of cute he had Btv's Gugulethu smile back then before he gained weight. I got in Eric's car,I still couldn't believe Gaone and Eric couldn't have a baby,they were so in love and they never hurt another.

Gaone:Who is that?

Me:Are ke ene Thuto,ah bo charmer boy ba Maun kago rata di four wheel drives

Gaone:Stereotyping! (Laughed)You always complain about stereotypical people

Me:Mxm I'm just so sick of men,they are all pigs

Gaone:What did Tumo do?

Me:He dumped me,just like that

Gaone:What about his son?

Me:I don't care what he does from here I'm gonna look for a job,I'm so sick of men

Gaone:You sound so bitter

Me:I'm so mad i can spit poison, nsla

Gaone:But Tumo is not bad you should give him time to explain himself or just let go,I noticed that you don't love him

Me:I'm done with him,I have lost so much because of that guy

Gaone:What are you gonna do?

Me:I need time to heal and clear my head,seems like everyone is a player

Gaone:Not everyone,Your major issue is your feelings for Atang,you need to deal with that first before you get into any relationship because even if you take five years to clear your head if you haven't dealt with them you'll still have the same problems and then everything will happen all over again.

Me:How do you get over a man?

Gaone:When you find the answer share it with me

Gaone dropped me home and left,I found Tumo waiting for me.I packed Brian's clothes and handed them to him,Fifi and Dudu got in the car.

Tumo:(teary)Pretty I didn't mean what I said there

Me:Negro please, get outta here.I'm done with you,I was with you because I felt bad for you

Tumo:(pissed)You played me?

Me:No you played me I thought you had a heart

Tumo:(Teary eyes)I have a heart and my major goal has always been to be with you and be your number one

Me:Well too bad that never happened, how dare you dump me.no body ever dumps me

Tumo:(laughed)You sound like a high school girl on that line

Me:This is not funny

Tumo:Pretty I love you

Me:(interrupted him)Please please don't say that again,go your baby mama is waiting for you,I can't believe you also have a baby mama, what an upgrade!

Tumo:That's mean Pretty

Me:Don't ever call me and forget about my son cause you'll never see him again

Tumo:(teary)Pretty he is not my son

Me:(laughed)Now you're denying my son,this is great

Tumo:I used Brian's blood sample instead of Jordan

Me:Atang did another test and it said he wasn't the father

Tumo:I know

Me:you know?

Tumo:Bongani did that test

Me:(disgusted) You're so evil

Tumo:I did it for love,I wanted to be there for you and Jordan

Me:(pissed)Get out,get out now

He got in his car and left,I got in bedroom and cried out like a little girl.Jordan got scared and cried.

The more he cried the more i cried,I was so depressed, I got a bottle of milk and layed Jordan down to drink his milk then I looked over in my drawers and gathered all the pills I had,I went to the bathroom and got more pills then I grabbed a pen and paper and wrote a 2paged letter. I stood up and got a jar of water then sat on the bed to drink all the pills.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:23] mca: #126

I held a handful pills on my hands then I took one look at my boy,I couldn't imagine letting him taste the life of an orphan, I grew up as an orphan and i wasn't about to make Jordan live the kind of life I lived.I picked up the phone and called Gaone.

Gaone:Hello

Me:Girl sorry to bother you again, are you home?

Gaone:Yes we are home

Me:Can i leave Jordan with you for a few minutes

Gaone:You don't have to ask,I don't mind baby sitting that prince especially on weekends

Me:Thank you so much,I'll be there in a jiffy

I washed my face,applied just enough make-up, put on Blue jean hot pants and a vest,I grabbed Jordan with his bag and got in the car.I drove to Gaone's house and dropped Jordan then I drove to Tumo's house.Tumo and Holly had caught me off guard but that little moment I had staring at those pills got me thinking.

I parked in front of the house and knocked at the door,Holly opened the door.I walked in with a smile.

Me:Where is Tumo?

Holly:(attitude) You can pass it through me

Me:(smiled)Okay,Tell him he is about to loose his job...like now and maybe go to jail too

Holly:(shocked)For what?

Me:Thought you'd pass the message, it's not yours to process

Holly walked to the bedroom, Seems Tumo was sleeping, He came rubbing his eyes,He got surprised to seee me.I smiled at him.

Me>Hello there

Tumo:What's going on?

Me:Well You and Dr Mubanga are about to loose your jobs because you carried out an unauthorized abortion, Tumo Babui you used

your power as a man to force Pretty to abort because you knew it wasn't your child, You brought a coworker to her house and carried out this forbidden act.

Tumo:(panicked)What?

Me:Dr Mubanga you must pack your bags together with your wife and children because you're being deported back to Zambia where you will be serving your sentence.Oh yeah and Good luck providing for your family after that with such a record that is if you still have your medical license, byebye!

Tumo:(panicked)Pretty?

Me:Tumo Babui you tempered with a DNA test procedure and switched the sampes,does that go along with the hospital's rules and regulations,is that a professional conduct?say bye bye to Letsholathebe hospital because your new home will be boro prison, how is that?Oh almost forgot bang! All your children starving

because your girlfriend failed form3 and is unemployed, Your sisters bang!sleep around with men for money to sustain themselves, your mom's medication that keeps her calm bang!she start walking naked by the streets and everybody sees where Tumo Babui came from as a little boy!

Tumo:(panicked to the core)Pretty!

Me:Bongani Bosa you tempered with the DNA test samples,do you as a laboratory technician see that as an orderly conduct and professional conduct that goes in line with the hospital rules and regulations? pack your bags because you and your pregnant girlfriend will be deported back to Swaziland, bye bye goodluck finding a job with a bad record!

Tumo:What is your point?

Me:All that will be a reality in a few hours if you don't do as i want

Holly:(panicked)We have children to care for

Me:(smiled folding my arms) He should have thought about that before he deceived me,almost denying my child his biological father

Tumo:(panicked to the core) Tell me what you want and I'll do it

Me:(smiled,walking around like a confident lawyer at Court) Goodboy thats what I thought,Now first things first I want.....

(9t for real,Had to do this one for loyal night crawlers of COTMC)

[02/26, 20:24] mca: #127

Me:First things first I want Holly out of here,go back to Rakops you'll come back when I'm done with him

Holly: (mouth dropped open)What?

Tumo:Done!

Me: Then I want you to call Atang over here and tell him about Jordan

Tumo:No

Holly:Why not?

Tumo:(annoyed at Holly) You don't know him,Can you stop blubbering on my ears because you did all this

Me:Tumo what do you mean no?

Tumo:I'm not gonna bring him to my house,We can meet at a public area

Me:No,I don't want a public area,We gonna meet here in your house,Tumo you're not in a state to negotiate

Tumo:Actually I am,I didn't force you to abort your baby and the only reason you didn't want

to tell me in the first place is because you knew I'd say we should keep it and this DNA thing is not like I did it out of bitterness I did it to give you and Jordan a normal life

Me:Mm yeah the normal life that you just ended,It was my decision to make,you stopped my wedding for your selfishness and I followed you dumping Atang thinking I'm looking after the father of my child,you put a lot of people's lives at risk with your sneaky plans,Imagine the face of Dr Mubanga's wife if they get deported and Bongani too

Tumo:The funny part is I never asked Bongani to switch the results, he just did that because I once mentioned that if Atang ever did a DNA test I'd want them switched. He assumed I'd want it that way and you know deep down in your heart the only reason I said its over is because Holly was blackmailing me,If this gets out you get half the blame

Me:(shook my head)Nxoxoxo still It might not workout well for you

Tumo:What else do you want?

Me:We are not done yet, are you gonna call Atang and explain things to him?

Tumo:I will

Me:Then do it

Tumo:If he attacks me,What happens?

Me: I'll stop him,don't worry about it

Tumo: I'm serious, If he attacks me I'm calling the police on him

Me:(annoyed) Just call him

Tumo dialed Atang's number and it rang,The phone was on loudspeaker.

Atang:Hello

Tumo:Hey man can I see you

Atang:Why?

Tumo:I wanna tell you something

Atang:What is it about?

Tumo:The reason I want to meet you is because I can't discuss it over the phone

Atang:where you at?

Tumo:My house

Atang:This better be good cause I'm leaving the Arsenal vs ManU game

Tumo:It wont take long

Atang:Cool

Tumo:Alright

He hung up the phone,

Me:Holly get your baby,you'll sleep at your

relatives tonight before you head for Rakops in the morning

Holly:(shocked)Are you serious?

Me:Do i look like I'm playing mantlwane?Hurry di taxi dia fela o tlaa ibila ka ngwana mo mafifing ngwanyana

Holly:(shouted)Tumo

Tumo:(annoyed) Don't even start with me,you did all this,you're bitter, I was looking after my child just fine but you just had to mess my things up, Who the hell told you to come here anyway?cause I told you I don't love you anymore

Holly:This is what you left me for, this bitch?

Me:(smiled at Holly)Careful honey

Tumo: (annoyed) Holly just get out of here,after all you have nothing to blackmail me with,just go

Holly:Tumo I love you

Tumo:I love her

Holly:She hates you

Tumo:I don't want to lie to you or waste your time It's not working out

Holly got the baby and her bag,Tumo took out P200 and gave her,he kissed his daughter goodbye and she left in tears.I was left alone in the house with Tumo.He took my hand and went to the living room with me.

Tumo:Pretty I loved you then and I still love you now

Me:(teary eyes)Tumo of all people I trusted you,what happened?

Tumo:I knew you would never love me if you didn't think I'm your baby's father, I shouldn't have done that but I was a fool in love I made a mistake, please forgive me.Continue with your

revenge if it makes you feel better but I acted out of love,I wanted to tell you but I couldn't because you kept going back to him and I was afraid to loose you

We heard Atang's car park outside,We both stood up and peeped outside,Atang got out of the car was holding Heineken bottle on his hand,He was with Zoski and Poloko.

Tumo:(panicked)Shit..

I wondered how Atang would take the news,I understood why Tumo did what he did but I didn't know if Atang would. He knocked at the door and Tumo opened for him.He walked in and sat on the couch.

Atang:(sexy sleepy eyes) Hey

Me:Hi

Tumo:(cleared his throat)I called you here to tell you that Jordan is your son,Bongani swapped the samples when you did the test.

Atang:(Raised his eyebrows in shock and put down the bottle)What did you say?

Zoski got in and passed to the toilet

Tumo:Jordan is your son

Atang:(Laughed in disbelief)Dude!

Tumo:I'm sorry

Atang:(stood up,Pissed)Do you know how much that wedding costed me,so you basically crushed my wedding day for nothing?..(clapped hands)I should acknowledge that you know how to play your cards, shooting yourself and making me save your life? that was

brilliant!(serious face)But you blew by involving my son.....

[02/26, 20:27] mca: #128

Tumo:I said I was sorry,Get over it

Atang:(pissed)Wareng ne monna?

Tumo:Get over it,you all used my sister

Atang:I never slept with your sister, How many times should I tell you this?

Tumo:You're lying, I saw how you touched her at Masego's party

Atang:(annoyed) Fuck! that meant nothing besides she was asking for it

Tumo:(Teary eyes)asked for what she was 19,she was a baby!

Atang:Who taught a baby to tickle grown men? You should be thankful that I didn't fuck her, move on

Tumo:(pissed)I aborted your baby

Atang lost his temper and spear headed Tumo they fell on the floor,I screamed moving back,Zoski came from the toilet zipping his pants,he came in between them and separated them.

Zoski:Atang let's go,Don't do anything stupid

Atang:(pissed)You guys terminated her pregnancy?

Tumo:Fuck yeah,did you sleep with my little sister?

Atang:(pointed at Tumo and me)You too deserve each other

Me:(teary eyes)I'm sorry Atang

He grabbed his bottle and splashed the whole

beer on Tumo's face

Tumo:(wiped his face)Get out

Atang:Tumo from this day on you don't exist, I want nothing to do with you and I pray that you stay the fuck away from my face because if I see your face I'll rearrange it for you, nobody killed your sister she died because she was a bitch,I'm actually offended that you think I'd be turned on by such a tramp(turned to me)It will be a miracle if you win Jordan's custody,I'm suing for full custody

Me:(shocked)What,you cant do that

Atang:(pissed) wait and see then,You aborted my child Pretty?

Me:(crying) I'm sorry

Atang:I can forgive you for anything but not aborting my child,You looked me in the eyes and swears that you took a morning after pill,I

knew you were pregnant, I could see it.

Me:Atang full custody! that is so cruel

Atang:Cruel is terminating a pregnancy without even consulting the other partner, where is my son?

Me:I'm not gonna tell you where he is

Atang:Pretty don't try my patience, Your child is the one you aborted Jordan is mine,I'm not gonna ask you again where he is?Don't make me send all of you to jail cause I can do it if you push me

Me:He is with Gaone

Atang:I'm going to get him,don't call me unless you have a Court order or something. If you can't be a wife and look after my child,I'll find someone who will

They got in the car and drove off,Tears filled my eyes. Tumo hugged me but I pushed him away.

Me:(crying) Stay away from me you have done enough damage in my life,I'm done with you

Tumo:(Teary eyes)If you need me don't hesitate to call me

I ignored him and got in the car,I went to my house and layed on the bed.I got a call from Gaone.

Me:Hello

Gaone:Hi Atang just took Jordan,Is everything okay?

Me:It's fine,thanks for babysitting

Gaone:Okay choma

I hung up the phone, My head was spinning, I couldn't imagine loosing Jordan he was my

everything. Seriously I couldn't imagine another woman raising my son. I cried myself to sleep. The next morning I woke up tired, I felt so lonely..i got my phone and called Atang.

Atang:Mmagwe Jordan

Me:Atti I need my son

Atang:I'm suing for full custody, I just filled the papers. I'm sick and tired of begging you to act like a wife when you dont want to, You aborted yours this one is mine, Where is your ring?

Me:Atang I want my child, I'm not married why should I wear that ring. A wife? really a wife?...Atang I was a wife to you you fucked me the way you wanted, found a meal everyday, etc but you still went ahead and slept with Palesa, dont even try to act innocent

Atang:I slept with her because you weren't sleeping with me, what the fuck did you expect

me to do?

Me:You so sound pathetic,It doesn't matter because you're a married man now,I'm sure your wife is giving it up every morning and evening the way you like it

Atang:Pretty just grow up and see things around you, If you weren't busy chasing after shadows you would see that everything is fine, I'll be waiting for you but you're not gonna have Jordan,I don't want men around my son

Me:Atang I want my son!

He hung up the phone,I was boiling.I went to the bathroom and layed on the water for a long time,Later on i got out and went to the bedroom, On my jeans I saw the business card corner and remembered Thuto.I dialed his number and it rang.....

[02/26, 20:29] mca: #129

Thuto:Hello

Me:Hi

Thuto:Why did you take so long to call?

Me:So you know who you're talking to?

Thuto:What do you take me for?

Me:Liar!

Thuto:(laughed) Pretty

Me:(laughed) Oh Okay

Thuto:How are you?

Me:I'm fine,

Thuto:Can i see you?

Me:Aren't you working?

Thuto:I don't have cases today,so I wanna sneak out and say hello to you

Me:Fine

Thuto:Where do you stay?

Me:I'll send the directions

Thuto:Thanks will be there in 20mins after your text

Me:Bye

I hung up the phone and texted, my mood was so low but I got up and applied lotion and make up, I put on my simple clothes and then I sat on the coach waiting for Thuto,A few minutes later he knocked, i opened for him and he entered...

Thuto:Nice house..

Me:Thank you

Thuto:where is your child?

Me:(teary eyes)He is with his dad

Thuto:What's wrong?

Me:Its nothing

Thuto:Pretty you can trust me,I'm a lawyer so whatever you tell me will be between me and you,I promise , tell me

Me:(crying) I'm embarrassed

Thuto:(looked me in the eyes and held my hand)
Trust me

I looked in his marble eyes and just broke down,I told him everything about Jordan,He was just listening to me not showing any emotion,Then he wiped my tears and hugged me.

Thuto:Don't worry,everything will be fine

Me:I want my son

Thuto:Give me your CV if your ex is that hard headed then the fact that you're unemployed is

gonna be our major obstacle, We need to find you a job ASAP

Me: Okay let me get it

I got up and gave him my CV.

Thuto: Your CV must be updated dear, I'll do it when I get to the office later,, does the father of your child drink?

Me: Yes he does

Thuto: Good

Me: What?

Thuto: You're disadvantaged but he has his own disadvantages, I trust myself with this one

Me: (hugged him) Thank you

Thuto: Did you eat anything?

Me: Not really

Thuto:Let's go eat,I'm also hungry

Me:(smiled)let's go

I grabbed my scarf and we got out,I locked the door.He opened the door for me and I got in,We drove off.Seemed like Thuto was an Accapela fan,I had to listen to it the entire time until we arrived at Nandos.We got a table that was at a corner then we made an order.

Thuto:So tell me about Pretty

Me:(laughed)Pretty is somebody who needs a refresh button

Thuto:(laughed)Let me give you an example, Thuto is a 32 year old man from right here in Maun,I'm my mom's only child..Ke setswana thata(laughed)If i offend you tell me cause I'm not experienced

Me:(laughed)Setswana meaning?

Thuto:(laughed)Meaning If you visit me unannounced you'll probably find my house very dirty,It just means I'm flexible i can eat lunch as my breakfast or any of those things that most people find awkward

Me:Do you drink?

Thuto:Occasionally

Me:Clubbing?

Thuto:Nope

Me:Kids?

Thuto:No

Atang and Palesa walked in,they were not with the kids.Palesa took a seat next to us, she didn't notice me then seconds after Atang sat down next to her.

Me:Thuto?

Thuto:Yes

Me:That's the father to my son

Thuto:Who is that he is with?

Me:(laughed) That's his wife traditionally

Thuto:Oh hell..why is he staring at us

Me:Are you short tempered?

Thuto:(laughed) I don't know, how does anyone ever know

Me:(laughed)I'm just saying, Please ignore him

Thuto:He is coming over

Me:Ignore him,I'll deal with him

Atang stood up from his seat and walked over to us.The jealousy on his face was so obvious even a blind person could see it.I understood his jealousy,Thuto was one hell of a Motawana guy,He was slightly tall and had a large chest,His body reminded of Shelton Benjamin

of WWE. He wasn't too large but you wouldn't challenge him either.

Atang: Hello

Me: Hi

Atang: (spoke to Thuto) Hello

Thuto: (stretched out his hand) Hey man, sup?

Atang: (shook his hand) Cool, how are you?

Thuto: I'm good

Atang: Who are you?

Me: Atang please don't

Atang: Babe I was talking to him

Thuto: I'm Thuto, who are you?

Atang: I'm her man

Thuto: That's not an introduction, how far did you go with school?

Atang: (offended) Thuto?

Thuto:yeah?

Atang:Don't do whatever it is you're thinking about, it will cost you big time

Thuto:(laughed)Boy your words will eat you

Okay things were getting a little heated up,Palesa was just seating there like a moron.

Me:Okay,Atang go back to your table,You didn't come here with me and don't

Thuto grabbed my hand and we walked out of Nandos,Atang followed us outside.Thuto opened the door for me and i got in then Atang grabbed the door.

Atang:Pretty you're not leaving with this guy

Thuto:Nigga don't touch my car

Atang:(pissed)Who the fuck is this?

Me:He is my lawyer, I want my son

Thuto:Please move away from my car

Atang:You're not leaving with him

Thuto:(pushed Atang back and locked me inside the car)Don't use force on me,you understand?

Atang:You're not leaving here with her

Thuto:Watch me.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:32] mca: #130

Thuto got on the drivers side and drove off,I looked on the mirror as Atang walked back inside Nandos.

Thuto:(shocked)What the fuck was that,You didn't tell me he was a psycho

Me:(embarrassed) Sorry about what happened

Thuto:(shocked) It's not a big deal,you don't have to apologize for his actions, seriously how did you survive that rage when you were together?

Me:(laughed) It surprises me too

Thuto:(speechless) Wao

Me>Welcome to my world

Thuto:I really don't ever wanna meet him again,He kept coming to my face I thought he would punch me..He is a free ticket to jail. Why did you tell him I'm your lawyer?

Me:What's wrong with that?

Thuto:(laughed) Are you kidding me?

Me:What?

Thuto:You basically sidelined me,You gave him psychological power over you,Do you love him?

Me:Why are you asking?

Thuto:Answer the question

Me:I do have feelings for him but he is a complicated man and I don't want to be with him

Thuto:Alright, make it clear to him,I hate his attitude

Me:I'll talk to him but he already knows i don't want him

Thuto:If he doesn't stop then get a restraining order against him

Me:Okay

Thuto:(laughed)We still didn't eat anything

Me:(laughed)Tell me about it

Thuto:Let's got to spar,we will find something to eat

We got to Spar and bought food then he drove me home,I got out of the car and waved at him.

Thuto:I'll call you so that we can talk more about this,I'm gonna get your son for you

Me:(Smiled) Thank you Thuto

He drove off,Thuto was fine and I mean fine.Brother knew how to hold his cool,I was motivated that he would do wonders for me at Court.

I unlocked the door and walked inside the house, I screamed for joy and threw myself on the bed,I just couldn't ignore the fact that Thuto had game "how far did you go with school?" You should have seen the look on Atang's face.I bet Atang felt like a little boy looking up at Thuto since he was slightly taller than him, If there is one thing I knew was that I'd have my son soon.

I ate my food,then I got my car keys and drove to Palesa's house,I wanted to see how Jordan is doing. When i got there I knocked at the door.

Palesa:Come in

Me:(I got in)Hi

Palesa:(teary eyes)What do you want ?

Me:I'm looking for Jordan

Palesa:(she looked depressed but tried to hide it) He is not here,They are in Gantsi together with Junior

Me:Where is your baby?

Palesa:(teary)Are you mocking me?

Me:No,I was just asking.Sorry

Palesa:It was a stillborn

Me:I'm sorry

Palesa:(wiped tears off)It's okay

Me: Are you going to have another baby?

Palesa: I don't know

Me: I'm going, bye

Palesa: Bye

Okay so I had no idea what it felt like to lose a baby but I could imagine and the thought it's self was heartbreaking, I felt bad for Palesa, I mean she was a cranky bitch but I felt even bitches have feelings. I could only imagine the pain she was going through, especially because she was a long way from home. Knowing Atang's family I hoped for her sake they didn't blame her for the stillborn.

I got home and layed on my bed, I got my phone and went through my contact list, I wanted to check on Jordan. I heard a knock at the door.

Me:(laying on the couch)Tsena

Atang opened the door and walked in,he was so angry,I got startled and stood up.

Me:What are you doing here,who showed you my new place?

Atang:(pissed)Are you playing games with me?

Me:Atang get out of my house,What games?I'm not even your girlfriend

Atang:(pissed he locked the door and put the keys in his pocket)I'm done begging you to act right

Me:I'm not your girlfriend anymore and you don't own me,you can't tell me what to do

Atang:(pushed me on the couch) Ke tla go betsa ka clapa..don't talk to me like that,You think I'm playing with you?.....

[02/26, 20:36] mca: #131

Me:(scared)Leave me alone

Atang:(pissed) What are you trying prove?

Me:Atang i swear if you hit me,I'm going to report you

Atang:Can we workout our things

Me:Why did you come here?

Atang:I love you,Who is that guy you were with?

Me:It's non of your business, as far as i know we are over

Atang:(teary eyes)Pretty are you sleeping with him?

Me:Get out Atang,

Atang:(pissed)Ke toga ke go betsa ka clapa

Me:(laughed)You're sick

Atang:(pissed)Are you making fun of me?

Me:I'm not,it's just that when you said you never want to see me I moved on with my life and you cant come here acting like you're Mr Big shot,with all that attitude, I don't remember getting an apology from you,I'm really starting to hate you,You're attacking every person you see me with,You're a terrorist in my life yet you pretend to love me,Where is the love you use to have for me,You use to respect me

Atang:I respect you

Me:How?threatening me,forcing yourself on me,getting drunk and acting childish, Boy grow up before you loose your job

Atang:(broke down in tears)What else am I suppose to do?You don't want me,You're always with some guy and you don't listen to me

Me:I'm always with some guy?Are you serious Palesa is your tail she is always on your ass and you want to complain about a guy i met a few

days ago?

Atang: before him there was Tumo, that jerk took my son with your help

Me: I never helped him with anything, Had you been a man in the first place Tumo would have never had a chance to do all that he did

Atang: You're right and I'm sorry, Now i wanna man up and build my family, lets give it a try

Me: It's too late, I'm done with you. I'm tired of your bullshit insecurities. I need a real man not a little boy who doesn't know how to control his temper

Atang: My cousin is bringing Jordan so you dont need a lawyer, You'll get Jordan and then I'm gonna clean my life, I'll get rid of Palesa and the alcohol

Me :it's always the same thing with you

Atang:(teary) Pretty I really love you, Let's just stop all this, drop him and I'll drop palesa

Me:Nigga please, I know you

Atang:I Changed and You left me for Tumo,you didn't even bother to say bye,you're so ignorant, you dont even know what surprise i had for you that day,Pretty you're costing me big time,60%of my debts is because of you,I was ready to commit to you and you left me and ran after another man

Me:And you wasted no time running back to Palesa

Atang:what did you expect me to do, crawl into a little hole and watch Tumo fuck you?besides what are you talking about you gave me permission to marry her and if you want her gone,she'll be gone

Me:You're not ready to be a family man,sorry

Atang:Do you love him?

Me:Do you love Palesa?your answer to my question is the answer to your question

Atang:I know you think i love Palesa but i don't, I love you

Me:Between me and her who is your wife?

Atang:Actually you're my wife

Me:(Laughed) Great

Atang:I'm serious

Me:Please get out,I want to take a bath

Atang:(smile) Can we bath together?

Me:(grabbed my phone)I'm calling the police

Atang:I love you,my life is boring without you

He took out the keys and unlocked the house,He got in the car and left.

A WEEK LATER

The whole of that week we were busy planning

Eric's birthday that was to be on that Saturday, Jordan had arrived from Gantsi, I guess Atang realized taking Jordan away wouldn't benefit him. Thuto had updated my CV and I was sending out applications.

Gaone and I were wrapping up the gift for Eric at her place.

Gaone: I really want to be pregnant, I want a child so bad

Me: Be patient, one day you'll see..

Gaone: Masego has a very beautiful daughter

Me: I know, I saw her. That baby is beautiful

Gaone: (saddened) What if Eric is the one shooting blanks?

Me: (laughed) Don't be crazy, didn't you say they said the problem is with you

Gaone:Yeah but you never know

Me:Please don't, ija

Gaone:My time is running out..

My phone rang and I answered it.

Me:hello

Thuto:Hey,was going through the story you told me about Jordan,Did you ever do a DNA test on him besides the ones done by those guys?

Me:He is Atang's son

Thuto:I think we should do a test on him cause as far as i know that guy tempered with the test on the assumption that Atang was the father and that other guy sent the wrong sample so clearly no test was done.

Me:Okay

Thuto:yeah so get a sample from one of those

guys without their knowledge so that we can do a fair test. Anyway how are you?

Me: I'm good, Hey what are you doing tomorrow?

Thuto: Nothing big, what's up?

Me: (laughed) My friend is throwing her boyfriend a birthday party tomorrow evening but I don't have a dancing partner

Thuto: (laughed) I'll be there, dancing with you until you sweat

Me: (laughed) I don't sweat

Thuto: Do you sweat in bed?

Me: (blushed) No

Thuto: Are you shy?

Me: I don't know, hao

Thuto: I think I'm going to cry the day I'll be cracking that cookie

Me: Modemo Thuto dropa mogala o bua dilo

Thuto:(laughed)Ke raya fela

Me:You are unbelievable

Thuto:(laughed)Sorry bae,Thank for being my whatever you're to me

Me:(laughed) Thank you for being my whatever you're too

Thuto:You welcome,See you tomorrow.....

[02/26, 20:41] mca: #132

I hung up the phone,Gaone gave me the evil look.

Me:What?

Gaone:You're inviting that hunk to the party knowing that Atang will be here?

Me:(Noluntu Mamela's evil smile)Yes

Gaone:Girl!

Me:I have been looking for a guy like Thuto ever since Atang started having kids with other girls

Gaone:Okay I'm lost

Me:Don't worry..

Gaone:Atang loves you

Me:No Gaone,you did not just say that..you guys are confusing me,Tumo this Atang this come on

Gaone:I'm not confusing you,the choice is yours but the fact is Tumo is inlove with you but I understand you dont love him,Atang loves you and you love him but he can't keep it zipped,Now Thuto?you gonna break his heart

Me:Break his heart my foot,have you seen that guy? He is cute,has a very huge muscular body,he is a lawyer,he drives a Jeep and he drinks then he tells me he doesn't have a girlfriend.. Pohlizzz I wasn't born yesterday

Gaone:(laughed)Are gaana ngwanyana?

Me:Imagine.. (Laughed)Men think women are idiots

Gaone:(laughed)wareng tota

Me:(laughed)His confidence tells a lot,most men who are confident to approach a girl are players

Gaone:(laughed)I think Thuto was taught confidence at school, all the lawyers i know are very confident,you are being stereotypical

Me:(laughed)Nnyaa tlhe mma kana kea chileksitse fela Atti a kgwa molelo

Gaone:(laughed)Atti abe areng?

Me:Mxm kea ijisitse magalanyana hoo asa bonaleng are Thuto is not gonna go with me,Thuto ke are watch me,he tuned around abo re tsamaya Atang didn't even do anything

Gaone:(laughed)Yeah gone you're right,If he is that fearless he ought to have a girlfriend, Go

padile fela gore are nnyaa mphailela foo

Me:(laughed)Exactly,If shy people like Tumo can cheat kabo Holly imagine what a good looking lawyer can have

Gaone:(laughed)kana Tumo o shy i still wonder how he managed to do all the crazy things he did,Imagine how long it took him to say anything to you

Me:Mxim then he messed it all up

Gaone:Masego is gonna miss out,Botsetsi ke mathata

Me:(laughed)Yeah,I'll be all over Thuto

Gaone:(laughed)Don't let Atang see you

Me:Hao then what would be the point of inviting him?

We finished wrapping the presents,The DJ arrived with his equipment,Eric and Fani were

unloading beer and fizzies.

I drove home to bath,I intentionally put on a short skirt and a tink top,I allowed my hair to drop on my shoulders. I drove past Shoprite and bought a box of condoms,i took out one and put it on my bra then I went back to the party, It was around 7pm,people were starting to show up.

When I got there I noticed Amarok was one of the cars parking there,so i parked and used the back door to enter the house. I got a call from Thuto.

Me:Hello?

Thuto:Give me directions to the party

Me:Okay,will text

Thuto:Isn't this Eric's party?

Me:Yeah,you know him?

Thuto:Yeah, we once worked on a case together

Me:Even better, see you then

Thuto:See you

I walked out of the living room then I bumped into Atang,he took one look at me and pulled outside

Atang:Hi

Me:Hi

Atang:Why are you dressed like that?

Me:Like what? Atang don't try to talk to me tonight,You brought your little whore with you

Atang:I didn't bring Palesa here,I also told her that It's over

Me:Well if she followed you here then i guess

you didn't clarify yourself, leave me alone

He unbuttoned his shirt and took it off,he remained with a white muscle top then he put the shirt on me.

Atang:Please cover up

Me:(I took it off and hung it on his shoulder then walked away) It's not like I'm walking naked

Atang:(teary eyes)Pretty

I walked through the crowd back into the house.....

[02/26, 20:44] mca: #133

I got in the house and waited for Thuto on the sofas,I peeped in my bra to check if the Condom was in place, It was a very valuable

condom,It was about to do wonders for me.Thuto called.

Me:Hello

Thuto:The parking space is full ke phepile ko morago

Me:Okay, I'm coming

Thuto:Okay

I hung up and stepped out,Honestly I felt so energetic,I walked past Atang he was chatting with all his boys,I noticed that most of the guys had beer but he was holding a bottle of water.

As I wondered around Thuto signalled me with the lights and I walked to the car and got inside.

Thuto:(smiled) Beautiful

Me:(blushing) Hi

Thuto:(handed me a minute maid apple drink)
Here I didn't know what else to bring you

Me:Thank you,I like it

Thuto:(he got out and opened the door for me)Okay let's go break a leg

We walked inside holding hands, We passed Atang amd his friends, Hallelujah you should have seen his face.We walked to the Braai stand where Eric and many other guys were standing.

Thuto:(spoke to Eric)Birthday boy

Eric:(Casual hand shake)Hey Man,long time

Thuto:Long time man

Eric:Are you still at with the Magistrate Court?

Thuto:(laughed)Yeah,i hope Letshego legal

guard pays you well

Eric:(laughed)They try

Thuto:sure,re tlaa bua

We walked and joined the crowd, The DJ was playing house.Everybody was busy doing their thing.

Thuto:(wrapped his arms around my waist)Let's dance

Me:(blushed)I don't think I know how to dance house

Thuto:(smiled)Just move your ass

Me:(laughed)Move ass

Thuto:(laughed) Yeah like the girl who dances for DJ zinhle

Me:(Busted in laughter) That girl is a professional, i know nothing about dancing

We just fooled around talking about silly things, Thuto was fun to be with cause he never ran out of things to say. Zoski came out of nowhere..

Zoski: Pretty hi can I talk to you?

Me: Zoski I'm busy

Zoski: Just a minute

Me: I'm busy

Zoski: Pretty please

Thuto: (annoyed) Bra she said she is busy, give her some space

Zoski: OK no problem

Zoski walked away and we continued with our chit chat.

Thuto:Who was that?

Me:My ex's friend

Thuto:Is he here?

Me:Yes

Thuto:Isn't he gonna harass us,I don't want to get caught up on the middle of a love triangle

Me:I don't think so, let's ignore him

We decided to seat down for a while,Thuto grabbed a chair and I sat on his lap,I sat on his lap as a little motivation I wanted his mind to go wild,Atang walked over, He was visibly hurting but I was somehow proud of him for not drinking that night but I felt bad for him cause i knew that every little act I'll pull will hit straight to heart.

Atang:Pretty can I talk to you

Me:What do you want?

Atang:Please

Me:Thuto I'll be back in a few minutes

Thuto:You sure?

Me:(smiled)yeah

Atang pulled me with my hand

Atang:(pissed)Why are you acting like a bitch

Me:(offended) Excuse me

Atang:(pissed)Pretty stop pissing me off

Me:(attitude)Are you threatening me?

Atang:I'm warning you,

Me:(I fixed my bra and a condom fell off)

You're not the boss of me

Atang:(teary eyes)You're carrying a condom on your bra,you want to fuck this guy?

Me:Please let me live my life the way i want,Live yours with Palesa

Atang:Let's go home please

Me:Please leave me alone

I walked back to Thuto,I sat on his lap.

Thuto:Everything alright?

Me:Yeah I'm fine

I knew something was brewing inside Atang's little heart,I knew I had to plant something on Thuto to wake his ego,I landed my lips on his, he gladly received it...his hands caressed my neck,his lips were so soft and moist,As i was seating on his lap I felt his D getting hard.

Atang pulled me over.

Atang:(angry) What do you think you're doing?

Me: Please leave me alone

Thuto:(stood up)Dude I think you should leave her alone,she clearly doesn't want to talk to you

Atang:(pissed,pointed at Thuto)I'm not talking to you(turned to me)Let's go home

Thuto grabbed my hand,we walked over to Thuto's car then out of nowhere Atang Pushed Thuto from the back and he fell on the ground,

Atang:(pissed)You're not going with her

Thuto:(Got up pissed)Nigga did you just push me on the ground?.....(9t).

[02/26, 20:47] mca: #134

Atang:(pissed) You're not going with her and I'm not gonna tell you again

Thuto:(pissed,came up to Atang's face)Don't touch me,Man up if you wanna beg her beg but don't touch me

Atang:(pissed)Don't get involved in this,You dont know anything about us

Thuto:(pissed)Dude I'm walking away from you and you're attacking me

Atang:(pissed)And I'll do it again if hold her hand again..try

Me:Atang what are you doing?leave me alone

Atang:Pretty I'm not listening to you right now

Zoski:Atang lets go

Poloko:(Holding hunters gold he pointed at Thuto)O mang ne monna?

Thuto:(pissed)Who the fuck are you?

Poloko:(spoke to Thuto)Tlogela Pretty o
tsamae

Atang:(staring at Thuto) Go

Thuto:(pissed)If you touch me again....

Thuto held my hand,we walked a distance then
Atang came and pulled my hand.

Atang:(teary eyes)Pretty please don't do this

Me:Please leave me alone

I held Thuto's hand and we walked to his car,I
guess Atang realised that i was seriously going
with Thuto,That condom was doing its magic
on his head. He came again and pulled me
aside,Thuto was loosing his temper feeling
disrespected,I knew the kiss I gave Thuto made

him wonder exactly what he would get if we went to the bedroom, From our previous conversation I knew Thuto liked the cookie and couldn't wait to "crack" it and that was the advantage i needed that night.

Atang:(Tears rolled down his cheeks, he mumbled)Pretty please I love you,I don't want to fight or do anything stupid, Please let's just go home and talk

Thuto:(walked over and interrupted) Pretty should I go?

Me:(walked over to Thuto)Wait for me

Atang:(pissed he pulled me back and I fell on the ground with my butt)Fuck! You're not going

Thuto:(Pissed he punched Atang)Didn't your dad teach you never to hit women?

Atang got up and punched back,Thuto sent two

blows to Atang's face, blood started dripping on his muscle top, Thuto put Atang on headlock, Martin and Poloko tried to unlock him but Thuto locked him really good, Zoski lost his temper and sent a strong blow to Thuto's face he released Atang staggered back, Zoski punched Thuto again Thuto grabbed a bottle from the ground and aimed at Zoski Atang blocked it before Thuto could release it.

Things were dramatically moving fast and I was panicking, I didn't expect such a huge fight, I only thought Thuto would fix Atang a little and then I'd break his little heart by going with Thuto, I never anticipated Atang's friends getting involved. Eric and the others got alarmed and rushed to the fight, I was freaking out.

Eric pulled Thuto back and got in between them.

Eric:Stop it,what's going on?

Martin:(pointed at Thuto)Who the fuck are you?

Eric:Can we please be civil

Thuto:(grabbed my arm)Let's go

Atang:(pushed Thuto on the ground and sat on him punching him, they pulled him off,Atang was bleeding profusely. Thuto turned around and punched him twice on the bloody face again, Atang lost his balance and fell.

Eric:(screaming) One more attack I'm calling the police this is my home not a wrestling ground.Thuto Pretty and Atang come from a long way be the bigger man and walk away

Thuto:Time frame has nothing to do with it,(pointed at Atang) This idiot needs to grow up and stop acting like a primary school boy

Atang:(Spat blood on the ground) You're not leaving with her ,period!

Zoski:I'm with Atang on that one, you can't leave with her

Poloko:Okay How about she goes home alone,Atang bought her a car so that she doesn't get a ride from men so let her drive home alone

Eric:That's logical, Pretty do you have your keys

Me:Yes

Atang:No, I need to talk to you Pretty

Poloko:Atang she is going alone,let it be

Atang:If you're not spending a night with me then I can't let you go

Eric:Atang man come on

Atang:How the fuck do i know you'll be going home?

Eric:Trust her

Atang:Right now i don't trust her not even a little

Eric:Okay, so what do we do?

Thuto:If she tells me to go I'll go until then I can't leave her behind

Gaone:(whispered to me)Pretty please tell him to go and put a stop to all this

Me:Atang you don't control me,that (pointed at Palesa) is what you chose over me,that's your wife,The last time i checked I was single, I'm walking out that with Thuto and there is not a damn thing you can do about it because I'm not yours, You took me lightly because you thought you're the only man out there..

Atang:(teary eyes, his voice shaking) We can work that out,let's go for counseling or talk to someone, We can get through this please. I don't love Palesa I just care for her because of our son,I love you and you're my wife that's the truth, please come with me,

Me:Atang I'm walking out through that gate and if you do anything stupid, I'm calling the police

I walked over to Thuto and held his hand

Atang covered his face and screamed out his rage,I could see he was breaking down.

Thuto:(pissed,pointed at Atang as we walked away)I'm going to sue you for assault

Atang:(pissed,wiped his bloody nose with his hand)Wait till you find out what I'll be suing you for,My counter claim is going engulf all your accusations and leave you broke as fuck.....!

[02/26, 20:50] mca: #135

We got in and left,On the car Thuto grabbed a bottle of water and drank.

Thuto:(pissed)I can't do this

Me:What do you mean?

Thuto:I really don't need trouble right now

Me:I'm sorry about what happened

Thuto:It's not your fault but come on Pretty You need a permanent solution to this,get a restraining order if you want peace I don't think that guy will ever stop

Me:It's complicated than you can imagine, He is the father of my child and we almost got married

Thuto:(confused) what do you mean almost?

Me:Our wedding was interrupted but we pretty much did most of the things

Thuto:(panicked)Did you sign the paperwork?

Me:Yes but the Reverend was supposed to sign after the ceremony but somebody got in an emergency and we had to go to the hospital

Thuto:What if he later signed the papers and

sent them back to the DC office, did you tell him not to sign the papers?

Me:No we were busy trying to save a life

Thuto:(panicked) So you could be married?

Me:If i was married i would know okay, I'm not married

Thuto:Fuck! That's what he meant,do you know how expensive home wrecking fine is?

Me:I'm not married

Thuto:If the Reverend signed those papers I'm fucked

Me:I doubt he signed them

Thuto:Nevermind It's not that bad,if he makes that move I'll sue his ass for all the offences i can prove

Me:Relax

We drove to my house that night, I was worried

that Atang may show up but i didn't care that much,We got there,Thuto went to the bathroom to take a bath,I got my phone and called Masego.

Masego:Hello?

Me:Hey,are you sleeping?

Masego:(laughed)No I'm watering the garden

Me:What, on the middle of the night?

Masego:(laughed) No silly of course I was sleeping, once read this other funny post on Youth of Botswana FB group they listed responses to stupid questions, like when a person asks you what you're wearing at night respond saying di gum boots le lekarapa,when a person sees you and say Naare kea go tshwantsha respond saying gao fetsa obo o sutlha...

Me:(Busted in laughter) I remember that post

Masego:So how was the party?

Me:It was nice,how is Jordan?

Masego:He is asleep, JD is not a cry babe

Me:Okay love Will chart tomorrow

Masego:Night

Thuto came in on a towel,okay that negro got good looking chest,Wondered how much he trained cause he was super fine,We swapped he sat on the couch as i went to the bathroom,I took a bath and then did the unthinkable, I took a tampon and put it on my panties then i pulled my PJ's. I walked to the living room...he stood up and kissed me,His dick was sticking out on the towel,we kissed as he held my hand and walked me to the bedroom. He slipped his hand into my panties and felt it..

Thuto:(paused the kiss)Is that a tampon?

Me:Yes

Thuto:(laughed at himself) Wao

Me:(acting clueless) What?

Thuto:(laughed)Fuck..

Me:Oh sorry,Should I have told you?i didn't think we would...you know

Thuto:(disappointed) It's okay bae,don't worry about it

Me:(kissed him on the cheek)Sorry

We slept after a long chat,I liked that Thuto didn't show me an attitude for not giving up the cookie, he just acted calm about it and a few minutes later his big boy was asleep on the boxers.Oh yes and it's worth mentioning that his chest was so damn comfy.

The next morning we woke up very late,It was

actually the most sweetest and longest sleep i ever had in a while but it was short lived when I got a violent knock at the door.I wrapped myself with a towel and walked to the door,A pregnant girl was standing at the door,she looked like she was about 7months pregnant....

Pregnant girl:(panting)Where is he?

Me:(raised my eyebrows) Who?

Pregnant girl :Where is Thuto,his car is here so where is he?

I was shocked and speechless, Thuto got suspicious and walked over,he looked outside and saw who ever she was to him,He got back inside and put on his pants, the girl walked inside and slapped him across the face.

Pregnant girl:(teary eyes)Really Thuto,Spending

a night out,why are you doing this to me?

Thuto:(putting on his T-shirt) Meagan what are you doing here?

Meagan:(crying) Thuto why.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:52] mca: #136

Thuto:I'm sorry

Meagan: (crying and hitting him)You cant spend a night out and then say sorry,who is she?

Thuto:She is a friend of mine,I haven't even slept with her

I was still standing at the door watching them,I was wondering how the girl even found my house and I wasn't shocked that he had a girlfriend but i couldn't get why he didn't tell me he got a woman, I felt like laughing watching her beat him up and remembering that he was

throwing blows last night. It was cute that he wasn't pushing her even though she was beating him up.

Meagan:(crying) How long have you been sleeping with her?

Thuto:I did not sleep with her,I met her a few days ago

Meagan:Didn't you say she was a friend?

Thuto:(Annoyed) Can we go

Meagan: No we are not going until you tell me who she is and what your intentions are,I have been suspecting that you're cheating since last month and now i know i wasn't crazy

Thuto:My intention is to be with you,can we go now?

Me:(impatient)Okay lovebirds i think you should take it outside I need a nap,I didn't have enough sleep last night

Meagan: (offended) Meaning?

Me: not that anything happened

Meagan: If you think you're going to break this family you're wrong

Me: I have no appetite for your man, not at all!

Meagan: If you didn't you wouldn't have slept with him or even let him spend a night in your house, You're a whore

Me: (pissed) Hold on with the name calling, don't try me cause I'll send you to the delivery room before time, I'll fuck this liar you call a man and send you a picture of his dick on my pussy. Kante why do women like you like attacking the wrong person, this moron didn't tell me he had a girlfriend, he told me he got dumped

Meagan: Either way you should have to use your brain, No man is single

Me: (laughed) That's the dumbest thing I ever

heard, ele gore wena Thuto omo tserere mogo yo mongwe? maybe that's why you're so insecure guarding him,how did you find my house anyways?

Meagan:Forget about Thuto he is mine,do you hear me?

Me:Hee monyana kare I don't want your man

Meagan:You think I'm a fool,everyone wants Thuto

Me:(laughed)Not me honey i have my own advanced model of Thuto,That's why I'm not beating you up for coming to my house cause i understand your pain,Don't call me names cause i didn't even have the intention to sleep with your man,take him and tell him to delete my number

Meagan: (turned to Thuto)Tell her it's over

Thuto:It's over

Meagan: (angry)Waitse Thuto o fetsa pelo,I'm

busy having your kids and you're busy sleeping around

Me:Kids?

Meagan: We have a 2year old in the car

Thuto:(shocked)You left my son in the car?

Thuto walked out and left us standing there,Meagan was in serious pain cause she truly believed that there was something going on and no matter how many times i tried telling her that I don't want Thuto she insisted, Which made sense cause for most women if you found your men on that awkward position with a stranger it would hurt, I remembered a few of those occasions with Atang and realized at times we stress over little things,I mean if only she knew the only reason i was with Thuto was to fix Atang.Thuto was cute and edible but i didn't have an appetite for him cause it was obvious from the start that he had some lunatic

on his tail. All the good looking guys with good jobs always have a permanent girlfriend even though 90% of them are nothing but motherfuckers.

Meagan: We have a 2 year old boy, We are building a family

Me: I heard about the son and i can see you're pregnant, Lady I'm not after your man, please leave

Meagan: Did you sleep with him?

Me: I didn't sleep with him, I don't even know the size of his dick cause i haven't touched him, If he has been disappearing it's not me cause i just met him recently and somebody once told me when i was pregnant with my son that the best way to give birth to a healthy baby is to put a blind fold to everything your man is doing because if you get too curious about his ways you'll have yourself to blame for whatever you

find out, go home and stay home until you give birth after that you'll punish him for all this

Meagan:You have no idea what you're talking about

Me:(laughed) Believe me darling i have been through shit,At least you get surprised when he spends a night out,With my son's dad i wasn't surprised i just wondered who out of all the baby mamas he was fucking that night,I spent a night with Thuto and he didn't trouble me wanting sex believe me if it was my man he would have had at least three rounds ga gotwe o yoo ganang,You have a good man hold on to him and don't turn him off by being too insecure i learnt it the hard way..

Meagan:(smiled)I heard you and Just stay away from my man

She walked out,Thuto drove off and she followed him,Seriously I felt bad for her I

understood her pain but somehow i felt she was too controlling. Anyway i went to the bathroom and soaked myself in there for over 30minutes and i later on went to Masego's place. My uncle called me on the way, i answered..

Uncle: Mankhibidu

Me: Raa

Uncle: I have been speaking to Jordan's father this morning, he doesn't look like a happy man, what is happening in that house?

Me: Which house, I'm still staying in my house?

Uncle: Why?

Me: I'm...

Uncle: The problem with you is that when I call you over you don't come and you want to talk over the phone, That man is your husband

Me:(laughed)Uncle the wedding never ended well

Uncle:But you told us that the wedding was on,it doesn't matter if that boy shot himself to us you're married

Me:Atang has a lot of children and women too

Uncle:Didn't you know that when you stood on that alter?

Me:I did

Uncle:You better start behaving like a married woman, Go and take care of your husband,what will people say about us as a family when you behave like that?

Me:It's complicated, nobody can understand my situation

Uncle:Tell me...after the wedding did your husband do anything to you?

Me:No

Uncle:He told me you abandoned him and ran after another man

Me:I never ran after men

Uncle:Behave like a grown woman and find time to come and talk to me,your aunt also wanted to talk to you

Me:I'll find time

Uncle: If you don't want him then you must let us know,you cant abandon your husband just like that,you'll get us in trouble we took his bride's price and you never even cooked a meal for him after he paid bogadi for you,Your aunties need to have a chat with you,maybe you never heard what they told you, Aslo there are a few things left undone you must come here so we talk

Me:okay, Malome I'll come

Uncle:I told him to man up and put his foot down

Me:Uncle what does that mean,you told him to beat me?

Uncle:No of course not,He was crying and we told him to stop crying and put his family together, I told him not to be too soft because having a family is not a boy thing it's for real men and men don't cry

Me:Atang is not soft,you'll don't know him gape he married another girl

Uncle:Stop making excuses and take care of your family

Me:You don't believe me?

Uncle:I know the law,Stop embarrassing our family and behave yourself, Let this be the last time that boy comes here to complain, you're not doing yourself justice there will be a point where you'll need your in laws and they saw you misbehave on your wedding day and then now you're hurting their son, believe me marriage is not a joke,you'll always need elders to guide

you,dont act like a little girl who just started
boys,build your family

Me:I heard you

Uncle: Evaluate your life

He hung up the phone,Thats when i realized
that my life was a mess,I didn't even know
whether i was legally married or not,I never
spoke important things with Atang I was always
on his throat about his past,My son had been on
the road since the day he was born and it wasn't
good,I wondered if he really knew his dad,All
those thoughts just broke my heart..

I got to Masego's place to collect Jordan.

Masego:Hey,so how was the party

Me:(teary eyes) I'll talk to you later

Masego:Pretty what's wrong?

Me:My life is a mess,i don't even know who i am

Masego:Well you need to meditate,it will help you

Me:(I got Jordan and his bag) I'll talk to you later

Masego:All will be well,Motswana o rile go kgoberega ga metsi....

I buckled Jordan on his seat and drove off,Tears were uncontrollably falling down my cheeks,I couldn't even remember the last time i laughed a genuine laughter, It had been a while.My phone rang and I answered it

Me:Hello

Palesa:Hi

Me:(annoyed) What do you want?

Palesa:Pretty...

I saw the traffic cops coming towards me,I
threw the phone,then i noticed i didn't wear my
belt,I tried wearing the belt as fast as i could
with my other hand but i lost control of the car
and headed straight for the oncoming Bx,I
heard a loud crush sound and something heat
me so hard I blanked out.....(9t)

1insert per day until further notice. Thank you
XoX

[02/26, 20:55] mca: #137

I heard distorted voices of people, I slowly
opened my eyes as one policeman was calling
for me.

Policeman:Miss...Miss...are you okay?

Me:(Pushed the airbag away)I'm fine(remembered Jordan)Oh my son

I got out of the car,my head was banging and I was bleeding through my nose,the airbag had hit me so hard, One lady held Jordan in her hands.i came up to her and got Jordan,I had crushed into the Police car and their car wasn't damaged but mine was a mess,the front part had shrunk. The police scouted the place,I knew i was in trouble for using a cellphone while driving.The ambulance came and we were taken to the hospital.Although he looked fine Jordan couldn't stop crying.I sent Atang a message on the way.

We were attended by Dr Pohjwa.He did some physical checks on Jordan then he got the X-ray results from the lab.

Dr Pohjwa:(smiled) Well looks like we got ourselves a strong guy,nothing is wrong,good job buckling him up

Me:(smiled) Thank you

Dr Pohjwa:Are you still with Atang?

Me:Why would you ask me that?

Dr Pohjwa:I'm sorry,are you?

Me:I don't know,why?

Dr Pohjwa:He doesn't seem to be happy and now im looking at you and I see sadness, what's up with you guys?

Me:Talk to him,ask him those questions

Dr Pohjwa:I won't be afraid to ask him,you two need to get serious

Me:I want that more than anything

Atang got in and lifted Jordan.

Atang:(spoke to Dr Pohjwa)How is he?

Dr Pohjwa:He is good to go

Atang:(to me)What the hell happened, hitting a police car are you mental?

Me:(pissed)Don't talk to me like that

Atang:What were you doing?

Me:(pissed,walked out)Leave me alone

Atang:(pissed)You were talking to some guy on the phone?

Me:(teary eyes)Palesa called me you asshole!

Atang:What the hell did she want?

Me:(teary eyes)how am i suppose to know?

Maybe she wanted to get me in an accident like she did

Atang:Palesa doesn't hate you,she wants to be

friends with you

Me:(angry)Are you fricking kidding me ?

I walked over to the policeman that had accompanied us to the hospital,I left Jordan with Atang and went back to the station with our medical records, I made a full statement, The policeman that was getting a statement from me kept looking at me.

Me:(smiled)What?

Policeman: (smiled) Were you using a cellphone?

Me:No

Policeman:(smiled)You look like the type that would use a phone while driving

Me:(smiled) Are you making fun of me?

Policeman: No,we get a lot of cases for this type of offence and mostly its women,men fall

under drinking and driving

Me:You got a different one this time,i lost control of the steering wheel that's all

Policeman: (smiled) You're lucky you didn't damage the Government car

Me:Believe me I'm happy about that

Policeman: (he finished writing the statement and I signed below after reading it) We're done here,you'll wait to hear from us about your trial date

Me:Thank you

He got the file and left then I walked over to the crime scene investigation offices to check on Tim.I got there knocked then entered.

Tim:(smiled) Hello,what a fine surprise

Me:(smiled) Hi how are you?

Tim:I'm fine,(he stood and hugged me)What's with the plaster on your forehead, please tell me you didn't fall off a building or get in a car accident

Me:(Laughed)car accident

Tim:(smiled)That's my girl

Me:I'm going away,i didn't come here so you can laugh at me

Tim:I was joking,so how are you feeling?

Me:I'm fine,just wanted to say hi

Tim:That's nice of you,how is your son?

We spoke while walking out of the police station, He walked me to the taxi stop.

Tim:Do you have taxi money?

Me:No,I was planning to call a friend

Tim:(he took out P50 note and handed me)Take a special taxi and go rest

Amarok parked in front of us,he parked way too close to our feet and forced us to move back.Tim held my hand and protectively pulled me back.Atang rolled down the window.

Atang:Let's go

Tim:(Laughed and walked away)Speedy recovery

Me:Bye

I got in the passenger seat and buckled up,I looked at the back and Jordan was peacefully sleeping. Atang was on his white coat,He had on his favourite blue shirt with his red watch,The watch was as old as 6years he had bought it back in Australia when he was at

school,I was angry at him.

Me:Why are you so arrogant?

Atang:Stay away from men

Me:(laughed)I don't get how you can sleep with every girl in this town and still ask me to stay away from men

Atang:I'm not asking you,I'm telling you and the next time i see you with a guy I wont be responsible for what I'll do

Me:(Bumbling) We will see about that

Atang:(decelerated the speed) What's that?

Me:Nothing

Atang accelerated, there was silence in the car.I wanted to ask him if he would fix the car but he was still angry about finding me standing with Tim.I wanted to ask him about a lot of things

including what my uncle told me but I kept quiet until we got home,I got out and took Jordan,I unlocked the door and got inside to put Jordan on the bed.I wanted us to talk about the future of our relationship.

He remained in the car,I got out of the house and stood next to the car.

Me:(saddened) You're not coming in?

Atang:No,I have to go to work

Me:(faked a smile)Okay,enjoy your day

Atang:Do you want me to stay?

Me:(Pride kicked in)No,I'm fine

Atang:Cool,see you

I waved at him,he started the ignition and made a U-turn,I really wanted to have a long

conversation with him,i missed him so much.I was tired of being in denial, I knew there were so many things that needed fixing and I was willing to fix them.i watched him drive off then he stopped at the gate and reversed,I smiled on my own.

He parked next to me, took off his white coat and threw it at the back seat then he got out of the car. He lifted me, walked inside all the way to the bathroom with me and closed the door with his foot.He kissed me and ripped off my T-shirt...he sucked my nipple while his hand rubbed my clits inside my panties and I resisted..

Me:Wait

Atang:(kissed my neck) What?

Me:(leaned back) What does this mean?

Atang:What's wrong?

Me:(teary eyes)I mean you sleep with me here then what,you go back and sleep with Palesa,then?

Atang:(He unbuttoned his shirt and hung it on a hook,he leaned over and kissed me again)Let's talk about that after this

Me:(I moved back)No,Atang make up your mind,I can't do this

Atang:(saddened) Fuck! There is something I have to tell you

Me:(curious) What is it?

Atang:(stared into my eyes) Pretty I.....

[02/26, 20:56] mca: #138

Me:(curious) What?

Atang:I'm never gonna choose between the two of you

Me:Excuse me?

Atang:Accept her

Me:(laughed in disbelief) What are you saying?

Atang:She is part of our lives, you need to accept her.Make things easier

Me:(I handed him his shirt)Put it on

Atang:(He forcefully kissed me)I love you babe

Me:(Pushed him)You're sick

Atang:(smiled) Heal me with your pussy

Me:(pissed)You take me for a nothing,is this a joke?

Atang:I'm serious

Me:I'm not gonna do that

Atang:Actually i wasn't asking you

Atang put on his shirt and went to the bedroom,
I followed him there.

Atang:(Serious face)I also want your Facebook page "Confessions of the main chick" closed

Me:Why?

Atang:I can't have my private life being aired everyday,People sending me friend requests,I'm becoming a celebrity and I hate it

Me:(teary eyes)Atang that page helped me a lot maybe if you didn't make such a drama it wouldn't be so important for me to write about it

Atang:Your readers send me requests and its embarrassing me,I hate that you're talking about our sex life,50shades what the fuck?what do you think people think of me when they see me? You betrayed me

Me:Atang those people think this is fiction, I like my page it is so successful it has over 21k followers please

Atang: Delete it cause I dont want a single person to ask me anything about that page,I'm sick and tired of this drama,We all know who I am,where i come from and probably what i want,Accept Palesa and Lebo so we can move on with our lives,Delete your Confessions then all of us will delete our Facebook accounts, I'm tired of all your drama,it makes me look like a buffon.

Me:(teary eyes) Atang no

Atang:(packed his clothes in a backpack and got in his Amarok)You had a choice and you picked your page,From now on don't ask me anything cause you don't have a say in my life.

He reversed and drove off,I broked down into tears.I couldn't understand why he had to ask for something so dear to me,I was in love with my diary I never skipped a day without posting. I went back inside and took a bath.

I grabbed my tab and posted on my page asking to be excused for a few days,It was the most painful post i ever had to post.I was in tears wondering whether to delete the page or not.I felt betrayed by whoever told Atang about my page,I never intended for him to know anything about it because he would know from the get go that it's us.

Two days later in the afternoon I got Jordan and went to Spar to buy him formula, I walked around the shop scanning for a few things to buy then I met Atang,He was with some girl i never saw before,she was holding his hand,I was shocked beyond words.The girl waited for him while He walked over and got Jordan from me.

Atang:Hey

Me:Who is she?

Atang:Just a friend

Me:(teary eyes)Are you going to sleep with her?

Atang:I don't know, stop asking me questions.I never ask anything about your page

Me:This is how we do it now?

Atang:Is that a threat?

Me:I want to know,you have a girl waiting for you there what am i suppose to do in the meantime?

Atang: Delete your page then we can discuss our future until then I'll be fucking every girl I come across because that's the type of a guy you think I am.....(9t)

[02/26, 20:56] mca: #139

Atang walked out, I got my son and walked over to the till and paid.Atang had parked infront of

Ackermans,I made my way to Pep passing in front of him and his girl holding a black plastic from Liquarama.You should have seen my heart at that moment, it was in small pieces that even if you were promised 1million to pick up the pieces you wouldn't finish picking them.

I walked in Pep and bought myself the colorful bracelets then I walked out and made my way to Choice where i would catch a taxi,I got a call from Palesa.

Me:Hello

Palesa:Did Atang sleep at your house last night?

Me:(pissed)Are you serious? Bitch you must never..never

Palesa:nxonxo I guess not,Atang spent a night at Trekkers night club with some girl

Me:I don't care,please stop telling me

despicable things you're spoiling my day

Palesa:I just thought you should know

Me:Just leave me alone

Palesa:We need to meet and talk about this,We are practically married to this man and I'll do anything to save my marriage, but your attitude is affecting me and my son

Me:My attitude, are you serious ?

Palesa:Stop acting up,delete your page and fix your relationship with Atang before this whole thing crushes in your face,I don't care what you decide to do but I'm gonna keep my family together

Me:Don't call me,this is sickening

Atang ran over me and caught up with me,he got Jordan from me.

Palesa:Let this be the last time you call me bitch,I can destroy you if i want but I'm choosing to be civil with you

Me:Bitch get a life

I hung up the phone,I was boiling inside,Palesa had spent the whole weekend posting pictures on Facebook acting like she and Atang were Romeo and Juliet. Anyway Atang held my hand and I pulled away.

Atang:Can I drive you home?

Me:It's fine,I'll get a taxi

Atang:(held my wrist so tight it hurt) Let's go back to the car,I'm taking you home,Taxi ke eng? it's blazing hot

Me:(I tried to remove his palm but his grip was strong) Atang let go of my hand

Atang:Let's go

I really didn't want to make drama in the mall,I mean you know how fully packed Maun is so i went along with it and walked to the car,I got in and he drove off.

Atang:I'm worry

Me:(teary eyes)Did you sleep with her?

Atang:No,Are you gonna delete the page?

Me:I don't know

Atang:(pissed)Am i suppose to use force on you?

Me:Atang grow up

Atang:(pissed) ke tlaa go betsa ka clapa Pretty

Me:(attitude) Atang you won't

Atang:(boiling)Ke tlaa emisa koloi kego betsa

kana waitse

Me:(attitude) Kooteng nna modimo o ntimile seatla

Atang:(decelerated) Pretty wee get rid of that attitude before I slap it out of you

He slacked and stared at me,I realized he was angry,so I faced outside the window. He accelerated and we got home, I got out and went inside the house,About 30minutes later he came in holding Jordan in his arms, he layed him on his cot.

He took off his clothes and remained with boxer shorts, he layed on his back next to me

Atang: I love you

Me:You don't love me,you use me,I can't share a

man

Atang:We made it this far

Me:Do you ever take things serious?You're hurting my feelings

Atang:I'm sorry for putting you in this position but life has to go on,Just because you cant get over your feelings doesn't mean life has to stop,I have families to provide for I have a lot of children to support,You and Jordan included,Pretty I'm sorry for every stupid thing i did to you and I promise done with that but I'm not gonna lie to you this time,Palesa and Lebo are my responsibility too and I have to see them just like you.

Me:(crying) I can't believe what you're saying

Atang:(wiped my tears)All I'm saying is that I love you, accept me for me.You don't have to think about any of those girls

He slowly leaned over,kissed me and took off my clothes, he got on top of me and pulled off my panties, I turned my head avoiding his kisses then he went for my neck and kissed it..he rubbed my pussy and sucked my tits,I resisted and stood up.

Me:(crying) I can't do this

Atang got up and pressed me against the wall then he kissed me,He turned me around and rushed anaconda inside, I ran out of air and grasped, He pounded holding me by my waist, He whispered to my ears "I love you and you're my wife"

He continued thrusting, I guess i could have felt pleasure if i wasn't so sad,I was in tears.He grabbed me by my hair and knelt me down,he

put it in my mouth and gagged me,I felt him spray..bubbles formed as he thrusted,He muttered "look at me" I looked at him and stared back in my eyes while thrusting,He groaned and let go off my hair.I ran to the toilet and spat,I brushed my teeth then he came in.

Atang:(wiped himself with a towel)I'm sorry

Me:(turned around) For what?

Atang:(stared at me)I don't know

Me:(i finished brushing and went to the bedroom) I don't know what to say to you anymore

His phone rang,he walked over to his trousers and got it.

Atang:Hello.....I can't make it,I'm with my

family...i know that but I have a day off,can't you call another Doctor?....Okay tell him I'm on my way.

He hung up and put on his clothes.I folded my arms and sadly sat on the bed,he leaned over and kissed me goodbye.

Atang:(held my chin and kissed me)I love you,You have until Wednesday to delete your page,I'm done begging you to do it.....

END OF SEASON 1